

FRAGMENTA EX MACHINA – SCRIPTURA FUGITIVA

PROJECT ANGELBOOK VOLUME X – PART 13



EZEKIEL REDIK YARBROUGH

Fragmenta Ex Machina –
Scriptura Fugitiva – Project
AngelBook – Volume X – Part 13
By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

❄ Fragmenta Ex Machina

-

Project AngelBook – Volume X – Parts 1–36

By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

-

This volume is not made up of my own words. There is no original
commentary

here, no narrative, no analysis. This is simply me copying and
pasting large

chunks of text from my bookmarks—pages that were easy to
extract, with no

hyperlinks or formatting issues, saved from open tabs and
archived corners of

the web.

It's messy. It's unfiltered. It's chaotic. But it's valuable.

Each piece inside this volume was bookmarked for a reason. Not
always because I

agreed with it, but because it felt like a fragment of something
larger—an

insight, a worldview, a download. This is source material, plain and
raw.

Fragmenta Ex Machina isn't about authorship. It's about
preservation and

system-building. It's about feeding the machine—laying bricks for
the

Operating System I'm constructing across these books. This is the
raw intake

phase. The memory dump. The zero layer.

Later volumes will be cleaner, more refined, more structured. But
this? This is the

foundation. The ether stream, bound and frozen before it
vanished.

So if you're looking for polished prose, skip this one. But if you're
here to explore

the roots of something much bigger, this is where the signal begins.

Welcome to the fragments.

— Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough Architect of the Machine

orgone generators, and Sylphs at the very top of the short overviews seen below because of their singular importance. If you are already familiar with this website, then go straight to Current News for newly posted information. You will find links for the major subsections of this web site posted at the top of each page for easy access...Ken Adachi

9-11, The Greatest Act of Treason in American History

Missing Links: The Definitive Truth about 9/11-New Video (Aug. 31, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/missinglinksvideo31aug08.shtml>

Loose Change, 2nd Edition
<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=7866929448192753501&hl=en>

Current News, Alert Notices & Recent Postings
(Always check here FIRST for the latest articles being posted to this web site.)

Chemtrail Dispersion, Transmutation, & Elimination!.. An Important Development.
**Please Read **Update, Nov. 2004

In January of 2002, I posted an article to this web site titled Goodbye Chemtrails, Hello Blue Skies which described a simple, homemade invention called a Chembuster. This new invention, inspired by Wilhelm Reich's Cloudbuster, demonstrated that it was possible to disperse and break up chemtrails, allowing for a return of normal blueness to the sky, an invigoration of the air with a clean, fresh smell and the production of rain in those areas where drought is being artificially created by HAARP and other secret weather controlling technologies. The Chembuster incorporates three common elements that, when mixed together, produce an orgone generator, a device which transmutes the negative polarity of atmospheric orgone energy into the positive polarity of that energy. The negative polarity of orgone, coined "DOR" by Wilhelm Reich, is the "glue" which holds chemtrails together. Reversing the polarity of the atmospheric orgone envelope causes the chemtrails to break up and disperse. Over the next two years, as more Chembusters were being constructed and set up by readers who became aware of this phenomenon, the concentration of atmospheric DOR sufficiently reduced in those areas to allow an influx of Giant Sylphs into the 'chembusted' atmosphere. Sylphs are intelligent air elementals which can literally overlay and transmute chemtrails into real clouds. I realize that it's hard to believe that ordinary people can destroy chemtrails in the manner described, but we have the photos and testimonials to confirm the claim. No one has to continue to tolerate chemtrail 'bombardments' any longer. You can clear your sky of chemtrails! Read the links and view the photos to understand more about Sylphs and chemtrails.

A smaller orgone generating device which utilizes similar construction materials, was coined an HHG, but I find that a Pyramid or Dome shaped five crystal orgone generator more descriptive. The Pyramid or dome shaped Orgone Generator seems to help mitigate energies intended for Mind Control and other nefarious purposes that are being

radiated from underground facilities (Montauk), HAARP, microwave GWEN towers and affiliated ELF microwave antennae (commonly called 'cell phone' towers) which have sprung up like daisies all over this country beginning in 2001. Orgone generators can also 'neutralize' underground military bases, masonic lodges, places of satanic ritual activity, etc.

The success being achieved to date by a handful of dedicated people who are building and deploying these devices is very impressive. I get E mail all the time from people asking me "What can I do to stop the New World Order?" . Well, this is one thing you can do! You can participate in rescuing your health, your mind, and your freedom by obtaining and deploying these saving inventions, orgone generators.

Tired of seeing the very air you breathe being poisoned daily with chemtrails by the satanic Illuminati criminals who are intent on eliminating 85 % of the world's population? Prefer to wait until they precipitate their next major national convulsion in order to shock and stampede the public into accepting total fascist tyranny which will eventually lead to door-to-door roundups of 'troublemakers' (meaning Americans who resist being inducted into the ranks of mind controlled robots) and their delivery into concentration camps (more accurately-liquidation camps)? The evidence is clear and compelling-- for those who are willing to look with open eyes and open minds.

Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

I've have started a chat forum at Yahoo Groups. I get dozens of E mails every day from people who often have helpful and inspiring information to contribute, but I don't have enough time to repost these interesting anecdotes on this web site. The Discussion Forum is the place to exchange information and express your ideas or comments, but without any attempt to sell a product or promote a personal agenda. Let us assist each other in a spirit of friendly cooperation and mutual benefit...Many thanks, Ken

Natural Health

We want you to enjoy a long and full life in good health, without the concern for medical insurance or dependence on the orthodox "health care" system. You can learn to empower yourself and take full control of your health destiny through self education.

Collodial Silver (CS)

The FDA attempted to stifle sales of colloidal silver from health food stores and web sites in the Fall of 2000. Read our Nov 12, 2000 Newsletter. (<http://educate-yourself.org/newsletter/eynewsletter12nov0.shtml>). Sufficient resistance was generated by commercial interests to cause them to back down somewhat, but new restrictions were imposed on what could be said regarding the uses and benefits of colloidal silver. You'll notice that the CS sold in health stores today will only state the contents of the bottle and not much more.

Jan 17, 2001

The FDA has contacted web sites that provide colloidal silver (CS) and has informed them that any they now consider colloidal silver a drug and under their jurisdiction. They have stated that no therapeutic claims about CS can be made. We have removed articles about CS , but still offer CS generators on the Products page. You can always contact me at Ken Adachi, Editor if you wish obtain more information about colloidal silver. A general introduction follows:

Few people are aware that silver has been used since ancient times to fight infections and eliminate disease conditions. It possesses unique germicidal properties that can interfere with the mechanisms of ALL bacteria, viruses, fungi, and molds while pharmaceutical antibiotics can typically only affect 5 or 6 species. It is a natural antibiotic that disease organisms can never develop a resistance to. You don't need a prescription (so far) and you can make it yourself using your own generator .

Bioengineered disease organisms are routinely being introduced into the atmosphere via chemtrails. Many "mysterious" flu-like symptoms originate with chemtrails. Colloidal silver is one way to give yourself a fighting chance to avoid becoming ill from these organisms.

Contact Editor for more info

Chemtrails

The secret government has been spraying the skies throughout North America since late 1997 on an almost daily basis with substances that were first identified as "mystery contrails", but later were dubbed "chemtrails" by investigative reporter and author William Thomas. When questioned, military and government officials either deny any knowledge of these sprayings outright or they offer unbelievable and ludicrous explanations that only a moron could believe. These sprayings are making many people sick and are the first phase of a bio-warfare operation designed to effect wide scale population reduction .. Find out what's going on.

Emerging Diseases

Ebola, Hanta Virus, AIDS, Gulf War Disease, Mad Cow Disease, Pfiesteria ("Red Tide"), Flesh-Eating Bacteria, Listeria, E-Coli H0197, are some of the new emerging diseases to hit the news in the past few years. The Hong Kong Bird Flu of '98, the outbreak of Viral Encephalitis in Malaysia which had caused the death of over 100 pig farmers and a million pigs, the outbreak of the West Nile Virus in New York, the explosive spread of Tuberculosis in Russia (25,000 Russians died of TB last year), and the current worldwide "Flu" Epidemic are just some examples of an unprecedented explosion of new, virulent forms of disease. The evidence is strong and compelling that the overwhelming majority of these new diseases have been intentionally bioengineered by the New World Order elites for purposes of population reduction .

Forbidden Cures

Natural Healing, Vibrational Medicine, BioElectro-Medicine, Oxygen Therapies, Urine

Therapy, Color Therapy, Subtle Energy Medicine, Magnetic Therapies, and many other alternative healing therapies have been largely suppressed or intentionally ignored by the Big Boys in the medical orthodoxy precisely because they work. In fact, they work too well and that, of course, is why they are ignored and suppressed. Big Medicine is Big Business and Big Business doesn't want any low cost, low tech, do-it-yourself natural cures. However, you do.

Immunity Boosting

The body's own immune system, if sufficiently strengthened and boosted by natural means, can resist or weather an attack by any biological organism. Learn how to treat and resist disease conditions naturally, without the need for drugs.

Nutrition

Plant food that is grown with traditional, non-bioengineered seed, in organic soil, using natural light, and irrigated with clean water and natural fertilizers will produce the most potent and vitalizing source of nourishment for human consumption. Generally, the processed food obtained in supermarkets by the average American family is health robbing, energy depleting, and creates an ideal environment for disease to exist within the body.

Ozone

Ozone is an unstable, but highly beneficial molecule. It's the tri-atomic form of oxygen: Instead of the normal arrangement of 2 atoms of oxygen (O_2), ozone is comprised of 3 atoms of oxygen (O_3). Ozone, however, doesn't want to stay in that tri-atomic state very long and unless held in check or bound by other molecular couplings, ozone will usually break down from O_3 to $O_2 + O_1$ within 20 minutes or so (at atmospheric pressure at least). O_1 is called a singlet oxygen atom and it's HIGHLY REACTIVE. with just about any substance that should NOT be in the human body including all pathogens (virus, bacteria, etc.) and synthetic compounds or their metabolites such as drugs and their metabolite residues.

Bioelectrification

In the Fall of 1990, two researchers at Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York City found that a very small microcurrent of electricity prevented the HIV virus in blood from reproducing itself. A patent was granted in 1992 for a tiny implantable device that required major surgery and hospitalization. Dr Bob Beck figured out a way to apply this microcurrent of electricity non-invasively and opened the door wide for a do-it-yourself 'spontaneous remission', bypassing the AIDS Industry entirely with a small "black box". This device has demonstrated remarkable success with many other serious health conditions as well.

The Story on Drugs

"The truth about cures without drugs is suppressed, unless it suits the purpose of the censor to garble it. Whether these cures are effected by Chiropractors, Naturopaths, Naprapaths, Osteopaths, Faith Healers, Spiritualists, Herbalists, Christian Scientists, or

MDs who use the brains they have, you never read about it in the big newspapers."
Hans Ruesch

Vaccine Dangers

The dangers of vaccinations far outweigh any of their purported 'benefits'. Start reading about the many, many victims of vaccinations that have resulted in death (especially SIDS) or lifelong neurological damage such as autism. Become informed about the deceit, lies, and propaganda surrounding the promotion of vaccines.

The Mind-Body Connection

If you study the subject of alternative healing long enough, you eventually come to the inescapable conclusion that all healing (and energy) is vibrational in nature. All forms of energy, whether detrimental or beneficial, first affect us on the etheric level and later translate to the physical level. Thought is the prime creative energy of the universe. Once created, thoughts (like energy) cannot be destroyed (but they can be modified). Since The Creator endowed us with the power to create thought, we can create healing energies with our mind alone. In addition, with proper training, you can access any information you wish to obtain through the mind.

NCH Tone Generator

If your computer has a sound card, this NCH audio tone generator can play audio tones through your computer speakers or earphones. You can set the frequency from 1 hz to 20,000 hz. Certain specific tone frequencies can modify and improve all kinds of health conditions. It's called Sound Therapy. If you wish, you can greatly augment this therapy by simultaneously applying Light Therapy, which is also simple and easy to set up.

Natural Health Newsletter

The newsletter originally focused exclusively on alternative health information, but now we include other areas of concern which we feel are important for the reader to be aware of. Back issues are only a click away.

Scroll down to the bottom of this page and subscribe to our free newsletter by sending in your E mail address. We now have an automated process for subscribing and unsubscribing.

Free Energy

Introduction

By definition, any source of energy that you don't have to pay for is free. It is possible to obtain an unlimited supply of unconventional life-sustaining energy from the cosmos, sunlight, moonlight, water, sound, and crystals, for example, if you knew of its existence and how to extract it. Ancient Egyptians, Tibetans and Atlanteans knew of these energy sources. This knowledge has been rediscovered again and again in our era by scientists like Lord Kelvin, James Clerk Maxwell, Baron Carl Von Reichenbach, Nikola Tesla, John Keeley, Viktor Schauberger, Wilhelm Reich, Thomas Henry Moray, and John Searl

among others, but the information has repeatedly been suppressed and kept from the public. We will explain these hidden sources of energy and how you can utilize them for your own energy needs.

The New World Order

The New World Order (NWO)

There is a worldwide conspiracy being orchestrated by an elite group of genetically related individuals which include many of the very wealthy, politically powerful, and corporate elite of the world, as well as members of the so-called Black Nobility of Europe whose goal is to create a One World (fascist) Government, stripped of nationalistic and regional boundaries, that is obedient to their agenda. Events are moving at a frightening pace toward the total implementation of that agenda which includes utilizing mass Mind Control of an unprecedented scale and scope. You need to inform yourself of this diabolical scheme and take steps to thwart their agenda.

New World Order News

There are so many daily news items that are in reality the unfoldment of the NWO Agenda; scripted, planned, and executed by their obliging minions in the mainstream media. It's easier and simpler to group these items under one index of the New World Order News.

Mind Control

Very few people are aware of the extent to which this government has engaged in perfecting the terrible "art" of mind control. Mind control means exactly that: total and complete control over your mind, your body, and your activities. A person who has been programmed under mind control is a robotic slave in every sense of the word. There are at least 12 million Americans who have already been programmed to be mind controlled slaves via the old programs of MK ULTRA, Project Monarch, and the Montauk Project. Now, the entire population of this country is soon to be subjected to total mind control via the microwave GWEN towers being erected everywhere. Open your eyes and recognize the GWEN towers in your part of town. Their use as cell phone transmission relays is a cover story. Their real purpose is mind control.

Ted Gunderson

Ted Gunderson retired from the FBI as Special-Agent-In-Charge for Los Angeles after 29 years of service. He has accumulated some of the most damning documentary evidence of wide-spread satanic ritual abuse (and murder) of young children in this country by very high level satanists whose grisly activities are being covered up and protected by governmental agencies of The United States of America. The recent accusation of radio talk show host Art Bell leveled at Ted Gunderson was intended to discredit and undermine Gunderson's credibility. Now why, I wonder, would anyone want to do that?

Communication & Association

Links

Here, I've listed some web sites, which I feel have something to say. I hope you'll also find them interesting and useful. Check often, as we will routinely add to this list.

Membership

Donations make it possible for this effort to go forward. Of course, it feels good to receive a helping hand when you need it, but the person responsible for providing that help gains a much richer gift, soul development. There is an immutable spiritual law at work in the universe that applies to any who give selflessly for the benefit of others ("to the least of my brethren"). It's called The Law of Giving and givers will always receive abundance many fold in return. You might think of that the next time you are presented with any opportunity to financially assist those who need some help (beggar, bum, drug addict, etc.) and assist them without judgement.

Membership support will come in a variety of categories. All members will be privy to special "perks" in recognition of their support.

Discussion

Readers who wish to express their thoughts about the issues raised at educate-yourself.org may do so providing posters refrain from personal attacks, flaming, selling, or crude language. Disruptive, provocative, or insulting individuals will be removed from the forum. This moderator is interested in a civilized and cooperative exchange of ideas and comments. Thanks, Ken Adachi

Wanna help?

Because of the sensitive nature of the information provided at this web site, it would be prudent to establish Mirror Sites in locations both inside and outside of the United States. If you can and wish to help in this regard, please let us know. We also need volunteer translators to translate some of this information into their native tongue as well as coordinators who can help in organizing local seminars, workshops, or natural healing health information centers. Let me know if you wish to participate in any capacity.

Contact Us

You can reach us via this web site, E-Mail, telephone, or snail mail. Your choice.

On Sending E Mails:

I try to answer most inquiries and E mail messages as soon as possible, however, I can't respond to unsigned E mails. You need to properly identify yourself if you wish to receive an answer. This rule does not apply to people who have special information to pass on to me, but fear for their personal safety. You can remain anonymous to any degree you desire. If you have inside information on the Illuminati, mind control operations, criminal conduct by intelligence agencies, the military, etc., the safest way to convey your information is to send me ordinary, snail mail, not e-mail-if you are concerned about surveillance and monitoring. If you wish to remain completely hidden,

then use the same two or three name pseudonym in all your correspondence and I can respond to you (if necessary) at the bottom of your published material (if it's appropriate and desired to publish your info). Otherwise, if I need to respond, I can leave a message for you on the covert message page found at the links at the top of each web page at this web site.

Sincerely, K. Adachi

Letters to The Editor

I get some interesting mail, but I don't have the time to answer all of it. You can read some selected mail that I've answered from the above link. The mail ranges from health questions, to testimonials, to criticism, to advice, and everything in between. A lot of people ask specific questions that they could answer themselves if they put a little effort into researching it, but they think that I'm the 'answer man', sitting here at the keyboard ready to do their homework for them. I don't have time for that.

Health questions, especially, take a lot of time, and in most cases, you can get an idea of what to do by reading the links contained here more carefully. I've had more than a few people write to me with their obscure, esoteric questions and say "OK, educate me!" Good grief, the name of the web site is Educate Yourself. It's necessary for uninformed people to pull themselves up by their own bootstraps and come up to speed. I'm merely opening a door or two. It's up to you to walk through it.

I'm trying to give visitors to this web site the idea that they can take care of themselves without depending on the so called 'health' industry, which includes drug companies, the allopathic medical establishment and their pals in the insurance industry. I'm also trying to alert you to the dangers of the rapidly descending New World Order. The much ballyhooed "End Times" is a scripted and contrived strategy to justify the ushering in of a One World (fascist) government in response to the expected call and "need" for "stabilization" from beleaguered people around the globe following the intentionally created chaos and misery of those 'predicted' End Times conflicts.

Difficult times may lay ahead, but we have the divine guidance and capacity to circumvent much of the intended misery by becoming FULLY aware of the manipulation and deception being injected into our daily lives. Everything seen in national and international "news" is scripted and planned. There are no surprises. The Illuminati creates conflicts and 'crisis' scenarios in order to introduce their 'solution' to the 'problem', thereby implementing their hidden agenda of total control and chainless enslavement of every single person on the planet.

The way to undo the New World Order enslavement agenda is through knowledge and honest information. Let's assist each other with that goal in mind.

This Page Last Updated: May 10, 2019

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Metal Free Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark Books | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Japan Radiation Hysteria | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone WiFi Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The War on Terror Is a Hoax

by Paul Craig Roberts

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertswaronterrorhoax04feb09.shtml>

February 4, 2009

The War on Terror Is a Hoax by Paul Craig Roberts (Feb. 4, 2009)

Subject: THE WAR ON TERROR IS A HOAX - Paul Craig Roberts

Date: Feb 4, 2009 6:47 PM

To George Noory, Coast To Coast AM Radio

From Dick Fojut in Tucson, AZ <r.fojut@worldnet.att.net>

 Followup to the Email I sent you last night after Whitley Strieber and you stressed your great fears "hate-filled" "ISLAMIC" Terrorists are about to attack us - and nuke our American cities. In the following article, Paul Craig Roberts, a Conservative (not "neo"-

conservative) former official in the Reagan administration, has a DIFFERENT opinion. (Why don't you interview Roberts sometime?)

<http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article21906.htm>

According to US government propaganda, terrorist cells are spread throughout America, making it necessary for the government to spy on all Americans and violate most other constitutional protections. Among President Bush's last words as he left office was the warning that America would soon be struck again by Muslim terrorists.

If America were infected with terrorists, we would not need the government to tell us. We would know it from events. As there are no events, the US government substitutes warnings in order to keep alive the fear that causes the public to accept pointless wars, the infringement of civil liberty, national ID cards, and inconveniences and harassments when they fly.

The most obvious indication that there are no terrorist cells is that not a single neocon has been assassinated.

I do not approve of assassinations, and am ashamed of my country's government for engaging in political assassination. The US and Israel have set a very bad example for al Qaeda to follow.

The US deals with al Qaeda and Taliban by assassinating their leaders, and Israel deals with Hamas by assassinating its leaders. It is reasonable to assume that al Qaeda would deal with the instigators and leaders of America's wars in the Middle East in the same way.

Today, every al Qaeda member is aware of the complicity of neoconservatives in the death and devastation inflicted on Muslims in Iraq, Afghanistan, Lebanon and Gaza. Moreover, neocons are highly visible and are soft targets compared to Hamas and Hezbollah leaders. Neocons have been identified in the media for years, and as everyone knows, multiple listings of their names are available online.

Neocons do not have Secret Service protection. Dreadful to contemplate, but it would be child's play for al Qaeda to assassinate any and every neocon. Yet, neocons move around freely, a good indication that the US does not have a terrorist problem. If, as neocons constantly allege, terrorists can smuggle nuclear weapons or dirty bombs into the US with which to wreak havoc upon our cities, terrorists can acquire weapons with which to assassinate any neocon or former government official.

Yet, the neocons, who are the Americans most hated by Muslims, remain unscathed.

The "war on terror" is a hoax that fronts for American control of oil pipelines, the profits of the military-security complex, the assault on civil liberty by fomenters of a police state,

and Israel's territorial expansion.

There were no al Qaeda in Iraq until the Americans brought them there by invading and overthrowing Saddam Hussein, who kept al Qaeda out of Iraq. The Taliban is not a terrorist organization, but a movement attempting to unify Afghanistan under Muslim law. The only Americans threatened by the Taliban are the Americans Bush sent to Afghanistan to kill Taliban and to impose a puppet state on the Afghan people.

Hamas is the democratically elected government of Palestine, or what little remains of Palestine after Israel's illegal annexations. Hamas is a terrorist organization in the same sense that the Israeli government and the US government are terrorist organizations. In an effort to bring Hamas under Israeli hegemony, Israel employs terror bombing and assassinations against Palestinians. Hamas replies to the Israeli terror with homemade and ineffectual rockets.

Hezbollah represents the Shi'ites of southern Lebanon, another area in the Middle East that Israel seeks for its territorial expansion.

The US brands Hamas and Hezbollah "terrorist organizations" for no other reason than the US is on Israel's side of the conflict. There is no objective basis for the US Department of State's "finding" that Hamas and Hezbollah are terrorist organizations. It is merely a propagandistic declaration.

Americans and Israelis do not call their bombings of civilians "terror." What Americans and Israelis call terror is the response of oppressed people who are stateless because their countries are ruled by puppets loyal to the oppressors. These people, dispossessed of their own countries, have no State Departments, Defense Departments, seats in the United Nations, or voices in the mainstream media. They can submit to foreign hegemony or resist by the limited means available to them.

The fact that Israel and the United States carry on endless propaganda to prevent this fundamental truth from being realized indicates that it is Israel and the US that are in the wrong and the Palestinians, Lebanese, Iraqis, and Afghans who are being wronged.

The retired American generals who serve as war propagandists for Fox "News" are forever claiming that Iran arms the Iraqi and Afghan insurgents and Hamas. But where are the arms? To deal with American tanks, insurgents have to construct homemade explosive devices out of artillery shells. After six years of conflict the insurgents still have no weapon against the American helicopter gunships. Contrast this "arming" with the weaponry the US supplied to the Afghans three decades ago when they were fighting to drive out the Soviets.

The films of Israel's murderous assault on Gaza show large numbers of Gazans fleeing from Israeli bombs or digging out the dead and maimed, and none of these people are armed. A person would think that by now every Palestinian would be armed, every man,

woman, and child. Yet, all the films of the Israeli attack show an unarmed population. Hamas has to construct homemade rockets that are little more than a sign of defiance. If Hamas were armed by Iran, Israel's assault on Gaza would have cost Israel its helicopter gunships, its tanks, and hundreds of lives of its soldiers.

Hamas is a small organization armed with small caliber rifles incapable of penetrating body armor. Hamas is unable to stop small bands of Israeli settlers from descending on West Bank Palestinian villages, driving out the Palestinians, and appropriating their land.

The great mystery is: why after 60 years of oppression are the Palestinians still an unarmed people? Clearly, the Muslim countries are complicit with Israel and the US in keeping the Palestinians unarmed.

The unsupported assertion that Iran supplies sophisticated arms to the Palestinians is like the unsupported assertion that Saddam Hussein had weapons of mass destruction. These assertions are propagandistic justifications for killing Arab civilians and destroying civilian infrastructure in order to secure US and Israeli hegemony in the Middle East.

Paul Craig Roberts

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again

Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |

Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

From Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tavistockarticlesindex04jun04.shtml#top>

June 4, 2004

The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations by Dr. John Coleman (Oct. 3, 2006)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/yaojkch5>

The authoritative expose of the greatest brainwashing organization to ever exist in the course of human history is now revealed in Dr. John Coleman's latest book, The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Cultural, Political, and Economic Decline of the United States of America. The Tavistock Institute is located in the City of London and at Sussex University in England.

Tavistock Institute coverDr. John Coleman, Dr. John Coleman, the author of 15 books, the best known of which is Conspirators Hierarchy, The Committee of 300, was one of the the first writers to bring the world's attention to the existence of Tavistock, hitherto unknown to press and pundits alike, in a monograph published in 1969. Since his initial 1969 revelations concerning the pivotal role that Tavistock plays in shaping political, social, educational, and economic 'opinions', especially in the United States, more than a few writers of global conspiracy have attempted to place laurels upon their shoulders for revelations about Tavistock's key influence as the Mother of all Propaganda Ministries, while ignoring the fact that this pioneering work was first published by John Coleman. Dr. Coleman's new book, however, leaves no doubt as to who is the master and who are the students when it comes to the subject of Tavistock.

The book is stunning in the new knowledge that it reveals about the hidden role of British oligarchs to shape and control public opinion in order to manipulate the British public (and later the American public) into accepting the notion that war with Germany

was necessary in order "to secure a lasting peace."

The plan to 'create' public opinion began in 1913 as a propaganda factory centered at Wellington House in London. Sir Edward Grey, the British Foreign Secretary at the time, installed Lord Northcliffe (Britain's most influential newspaper magnate) as its director. Lord Northcliffe's position was over sighted by Lord Rothmere on behalf of the British Crown. The operational staff of Wellington House consisted of Lord Northcliffe, Arnold Toynbee (future director of studies at the Royal Institute of International Affairs), and the Americans, Walter Lippmann and Edward Bernays (nephew to Signund Freud).

Funding was initially provided by the Royal family, but soon to include the Rothchilds (related to Lord Northcliffe by marriage) and the Rockefellers. Wellington House would grow into the Tavistock Institute in 1921 after the propaganda "victories" of the First World War and the Federal Reserve banking system (created in 1913) had been secured.

(The Forward to the book is re-printed below from Dr. Coleman's web site)

Ken Adachi

The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations Shaping the Moral, Spiritual, Cultural, Political and Economic Decline of The United States of America

FORWARD.

The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations was unknown to the people of the United States before Dr. Coleman exposed its existence in his monograph, The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations: Britain's Control of the United States. Up to that time, Tavistock had successfully retained its secretive role in shaping the affairs of the United States, its government and its people since its early beginning in London, in 1913 at Wellington House.

Since Dr. Coleman's original article exposing this ultra-secret organization, others have come forward with claims of authorship, which they were unable to substantiate.

Tavistock began as a propaganda creating and disseminating organization centered at Wellington House, which was where the original organization was put together with intent of shaping a propaganda outlet that would break down the stiff public resistance being encountered to the looming war between Britain and Germany.

The project was given to Lords Rothmere and Northcliffe and their mandate was to produce an organization capable of manipulating public opinion and directing that manufactured opinion down the desired pathway to support for a declaration of war by Great Britain against Germany.

Funding was provided by the British royal family, and later by the Rothschilds to whom Lord Northcliffe was related through marriage. Arnold Toynbee was selected as Director of Future Studies. Two Americans, Walter Lippmann and Edward Bernays were appointed to handle the manipulation of American public opinion in preparation for the entry of the United States into WWI, and to brief and direct President Woodrow Wilson.

From a somewhat crude beginning at Wellington House, grew an organization that was to shape the destiny of Germany, Britain and more especially the United States in manner that became a highly sophisticated organization to manipulate and create public opinion, what is commonly termed, "mass brainwashing."

During the course of its evolvement, Tavistock expanded in size and ambition, when in 1937, a decision was made to use the German author Oswald Spengler's monumental work, *Untergange des Abenlandes* (The Decline of Western Civilization) as a model.

Previously, Wellington House board members Rothmere, Northcliffe, Lippmann, and Bernays had read and proposed as a guide the writings of Correa Moylan Walsh, in particular, the book *The Climax of Civilization* (1917) as corresponding closely to conditions that had to be created before a New World Order in a One World Government could be ushered in.

In this endeavor the members of the board consulted with the British royal family and obtained the approval of the "Olympians" (the inner core of the Committee of 300) to formulate a strategy. Funding was provided by the monarchy, the Rothschilds, the Milner Group and the Rockefeller family trusts.

In 1936, Spengler's monumental work had come to the attention of what had become the Tavistock Institute. In preparation for changing and reshaping public opinion for the second time in less than twelve years, by unanimous consent of the board, Spengler's massive book was adopted as the blueprint for a new working model to bring about the decline and fall of Western civilization necessary to create and establish a New World Order inside a One World Government.

Spengler held it bound to happen that alien elements would be introduced into Western civilization in increasing numbers, and that the West would fail at that time to expel the aliens, thereby sealing its fate, a society, whose inward beliefs and sound convictions would become at variance with its outward profession and thus Western civilization would fall by the wayside in the manner of the ancient civilizations of Greece and Rome.

Tavistock thinking was that Spengler had indoctrinated Western civilization to believe that it would err on the side of Roman civilization, and expel the aliens. The genetic loss that has fallen upon Europe-and especially on Scandinavia, England, Germany, France-(the Anglo-Saxon, Nordic Alpine Germanic races) that began just before the Second World War is already so great as to be beyond expectations, and continues at an alarming pace under the skilled guidance of the Tavistock managers.

What was a very rare instance became a common occurrence, a black man married to a white woman or vice-versa.

The two World Wars cost the German nation almost one quarter of its population. Most of the intellectual energies of the German nation were diverted into war channels in defense of the Fatherland at the expense of science, arts, literature, music and the cultural, spiritual and moral advancement of the nation. The same could be said of the British nation. The blaze kindled by the British under the direction of Tavistock set all of Europe on fire, and did incalculable damage according to the Tavistock blueprint that matched Spengler's predictions.

Classical and Western are the only two civilizations that could bring a modern renaissance to the world. They had flourished and progressed just as long as these civilizations remained under the control of the Anglo-Saxon Nordic Alpine, Germanic races. The unsurpassed beauty of their literature, art, their classics, spiritual and moral advancement of the female sex with a very large corresponding degree of protection, was what distinguished Western and Classic civilizations from others.

It was this bastion that Spengler saw coming under increasing attack and the thinking at Tavistock ran on parallel tracks, but with a totally different goal. Tavistock saw this civilizations a stumbling block to ushering a New World Order, as did the emphasis on protection and elevation of the female sex to a place of high respect and honor.

Thus the whole thrust of Tavistock was to "democratize" the West by an attack on womanhood, and the racial, moral, spiritual and religious foundation upon which Western civilization rested.

As Spengler suggested, the Greeks and Romans were devoted to the social, religious, moral and spiritual advancement and the preservation of womanhood and they were successful for just as long as they were in control and could arrange matters so that government was carried out by a limited number of responsible citizens supported by the general populace below them, all being of the same pure unadulterated race. The planners at Tavistock saw that the way to upset the balance of Western civilization was to force unwelcome changes in the race by removing control from the deserving to the undeserving in the manner of ancient Roman leaders who were supplanted by their former slaves and aliens, whom they had permitted to come and dwell among them.

Tavistock, by 1937, had come a long way from its Wellington House beginnings and the successful propaganda campaign that had turned the British public from being strongly anti-war in 1913 to willing participants through the arts of manipulation with the willing cooperation of news communications media.

The technique was carried across the Atlantic in 1916 to manipulate the American people to support of the war in Europe. In spite of the fact that the vast majority,

including at least 50 U.S. Senators were adamantly opposed to the U.S. getting dragged into what they perceived was essentially a quarrel between Britain and France on the one hand, and Germany on the other, largely over trade and economics, the conspirators were undeterred. At that point Wellington House introduced the word, "Isolationists" as a derogatory description of those Americans who opposed U.S. participation in the war. The use of such words and phrases has proliferated under the expert brainwashing of the Social sciences scientists at Tavistock. Terms like "regime change," "collateral damage" became almost new English language.

With the Tavistock plan modified to suit American conditions, Bernays and Lippmann led President Woodrow Wilson to set up the very first Tavistock methodology techniques for polling (manufacturing) so-called public opinion created by Tavistock propaganda. They also taught Wilson to set up a secret body of "managers" to run the war effort and a body of "advisors" to assist the President in his decision-making. The Creel Commission was the first such body of opinion-makers set up in the United States.

Woodrow Wilson was the first American president to publicly proclaim himself in favor of a Socialist New World Order inside a Socialist One World Government. His remarkable acceptance of the New World Order is found in his book *The New Freedom*.

We say "his" book, but actually, it was written by Socialist William B. Hayle. Wilson denounced capitalism. "It is contrary to the common man and it has brought stagnation to our economy," Wilson wrote.

Yet, at the time, the United States economy was enjoying prosperity and industrial expansion as it had never experienced before in its history:

"We stand in the presence of a revolution—not a bloody revolution, America is not given to spilling blood—but a silent revolution, whereby America will insist upon recovering to practice those ideals which she has always professed, upon securing a government devoted to the general and not the special interests. We are upon the threshold of a time when the systematic life of the country will be sustained or at least supplemented at every point by government activity. And now we have to determine what kind of a government activity it shall be; whether, in the first place, it shall be directed from government itself, or whether it shall be indirect, through instrumentalities which have already constituted themselves and which stand ready to supersede government."

The United States, harried, hounded, pushed and shoved is headed on a fast track to the New World Order, propelled along by the Radical Republicans of the War Party who have been taken over by the scientists at the Tavistock Institute for Human Relations.

Just recently I was asked by a subscriber "where do we find the Tavistock Institute?" My response was: "Look around the U.S. Senate, the House of Representatives, the White House, the State Department, the Defense Department, Wall Street, Fox T.V. (Faux T.V.) and you will see their change agents in every one of these places."

President Wilson was the first U.S. president to “manage” the war through a civilian committee guided and directed by the Bernays and Lippmann from Wellington House, to which we have already made mention.

The resounding success of Wellington House and its enormous influence on the course of American history began before that in 1913. Wilson had spent almost a year tearing down the protective trade tariffs that had defended the American domestic markets from being overwhelmed by “Free Trade,” essentially the practice of allowing cheap British goods made with cheap labor in India to flood the American market. On October 12, 1913 Wilson signed the bill that was the beginning of the end of the unique American middle class, long the target of the Fabian Socialists. The bill was described as a measure to “adjust tariffs,” but it would have been accurate to describe it as a bill to “destroy tariffs.”

Such was the hidden power of Wellington House that the vast majority of the American people accepted this lie, not knowing or realizing that it was a death knell for American commerce that would lead to NAFTA, GATT and the World Trade Organization (WTO). Even more astonishing was the acceptance of the Federal Income Tax Act that was passed on September 5, 1913, to replace trade tariffs as the source of revenue for the Federal Government. Income Tax is a Marxist doctrine not found in the U.S. Constitution anymore than the Federal Reserve Bank is found in the Constitution. Wilson called his twin blows against the Constitution, “a fight for the people, and for free business,” and said he was proud to have taken “part in the completion of a great piece of business...” The Federal Reserve Act, explained by Wilson as “reconstructing the Nation's banking and currency system” was rushed through on a flood-tide of propaganda emanating from Wellington House, just in time for the hostilities that began the horror of WWI.

Most historians are agreed that without passage of the Federal Reserve Bank Act, Lord Grey would not have been able to start that terrible conflagration.

The deceptive language of the Federal Reserve Act was under the guidance of Bernays and Lippman who set up a “National Citizen's League” with the notorious Samuel Untermyer as its chairman, to promote the Federal Reserve Bank, that secured control of the people's money and currency and transferred it to a private monopoly without the victim's consent.

One of the most interesting pieces of history surrounding the imposition of the foreign financial slavery measure was that before it was sent to Wilson for his signature, a copy was given to the sinister Colonel Edward Mandel House as the representative of Wellington House and the British oligarchy represented by the banker, J.P. Morgan.

As to the American people, in whose name the disastrous measure was instituted, they had not the faintest idea how they had been connived, cheated, lied to and utterly deceived. An instrument of slavery was fastened around their necks without the victims

ever becoming aware of it.

Wellington House methodology was at its height when Wilson was coached in how to persuade Congress to declare war on Germany, although he had won election on the solemn promise to keep America out of the war then raging in Europe, a great triumph for the new art of public opinion making. It was just that - the poll questions were shaded in such away that the answers reflected the opinions of the public; not their understanding of the questions, nor their understanding of the processes of political science.

To order The Tavistock Institute book and all other books available from Dr Coleman, go to:

Amazon.com or directly from Dr. Coleman's office (800) 942-0821

or write to:

World Intelligence Review
101 Convention Center Dr. Suite 700
Las Vegas, NV 89109

Ken Adachi <Editor>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |

Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |

Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Dream & The Reality

U.S. Concentration Camps Exists...Don't Remain in Denial!

REX 84 CAMPS

Compiled by Dee Finney

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/usconcentrationcamps28jun01.shtml>

Original, June 28, 2001; Updated November 17, 2005

<http://www.greatdreams.com/concentration.htm>

I had this dream a long time ago. I toyed with the idea of the topic every time I heard about it, which was every so often, and because I don't like to deal with conspiracy ideas, I kept on tossing the idea aside and staying in denial that our beloved country would do this to their own citizens. Then the movie ASTEROID came out and it showed FEMA taking all the people in the area where the meteor was going to come down to a large camp which was already set up, supposedly for that purpose. We already know that every major city has places for emergencies where people can go in case of hurricanes, tornadoes, etc., but camps is another story. Huge numbers of people can be housed at a moments notice.

I used to have a subscription to the newspaper SPOTLIGHT when I lived in Wisconsin, and I was more into the conspiracy issues then, especially after the assassination of J.F.K., after the deaths of R.F.K. and Martin Luther King, the WACO horror, Ruby Ridge, and then after the Oklahoma City bombing of the Murrah Building. One can't help but think there is something wrong when these types of things occur. However, I would toy with the idea, and then drop it again.

I think it's time to talk about it again. Read my dream and then peruse the facts below:

Dee

NOTE: A big coincidence occurred on 7-2-2001. While we were talking about FEMA and the water_coincidence page I had just done, this movie showed again. Is this a

subliminal warning? In a very short period of time, they also came out with Deep Impact and Armageddon. This is not to mention that dire warnings were coming from NASA about close encounters with a large asteroid, and then they told us they would not be telling us in advance of these events because it would cause more deaths due to panic than to the event itself.

I looked for a movie review on ASTEROID, and couldn't find anything positive on it. I then came across a movie review which coincidentally was written on Aug. 11, 1999, the day of the big eclipse. In Asteroid, starring Annabella Sciorra, Michael Biehn, Michael plays Jack, the director of FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency). FEMA is the agency belonging to the US Government that handles disasters and things like that -- like hurricane damage, tornado damage, taking care of the people in bombing disasters, and most oddly... making sure the United States remains operational after a nuclear attack.

In the movie the director of FEMA is flying around on a helicopters rescuing people off of burning rooftops. The astronomer, who also plays the mother of a son named Elliot (not the same as in ET-The extraterrestrial) discovers a bunch of asteroid fragments following a comet into the path of the Earth. The comet passes nicely, but all these fragments will not. There's like... two major asteroids heading toward the Earth, and so the chic and Biehn get together and figure out how to handle everything. The smaller chunk comes in first, and they evacuate Kansas City and everything... and the small chunk burns up; leaving a small piece to come in and blow up a dam.

The chic's astronomer friend from Boulder, Colorado calls again and says the bigger asteroid is heading for Earth too. Michael Biehn's drama scene falls between the two asteroids. So everybody freaks out, knowing that this huge Earth-Killer asteroid is coming. They formulate a plan, which involves everybody staying indoors and waiting it out while the US Air Force sends up three jets with lasers on them to blow up this four-mile-wide asteroid. Little laser beams coming out of the nose-cones of F16 fighters managed to blow up this four-mile-diameter asteroid. But instead of the asteroid being destroyed, it breaks up into fragments still headed toward the planet. The next scene shows people on a rollercoaster, and a little asteroid piece blows up above them. Looked like a big firecracker to me.

Apparently there's a 90-meter wide fragment heading for Dallas next, where Elliot and the astronomer's father live. When the asteroid pieces finally do come down, it causes extreme destruction in Dallas as well and kill many, many people.

It's a two part movie, which originally was a 4 part mini series written for TV. The video is shorter than the original version.

11-11-89 - Dream: There was no work to be had in the country, (United States) so I had gone to town to look for a job.

There were no longer stores along the main city streets, they were in clusters at

intervals, like mini-malls. There were big government offices everywhere. Along 17th street, lawns were being reconstructed and I tried to assist but there wasn't enough grass to go around.

The men were huddled around the bars, not drinking but checking the stock market, worrying themselves sick to see if they had lost everything.

It was a well kept secret but I had been chosen as mediator between sides between our country and the Overtakers. The schools were being organized at this moment to march the children to government camps and take them away from their parents. I managed to sneak up to the 20th street school where my youngest son was in 1st grade. I spotted him and grabbed him by the arm and we rushed down the street together. He said, "I've been calling you all day, hoping you'd come and get me."

I was watching the other mothers who weren't able to find their children and rescue them before they were marched away to camp. I helped to hold one mother up from collapsing. She was devastated that her daughter hadn't been seen.

I knew that the secret guns were trained on Madison, WI (The capitol city of our state) and these children were going to be used as hostages.

The following link shows a concentration camp within walking distance of my own home:

<http://gulagamerika.homestead.com/StateIndex.html>

You will read about the RED/BLUE lists below: Somehow I managed to put up a page about this earlier on this topic. RED LINE/BLUE LINE DREAM AND THE REALITY

Read the article written by K.T. Frankovich that appeared in Nexus Magazine. Be aware though, this is a true story based on the Hurricane Andrew cover-up. This is not for the weak hearted. This is how FEMA and the cops really handle emergencies when the chips are down.

detention/concentration camp

Did you know? Public Law 87-297 calls for complete disarmament so the UN can "maintain internal peace". 51 million American acres are now UN designated! Military capacity of US is 65% and UN is 800% of our 1991 levels. The UN Children's Rights takes responsibility away from parents and gives it to the state. No mention of God in the UN Charter. AIDS

was UN-induced for population control (House Bill 15090.) HB 666 crushes our 4th Amendment Rights. UN command of US troops (PDD 25).

SUBJECT: Executive Orders

APPLICABLE EXECUTIVE ORDERS

The following =Executive Orders=, now recorded in the Federal Register, and therefore accepted by Congress as the law of the land, can be put into effect at any time an emergency is declared:

10995--All communications media seized by the Federal Government.

10997--Seizure of all electrical power, fuels, including gasoline and minerals.

10998--Seizure of all food resources, farms and farm equipment.

10999--Seizure of all kinds of transportation, including your personal car, and control of all highways and seaports.

11000--Seizure of all civilians for work under Federal supervision.

11001--Federal takeover of all health, education and welfare.

11002--Postmaster General empowered to register every man, woman and child in the U.S.A.

11003--Seizure of all aircraft and airports by the Federal Government.

11004--Housing and Finance authority may shift population from one locality to another. Complete integration.

11005--Seizure of railroads, inland waterways, and storage facilities.

11051--The Director of the Office of Emergency Planning authorized to put Executive Orders into effect in "times of increased international tension or financial crisis". He is also to perform such additional functions as the President may direct.

"THESE EXECUTIVE ORDERS GROSSLY AND FLAGRANTLY VIOLATE ARTICLE 4 SECTION 4 OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES. "THE UNITED STATES SHALL GUARANTEE TO EVERY STATE IN THIS UNION A REPUBLICAN FORM OF GOVERNMENT, AND SHALL PROTECT EACH OF THEM AGAINST INVASION; AND ON APPLICATION OF THE LEGISLATURE, OR OF THE EXECUTIVE

(WHEN THE LEGISLATURE CANNOT BE CONVENED) AGAINST DOMESTIC VIOLENCE." "REGIONAL GOVERNMENT IS NOT A REPRESENTATIVE REPUBLICAN FORM OF GOVERNMENT!"

Stated simply: the dictatorial power of the Executive rests primarily on three basis: Executive Order 11490, Executive Order 11647, and the Planning, Programming, Budgeting System which is operated through the new and all-powerful Office of Management and Budget.

E. O. 11490 is a compilation of some 23 previous Executive Orders, signed by Nixon on Oct. 28, 1969, and outlining emergency functions which are to be performed by some 28 Executive Departments and Agencies whenever the President of the United States declares a national emergency (as in defiance of an impeachment edict, for example). Under the terms of E. O. 11490, the President can declare that a national emergency exists and the Executive Branch can:

- * Take over all communications media
- * Seize all sources of power
- * Take charge of all food resources
- * Control all highways and seaports
- * Seize all railroads, inland waterways, airports, storage facilities
- * Commandeer all civilians to work under federal supervision
- * Control all activities relating to health, education, and welfare
- * Shift any segment of the population from one locality to another
- * Take over farms, ranches, timberized properties
- * Regulate the amount of your own money you may withdraw from your bank, or savings and loan institution

All of these and many more items are listed in 32 pages incorporating nearly 200,000 words, providing and absolute bureaucratic dictatorship whenever the President gives the word.

Executive Order 11647 provides the regional and local mechanisms and manpower for carrying out the provisions of E. O. 11490. Signed by Richard Nixon on Feb. 10, 1972, this Order sets up Ten Federal Regional Councils to govern Ten Federal Regions made up of the fifty still existing States of the Union.

WHERE IS FEMA LOCATED?

Not far from the nation's capital there is a large natural feature known as Mount Weather, located on Hwy. 601, just outside the bucolic town of Berryville, VA. Inside this mountain the FEMA develops its plans and collects information on US citizens while ensconced in what the FEMA euphemistically calls the "Special Facility". This facility is equipped with all the computer power and satellite uplinks necessary to control all the communications systems in our country and beyond. The security measures are so stringent at Mount Weather that anyone entering is subject to searches for such contraband as cameras, note pads, or any other item capable of recording information such as its interior layout.

Although only a handful of insiders know exactly how big the facility is, those who have gotten a glimpse inside Mount Weather describe a huge underground city. It is known that contained within the mountain are all the supplies necessary to keep the FEMA running for months without contact with the outside world.

Mount Weather contains a working duplicate of the Executive Branch of the Federal government, ready to swing into action at a moment's notice. Mount Weather personnel also maintain a database of information on U.S. citizens. But relatively little is publicly known about this facility.

"Mount Weather is a virtually self-contained facility. Aboveground, scattered across manicured lawns, are about a dozen buildings bristling with antennas and microwave relay systems. An on-site sewage-treatment plant, with a 90,000 gal.-a-day capacity, and two tanks holding 250,000 gal. of water could last some 200 people more than a month; underground ponds hold additional water supplies. Not far from the installation's entry gate are a control tower and a helicopter pad. The mountain's real secrets are not visible at ground level."

The mountain's "real secrets" are protected by warning signs, 10 foot-high chain link fences, razor wire, and armed guards. Curious motorists and hikers on the Appalachian trail are relieved of their sketching pads and cameras and sent on their way. Security is tight.

Mount Weather is the self-sustaining underground command center for the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). The facility is the operational center -- the hub -- of approximately 100 other Federal Relocation Centers, most of which are concentrated in Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Virginia, Maryland and North Carolina. Together this network of underground facilities constitutes the backbone of America's "Continuity of Government" program. In the event of nuclear war, declaration of martial law, or other national emergency, the President, his cabinet and the rest of the Executive Branch would be "relocated" to Mount Weather.

What Does Congress Know about Mount Weather?

According to the Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights hearings in 1975, Congress has almost no knowledge and no oversight -- budgetary or otherwise -- on Mount Weather. Retired Air Force General Leslie W. Bray, in his testimony to the subcommittee, said "I am not at liberty to describe precisely what is the role and the mission and the capability that we have at Mount Weather, or at any other precise location."

The underground city contains a parallel government-in-waiting: "High-level Governmental sources, speaking in the promise of strictest anonymity, stated that each of the Federal departments represented at Mount Weather is headed by a single person on whom is conferred the rank of a Cabinet-level official. Protocol even demands that subordinates address them as 'Mr. Secretary.' Each of the Mount Weather 'Cabinet members' is apparently appointed by the White House and serves an indefinite term ... many through several Administrations.... The facility attempts to duplicate the vital functions of the Executive branch of the Administration."

The same source states: "As might be expected, there is also an Office of the Presidency at Mount Weather." The Federal Preparedness Agency (precursor to FEMA) apparently appoints a special staff to the Presidential section, which regularly receives top secret national security estimates and raw data from each of the Federal departments and agencies.

Play War Games

This is the main daily activity of the approximately 240 people who work at Mount Weather. The games are intended to train the Mount Weather bureaucracy to managing a wide range of problems associated with both war and domestic political crises.

Decisions are made in the "Situation Room," the base's nerve center, located in the core of Mount Weather. The Situation Room is the archetypal war room, with "charts, maps and whatever visuals may be needed" and "batteries of communications equipment connecting Mount Weather with the White House and 'Raven Rock' -- the underground Pentagon sixty miles north of Washington -- as well as with almost every US military unit stationed around the globe. All internal communications are conducted by closed-circuit color television ... senior officers and 'Cabinet members' have two consoles recessed in the walls of their office.

Civil Crisis Management

Mount Weather personnel study more than war scenarios. Domestic "crises" are also tracked and watched, and there have been times when Mount Weather almost swung into action. Officials who were at Mount Weather during the 1960s say the complex was actually prepared to assume certain governmental powers at the time of the 1961

Cuban missile crisis and the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963. The installation used the tools of its 'Civil Crisis Management' program on a standby basis during the 1967 and 1968 urban riots and during a number of national antiwar demonstrations.

Studies conducted at Mount Weather involve the control and management of domestic political unrest where there are material shortages (such as food riots) or in strike situations where the FPA determines that there are industrial disruptions and other domestic resource crises.

According to Daniel J. Cronin, former assistant director for the FPA, Reconnaissance satellites, local and state police intelligence reports, and Federal law enforcement agencies are just a few of the resources available to the FPA [now FEMA] for information gathering. "We try to monitor situations and get to them before they become emergencies," Cronin said. "No expense is spared in the monitoring program."

What is Mount Weather's Ultimate Purpose?

We have seen that Mount Weather contains an unelected, parallel "government-in-waiting" ready to take control of the United States upon word from the President or his successor. The facility contains a massive database of information on U.S. citizens which is operated with no safeguards or accountability. Ostensibly, this expensive hub of America's network of sub-terran bases was designed to preserve our form of government during a nuclear holocaust.

Mount Weather is not simply a Cold War holdover. Information on command and control strategies during national emergencies have largely been withheld from the American public. Executive Order 11051, signed by President Kennedy on October 2, 1962, states that "national preparedness must be achieved... as may be required to deal with increases in international tension with limited war, or with general war including attack upon the United States."

Executive Order 11490, drafted by Gen. George A Lincoln (former director for the Office of Emergency Preparedness, the FPA's predecessor) and signed by President Nixon in October 1969, tells a different story. EO 11490, which superceded Kennedy's EO 11051, begins, "Whereas our national security is dependent upon our ability to assure continuity of government, at every level, in any national emergency type situation that might conceivably confront the nation..."

Nixon's order makes no reference to "war," "imminent attack," or "general war." These quantifiers are replaced by an extremely vague "national emergency type situation" that "might conceivably" interfere with the workings of the national power structure. Furthermore, there is no publicly known Executive Order outlining the restoration of the Constitution after a national emergency has ended. Unless the parallel government at Mount Weather does not decide out of the goodness of its heart to return power to

Constitutional authority, the United States could experience a coup d'etat posing as a national emergency.

Mount Weather facility is buried in secrecy. Public awareness of the facility and its purpose would raise serious questions about who holds the reins of power in this country. The Constitution states that those reins lie in the hands of the people, but the very existence of Mount Weather suggests an entirely different reality. As long as Mount Weather exists, these questions will remain.

This is G o o g l e's cache of <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/pages/camps.html>. There over 600 prison camps in the United States, all fully operational and ready to receive prisoners. They are all staffed and even surrounded by full-time guards, but they are all empty. These camps are to be operated by FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) should Martial Law need to be implemented in the United States.

The Rex 84 Program was established on the reasoning that if a mass exodus of illegal aliens crossed the Mexican/US border, they would be quickly rounded up and detained in detention centers by FEMA. Rex 84 allowed many military bases to be closed down and to be turned into prisons.

Operation Cable Splicer and Garden Plot are the two sub programs which will be implemented once the Rex 84 program is initiated for its proper purpose. Garden Plot is the program to control the population. Cable Splicer is the program for an orderly takeover of the state and local governments by the federal government. FEMA is the executive arm of the coming police state and thus will head up all operations. The Presidential Executive Orders already listed on the Federal Register also are part of the legal framework for this operation.

The camps all have railroad facilities as well as roads leading to and from the detention facilities. Many also have an airport nearby. The majority of the camps can house a population of 20,000 prisoners. Currently, the largest of these facilities is just outside of Fairbanks, Alaska. The Alaskan facility is a massive mental health facility and can hold approximately 2 million people.

A person named Terry Kings wrote an article on his discoveries of camps located in southern California. His findings are as follows:

Over the last couple months several of us have investigated three soon-to-be prison camps in the Southern California area. We had heard about these sites and wanted to see them for ourselves.

The first one we observed was in Palmdale, California. It is not operating as a prison at the moment but is masquerading as part of a water facility. Now why would there be a facility of this nature out in the middle of nowhere with absolutely no prisoners? The fences that run for miles around this large facility all point inward, and there are large

mounds of dirt and dry moat surrounding the central area so the inside area is not visible from the road. There are 3 large loading docks facing the entrance that can be observed from the road. What are these massive docks going to be loading?

We observed white vans patrolling the area and one came out and greeted us with a friendly wave and followed us until we had driven safely beyond the area. What would have happened had we decided to enter the open gate or ask questions?

This facility is across the street from the Palmdale Water Department. The area around the Water Department has fences pointing outward, to keep people out of this dangerous area so as not to drown. Yet, across the street, the fences all point inward. Why? To keep people in? What people? Who are going to be it's occupants?

There are also signs posted every 50 feet stating: State of California Trespassing Loitering Forbidden By Law Section 555 California Penal Code.

The sign at the entrance says: Pearblossom Operations and Maintenance Subcenter Receiving Department, 34534 116th Street East. There is also a guard shack located at the entrance.

We didn't venture into this facility, but did circle around it to see if there was anything else visible from the road. We saw miles of fences with the top points all directed inward. There is a railroad track that runs next to the perimeter of this fenced area. The loading docks are large enough to hold railroad cars.

I wonder what they are planning for this facility? They could easily fit 100,000 people in this area. And who would the occupants be?

Another site is located in Brand Park in Glendale. There are newly constructed fences (all outfitted with new wiring that point inward). The fences surround a dry reservoir. There are also new buildings situated in the area. We questioned the idea that there were four armed military personnel walking the park. Since when does a public park need armed guards?

A third site visited was in the San Fernando Valley, adjacent to the Water District. Again, the area around the actual Water District had fences logically pointing out (to keep people out of the dangerous area). And the rest of the adjacent area which went on for several miles was ringed with fences and barbed wire facing inward (to keep what or who in?) Also, interesting was the fact that the addition to the tops of the fences were fairly new as to not even contain any sign of rust on them. Within the grounds was a huge building that the guard said was a training range for policemen. There were newly constructed roads, new gray military looking buildings, and a landing strip. For what? Police cars were constantly patrolling the several mile perimeter of the area.

From the parking lot of the Odyssey Restaurant a better view could be taken of the area

that was hidden from site from the highway. There was an area that contained about 100 black boxes that looked like railroad cars. We had heard that loads of railroad cars have been manufactured in Oregon outfitted with shackles. Would these be of that nature? From our position it was hard to determine.

In searching the Internet, I have discovered that there are about 600 of these prison sites around the country (and more literally popping up overnight do they work all night). They are manned, but yet do not contain prisoners. Why do they need all these non-operating prisons? What are they waiting for? We continuously hear that our current prisons are overcrowded and they are releasing prisoners because of this situation. But what about all these facilities? What are they really for? Why are there armed guards yet no one to protect themselves against? And what is going to be the kick-off point to put these facilities into operation?

What would bring about a situation that would call into effect the need for these new prison facilities? A man-made or natural catastrophe? An earthquake, panic due to Y2K, a massive poisoning, a panic of such dimensions to cause nationwide panic?

Once a major disaster occurs (whether it is a real event or manufactured event does not matter) Martial Law is hurriedly put in place and we are all in the hands of the government agencies (FEMA) who thus portray themselves as our protectors. Yet what happens when we question those in authority and how they are taking away all of our freedoms? Will we be the ones detained in these camp sites? And who are they going to round up? Those with guns? Those who ask questions? Those that want to know what's really going on? Does that include any of us? The seekers of truth?

When first coming across this information I was in a state of total denial. How could this be? I believed our country was free, and always felt a sense of comfort in knowing that as long as we didn't hurt others in observing our freedom we were left to ourselves. Ideally we treated everyone with respect and honored their uniqueness and hoped that others did likewise.

It took an intensive year of searching into the hidden politics to discover that we are as free as we believe we are. If we are in denial, we don't see the signs that are staring at us, but keep our minds turned off and busy with all the mundane affairs of daily life.

We just don't care enough to find out the real truth, and settle for the hand-fed stories that come our way over the major media sources television, radio, newspaper, and magazines. But it's too late to turn back to the days of blindfolds and hiding our heads in the sand because the reality is becoming very clear. The time is fast approaching when we will be the ones asking "What happened to our freedom? To our free speech? To our right to protect ourselves and our family? To think as an individual? To express ourselves in whatever way we wish?"

Once we challenge that freedom we find out how free we really are. How many are

willing to take up that challenge? Very few indeed, otherwise we wouldn't find ourselves in the situation that we are in at the present time. We wouldn't have let things progress and get out of the hands of the public and into the hands of those that seek to keep us under their control no matter what it takes, and that includes the use of force and detainment for those that ask the wrong questions.

Will asking questions be outlawed next? Several instances have recently been reported where those that were asking questions that came too near the untold truth (the cover up) were removed from the press conferences and from the public's ear. Also, those that wanted to speak to the press were detained and either imprisoned, locked in a psychiatric hospital, slaughtered (through make-believe suicides) or discredited.

Why are we all in denial over these possibilities? Didn't we hear about prison camps in Germany, and even in the United States during World War II? Japanese individuals were rounded up and placed in detention camps during the duration of the War. Where was their freedom?

You don't think it could happen to you? Obviously those rounded up and killed didn't think it could happen to them either. How could decent people have witnessed such atrocities and still said nothing? Are we going to do the same here as they cart off one by one those individuals who are taking a stand for the rights of the citizens as they expose the truth happening behind the scenes? Are we all going to sit there and wonder what happened to this country of ours? Where did we go wrong? How could we let it happen?

From: <http://www.geocities.com/SouthBeach/Lagoon/1780/concentration.html>

There are over 100 primary and secondary concentration camps across the US. Each houses about 20,000 prisoners. Currently the largest of these facilities is the just outside of Fairbanks, Alaska. The Alaskan facility is a gigantic mental health facility and can hold approximately 2 million people. The majority of these facilities have no prisoners but are currently staffed by military personnel. The camps all have railroad facilities, as well as roads, coming and going out of them, to get there. Also quite a few are closed down military bases and are adjacent to airport facilities.

The Rex 84 program is documented in the public record and civilian internment camps were publically admitted by Congressman Henry Gonzales in 1997. With the influx of foreign military equipment into the United States as well as the Executive Orders registered on the Federal Register it would be impudent to ignore this information.

From: <http://www.homestead.com/omegageneration/gulags.html>

Gulag America

(New World Order's Concentration Camp Program)

During the 1950's, the elitists planning for world government made plans to use occupation forces in every country that did not submit to their greedy, arrogant ambitions. Their plan called for using Chinese troops in America. This fact is documented by Dr. Dennis Cuddy in his book, *Secret Records Revealed*. It is also documented by Willard Cantelon in his book, *Money Master of the*

World. Now that American soldiers have been used in Kuwait, Somalia, Haiti, Bosnia, and Kosovo, a precedent has been set to bring the red Chinese here. The UN could justify such an action if the Black Muslims instigate a race war. I expect this scenario if the Democrats loose the White House and Congress in the 2000 elections. Comrade Clinton could not be slicker in making himself Commandant of Gulag America.

In 1997, there were already 43 concentrations camps ready to imprison Christians and other patriotic people, who want to be governed by the Constitution. If the Clintons' hatred for Christians and other constitutionalists seems incredible to you, then ask yourself why the White House instructed the FBI this year to regard us as terrorists. Under this guise, Comrade Clinton can raid the homes of innocent saints and patriots, take them away to never be seen again as in Nazi Germany, and the media will make everyone think they were criminals. In 1997, 20 more concentration camps were under construction.

Their locations are revealed on the link above, as excerpted from Jim Keith's book, *Black Helicopters II*:

From: <http://users.rcn.com/andrew2265/deathcamps.html> - Photos are missing on this site
STALAG U.S.A.

In the spring of 1997, Professor Ian Stewart, met with "Mr. Sea" [Al Cuppet] to discuss what he has learned first-hand about the coming persecution at the hands of the New World Order operatives.

With a seven-inch thick portfolio filled with photographs, news articles, correspondence, etc., Mr. Sea revealed disturbing information about New World Order efforts to destroy and enslave America.

The following are some of Mr. Sea's comments. But first, let's take a look at the man who made the comments.

Mr. Sea, a committed Christian, is a former inspector for the Joint Chiefs of Staff and the Department of Defense, with 31 years of federal service in the military, nine with the Department of Defense, including two years with the Air Staff. He's a holder of the Bronze Star, the Purple Heart, the Defense Meritorious Service Medal, three awards of

the Joint Service Medal, all of the Vietnamese awards, as well as the Joint Meritorious Unit Medal.

When he retired a few years ago, he was awarded the Secretary of Defense Civilian Service Medal. He's been around the world to 31 countries on four continents, and speaks five languages.

Mr. Sea spoke of the coming American Holocaust of the Government's plans for dealing with the non-New World Orderites. He spoke of the infrastructure that has already been set up to incarcerate and execute Americans, and the locations of the facilities that will be used for these purposes -- all with photographs, leaving little to the imagination.

An interview with Mr. Sea regarding New World Order plans for the U.S. and its citizens

"The infrastructure is set up. There are at least 130 concentration camps, quietly modified facilities which have sprung up and continue to spring up across the country, seemingly devoid of activity, yet requiring strange accoutrements such as barbed wire-topped fencing (with the tops turned inward) and helicopter wind socks. Most have good logistical supportability, with major highways and railroad transport facilities adjacent to the sites.

"These facilities, many in remote areas across our country, are set up to become concentration/detention camps, complete with gas chambers, for resisters and dissidents. Generally speaking, they're set up for dissenters who will not go along with the New World Order. The "resisters" are gun owners who refuse to give up their weapons; the "dissidents" are Christians, Patriots and Constitutionals. These camps are set up. I've seen many of them.

"On August 6, 1994, I toured the Amtrak Railcar Repair Facility at Beech Grove, Indianapolis, Indiana. There are at least ten maintenance barns at this facility, covering 129 acres, with two separate fences with the tops leaning inward. The windows of several buildings have been bricked up. Hence, you have three levels of security for Amtrak repair barns!

"There are three helicopter 25-knot aviation wind socks (which aren't the correct ones to use for chemical spills which require 10-knot wind socks). There are high security NSA-style people turnstiles, and high intensity/security lighting for 24-hour operation. The box car (gas chamber) building fence is marked with special "RED/BLUE Zone" signs [visible in the photo]. This corresponds to the "mission" of the RED/BLUE Lists which surfaced in June and July of 1996.

"Under martial law, this will become a death camp. They're only going to handle category one and two (RED and BLUE) people there. This box car facility will be used for execution.

"One of the barns is large enough to put four box cars into. There are powered vents on the top of the barn to vent the gas out of the building after the box cars have been fumigated. All of the buildings have newly installed six-inch gas pipes and furnaces installed in all "railroad barns."

"Since the photo was taken in August 1994, FEMA has allocated \$6 million to make the walls and roofs of the buildings "airtight." Under martial law, this facility could be immediately used as an SS-style "termination" gas chamber.

"On January 27, 1995, The Indianapolis News ran an article titled, "Amtrak Lays off 212 at Beech Grove: 170 Lose Jobs at Maintenance Center Today." Why perform \$6 million worth of renovations, and then lay off 212 people? Because the people doing the final executions will not be Americans. Thus, the "slots" of the 212 will be filled with non-Americans.

"They'll hire foreigners for this "cappo" task. Cappo ("chief" in Italian) was the title of the trustee prisoners who actually killed many Jews for the SS butchers at Dachau, and at other Nazi crematoria across Europe.

"The news article also said, " . . . hopes the yard may be able to solicit work repairing private train cars, and perhaps subway cars from Washington, DC, or other urban areas." The repairing of private trains is a dead giveaway to death cars!

"The article went on to say, "Late last year, Congress ordered Amtrak to spend at least \$5.9 million patching holes in the roof and fixing masonry on the walls of the giant machine sheds at Beech Grove." These buildings have been "sealed." They're airtight. The facility is constructed to allow gas to be blown into all the buildings via the newly installed, two-story, hot air heating furnaces."

Next, Mr. Sea elaborated on the two categories, the RED and BLUE Lists, and what they mean: "The RED List is for pick-up and execution before unobtrusive preparations for martial law are initiated. The BLUE List is also for execution, but at a later date within six weeks of martial law declaration. There are no "re-education" plans for either category-- just execution.

"When you get picked up on a RED pick-up, they'll take you from your home at night -- probably around 4 a.m. -- and put you in a black van, then drive you to a helicopter waiting to fly you to an intermediate point. There, you'll be loaded onto a big 64-passenger CH-47 Chinook helicopter -- all black, unmarked and illegally operating under the Treaty on Open Skies.

"Then they'll fly you to one of 38 cities where you'll board a 747, 737, or 727. "You may be taken straight to a temporary detention facility. When you're

RED listed, you'll be taken to a red camp. Then you'll be executed.

"At some point, martial law will be declared. (Martial law is when the writ of Habeas Corpus -- to have a trial by jury -- is suspended. Instead of going to the judge, you go straight to jail for a limited time.) I suspect there will be a major outage, or some other crisis which will be the reason to declare martial law. At this point, the BLUE listed people will be picked up. At that time, the country will be regionalized into ten regions, which are already designated by FEMA.

"Be advised that it has been proven (in Wyoming and at least one other location) that the black choppers have state-of-the-art radio (RF) frequency wideband jammers, and can jam cell phones and CBs while they're executing black operations missions (i.e., in your area). This means that your cell phone could be jammed just before and/or during any action against you.

"In June of 1996, an FBI agent got hold of the Region Three BLUE List (from a CIA agent), and found his own name on it, and those of several others he knew in Virginia. The Regional BLUE List stated that the names on the BLUE List would be picked up "within six weeks of the actual martial law declaration."

"This parallels the Nazi RED/BLUE List policy almost to the letter. The parallel Nazi plan was published by Heinz Hohne in his 1966 book, The Story of the Nazi SS: The Order of the Death's Head.

"People say, "It won't work." But it will work if the 300,000 Soviet troops which are ALREADY HERE can get the guns. The name of the game is to blackball the people to get the guns . . . make the militia look bad, make guns look bad, make everybody give up their guns. Once they get your gun, they've got you, UNLESS you've got the angel of the Lord at your door.

"The ones doing all of this are operating out of the highest places in the Federal Government. They're cooperating with "spirit guides and mediums" and using astrology and numerology. The spirit guides are telling them what to do, and the entire thing is being orchestrated at the highest spiritual levels. Every base has been covered. They've thought of everything.

"If you notice, they often do things on the 13th of the month. Mr. Clinton does a lot of things on the 13th. On September 13, 1993, the brokered Israeli-PLO peace accord was signed. He waited 14 days, until September 13, 1994 to sign the Crime Bill. On June 13, 1995, he stated he'd veto the national debt authorization ceiling. On November 13, he did veto it. On January 13, 1996, he made a speech to Bosnia.

"There will be an interim of probably just days from the time they launch the RED List, to the declaration of martial law when they'll start coming after those on the BLUE List. It'll work the same way it did with the Nazis who had a list of people to pick up, on June 30, 1934, before they declared their "mobilization."

"It's the same blueprint being used because it's the same spirit leading the Fourth Reich as led the Third Reich. In Germany, they used trains, here it will be helicopters and 747s.

"When Hitler was villainizing the Jews, he hired thugs and dressed them in black uniforms. He was building concentration camps and setting up a transport system. In this country, they're now in the process of villainizing Christians, Patriots, Constitutionalists, and outspoken talk-show hosts, etc.

"Who will be doing the actual picking up? Foreign "cops" (United Nations Internal Security Forces). Over 30 foreign military bases under the United Nations flag are already set up in the US., all with the approval of special appointees in high Federal positions. These bases are already manned with over ONE MILLION troops from Russia, Poland, Germany, Belgium, Turkey, Great Britain, Nicaragua, and Asian countries.

"Why are they here? Because unlike our own troops--many of which along with the Guard and Reserve of 24 states are being deployed overseas--will have no qualms about firing on U.S. citizens when the time comes.

"There are more than 2,000 Russian tanks, military trucks and chemical warfare vehicles just outside Gulfport, Mississippi. They began arriving in January of 1994.

"There are 180 foreign troops at Fort Reilly which was confirmed to me by a Brigadier General. There are 300 who came into the Birmingham, Alabama airport on a big white Russian cargo plane on December 13, 1995.

"As of 1995, there were 10,000 plus foreign troops at Fort Chafee, Arkansas reportedly making preparations for 20,000 "detainees."

"Also in 1995 at Fort Polk, Louisiana (U.S. Army Post), Russian and Eastern European troops were deployed under the U.N. flag. [When questioned about this, the legislative aide of the congressman who resides over Fort Polk, stated, "Yes, they were there undertaking broad, joint training exercises. And, yes, the U.N. flag was flying. There may still be some there today."]

"At the Aberdeen Proving Grounds, there are many Russian tanks. One of the NCOs told his father that he'd been maintaining them.

"This is going on all over the country. German troops are known to be at Holloman Air Force Base in New Mexico, Wright-Patterson Air Force Base in Ohio, and Fort Hood, Texas. Chinese troops are known to be at the Long Beach Naval Station in California.

"There's not going to be some future event when the invading troops are going to show

up. They're already here! When martial law is implemented, these foreign U.N. troops will be policing our country, carrying out the plans of the New World Order."

From: <http://www.pbx.org/9x/hp/FTPsites/blackcrlw/consprcy/fema-3.txt>

"Guts and Glory: The Rise and Fall of Oliver North," by Ben

Bradlee Jr. (Donald I. Fine, \$21.95. 573 pp.)

Reviewed by Dennis M. Culnan Copyright 1990, Gannett News Service All

Rights Reserved Short excerpt posted here under applicable copyright laws

[Oliver] North managed to network himself into the highest levels of the CIA and power centers around the world. There he lied and boastfully ignored the constitutional process, Bradlee writes.

Yet more terrifying is the plan hatched by North and other Reagan people in the Federal Emergency Manpower Agency (FEMA): A blueprint for the military takeover of the United States. The plan called for FEMA to become "emergency czar" in the event of a national emergency such as nuclear war or an American invasion of a foreign nation. FEMA would also be a buffer between the president and his cabinet and other civilian agencies, and would have broad powers to appoint military commanders and run state and local governments. Finally, it would have the authority to order suspect aliens into concentration camps and seize their property.

When then-Attorney General William French Smith got wind of the plan, he killed it. After Smith left the administration, North and his FEMA cronies came up with the Defense Resource Act, designed to suspend the First Amendment by imposing censorship and banning strikes.

Where was it all heading? The book's answer: "REX-84 Bravo, a National Security Decision Directive 52 that would become operative with the president's declaration of a state of national emergency concurrent with a mythical U.S. military invasion of an unspecified Central American country, presumably Nicaragua."

Bradlee writes that the Rex exercise was designed to test FEMA's readiness to assume authority over the Department of Defense, the National Guard in all 50 states, and "a number of state defense forces to be established by state legislatures." The military would then be "deputized," thus making an end run around federal law forbidding military involvement in domestic law enforcement.

Rex, which ran concurrently with the first annual U.S. show of force in Honduras in April 1984, was also designed to test FEMA's ability to round up 400,000 undocumented Central American aliens in the United States and its ability to distribute hundreds of tons of small arms to ``state defense forces."

Incredibly, REX 84 was similar to a plan secretly adopted by Reagan while governor of California. His two top henchmen then were Edwin Meese, who recently resigned as U.S. attorney general, and Louis Guiffrida, the FEMA director in 1984.

If the review makes you nervous, you should read the book!

--Chip Berlet ** End of text from cdp:mideast.forum **

From: <http://www.spotlight.org/>
Reagan Orders Concentration Camps

Mass detention facilities--otherwise known as concentration camps--are being set up at a number of major U.S. military installations on the secret orders of President Ronald Reagan.

The SPOTLIGHT has learned that on April 5 the White House issued a highly classified National Security Decision Directive (NSDD) which sets forth urgent instructions for the "activation" of 10 huge prison camps at key defense commands located across the nation.

Less than 24 hours before this edition went to press, on April 11, The SPOTLIGHT received information from two trustworthy confidential sources--patriotic career Army officers--stationed at Ft. Benning, Georgia, and Ft. Chaffee, Arkansas, revealing that preparations were being set in motion for an unprecedented roundup of aliens and "sercurity suspects" coast to coast.

According to these sources, the primary goal of the vast police operation, codenamed "Rex 84," is to detain and deport illegal immigrants.

But these sources say "Rex 84" has another, even more closely guarded and carefully orchestrated objective: To apply so-called "C&C" ("capture and custody") measures against political opponents, resisters or even outspoken critics whom the administration considers "dangerous."

According to the information obtained--and substantially confirmed--by The SPOTLIGHT, the four principal civilian concentration camps to be established under the "Rex 84" program will be located at Ft. Chaffee, Arkansas; Ft. Drum, New York; Ft. Indian Gap, Pennsylvania and at Camp A.P. Hill in Virginia. Each one of these camps is being laid out to hold 25,000 civilian prisoners under the guard of American troops.

Additional emergency custodial facilities are being readied at Oakdale, California (reportedly for 15,000 detainees) and at Eglin Air Force Base in southern Florida, at Vandenberg AFB in California, at Ft. McCoy, Wisconsin; Ft. Benning, Georgia; Ft. Huachuca, Arizona; and finally at the southern Justice Department detention and interrogation center known as Camp Krome near Miami, Florida.

A major national task force of federal intelligence and law-enforcement agencies--including the FBI, the CIA, U.S. marshals, the Immigration and Naturalization Service, Customs, Coast Guard, and so forth--will join with local and state police in massive roundups to haul in lists of suspects who will fill these improvised stockades.

"The first roundup--and the publicly announced one--will be of illegal aliens and refugees," a military source told The SPOTLIGHT. "But under the secret provisions of 'Rex 84' there will be also broad arrests of security suspects, who can be held in these centers, under this emergency order, whether they're U.S. citizens or not."

Americans whom the administration suspects of belonging to so-called "violence-prone" groups, or of "supporting" such groups--which may mean only that a citizen subscribes to the wrong newsletter--may find themselves hauled in with hordes of illegal immigrants if the bureaucrats find them "dangerous."

Suspected or "potential" terrorists, subversives and draft resisters may eventually also find themselves caught in the broad "Rex 84" net, according to these sources.

Another category of anti-bureaucratic activists which may be bound for administrative detention under this directive is that of "major, organized tax resisters," one source close to the program has told The SPOTLIGHT.

This informant--a Pentagon policy analyst assigned to the National Security Council (NSC) in the White House--has identified Kenneth de Graffenreid, a special assistant to President Reagan, as the NSC official temporarily in charge of coordinating the preparatory phase of "Rex 84."

Not a single source interviewed by The SPOTLIGHT could cite a Constitutional or legal precedent for such a staggering mass roundup of civilians by American authorities in peacetime.

The nearest analogy provided by one expert emerged from the security sweeps ordered by the Austrian government of Chancellor Engelbert Dollfuss in the late 1930s.

Prefiguring "Rex 84," these crackdowns were officially targeted at "illegal aliens"--that is, the many German-born residents of Austria whom the Dollfuss government suspected of being sympathetic to the National Socialist government of Adolf Hitler.

But the Austrian authorities' aim soon shifted to their own citizenry. They began tossing into camps like the giant Mollersdorf Center tens of thousands of Austrians whom the regime considered opponents or "subversives"--i.e., adherents of the banned National Socialist Party.

What criteria will be used in deciding who's "dangerous" and who isn't? Will it be based on the "hate list," drawn up by the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith (SPOTLIGHT, Jan. 4-11, 1982; March 28, 1983 and others)?

In 1980, the United States Commission on Civil Rights (USCCR) signed a contract with the ADL to prepare a report for the USCCR on "hate" groups in America. For \$20,000 in taxpayer money, the ADL produced a report that focused on groups that support the Constitution.

The report was completed, submitted to and accepted by the USCCR. But, following standard procedure, the commission sent portions of the report to various groups mentioned, soliciting comments. The responses were scathing, and the groups did not stop at letting the USCCR know their feelings, but wrote their elected representatives as well.

As a result of the responses from groups mentioned, and inquiries from Capitol Hill, the USCCR decided not to publish and disseminate the ADL-written report. But in early 1983, the ADL came out with its own report, which was a re-write of the report submitted to the USCCR.

Interestingly, the report carries no mention of the Jewish Defense League, best known for perpetrating violence against those with whom it disagrees.

In response to an inquiry by a SPOTLIGHT reporter, Robert Blair, a spokesman for the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), admitted that "Rex 84" was the designation of a "classified project" initiated only a week before our inquiry.

But Blair denied any knowledge of planned mass arrests. "I'm not aware of anyone having been detained," he told The SPOTLIGHT. "What you have (learned) may have been generated at a lower level or staff level--it's all mixed up."

But other sources confirmed that "Rex 84" was "the secret appendix"--as one official put it, asking not to be named--of a series of executive orders concerning emergency preparedness and national security being issued by the White House. The first phase of what is described as a complete revision of emergency and security preparations by the Reagan administration was marked on April 3 with the promulgation of Executive Order 12473, detailing the reorganization and federal control of national telecommunications systems in case of a major national emergency.

This is G o o g l e's cache of <http://www.tout.com/club/conc-camps.htm>.
STILL THINK IT'S SCIENCE-FICTION? Well, read on...

(as posted in an egroupp mailing list) From: william

Monday, August 02, 1999

Subject: specifics of camps

GOVERNMENT AGENCIES COMPILE HUGE DATA BASE

American Citizens Will Become Slaves Of The New World Order

Concentration Camps Located Throughout USA.

Since 1985, the IRS has been compiling an enormous data bank of information on all Americans and by 1991 that project was virtually complete.

A computer profile now exists on virtually every American family and individual, enabling the federal government to monitor virtually all of your activities, to trace, track, and perhaps eventually directly assess your bank accounts based on your computerized financial profile, electronically debiting your bank account for the taxes due.

NOTE: The government can take money out of your account without your knowledge any time they please already. It has happened to Dee and Joe and other friends already.

The completion of the data base now makes it possible for numerous federal agencies to watch and control you from the cradle to the grave.

If this sounds a lot like George Orwell's 1984, Nicolai Ceausescu's Romania, Hitler's Third Reich or Gorbachev's or Deng Xiaoping's communist "paradises"-it is because they are identical, having been engineered by the same people!

The New World Order/New Age government of the future will be able to watch and control its "subjects" more completely and efficiently than any totalitarian power in the past. The computer will help them do it!

As an example of the kind of people-tracking information now being amassed on computers by the federal government, we present the following information provided by an employee of one large government agency charged with tracking and monitoring Americans and their finances:

"We now have available to us a new source of background information called METRONET which provides information on over 111 million people in 80 million households across the country.

Not only does it eliminate the need for time-consuming progressive manual searches since ATLAS was originally purchased from METRONET by the credit bureau, it also allows for the following variety of searches:"

"PHONE SEARCH-provides a complete name and address report which is provided in accordance with US Postal Service standards. As mentioned above, it is the same as ATLAS except that the record search can continue further once the name and address of the subject have been determined.

"ADDRESS SEARCH-requires that the Zip Code, street address and last name be entered in order to verify an address and receive the subject's current phone number. If it is a single family dwelling and your subject has moved, METRONET lists the current resident.

"HOUSEHOLD PROFILES-provides the time at current residence, type of dwelling, the subject's age and year of birth. It also provides the names, ages and year of birth of up to four additional family members.

"NEIGHBOR SEARCH-requires only the address to obtain details on up to 30 neighbors at new or old addresses. These details include names, addresses, phone numbers, dwelling types and length of residence. It also provides the current resident at the subject's last-known address.

"CHANGE OF ADDRESS ALERT -automatically searches the US Postal Service's National Change of Address files which is updated every two weeks. With 20% of the population moving to a new residence annually and the fact that 30% of these people never notify the postal service of their new address, METRONET also checks for any change of address that a subject has provided to a publisher or marketing company to make sure that their magazines or other products will be forwarded.

"STREET NAME SCANNING helps obtain the correct street name abbreviations by checking an alphabetical table of all street names in any given Zip Code that begins with a specified letter.

"SURNAME SEARCH-allows the investigator to search an entire geographic region (i.e., state, county, city, zip codes etc.) when the only information known is the last name of the subject." (McAlvany Intelligence Advisor).

THE HIDDEN SIDE OF FINCEN FINANCIAL NETWORK:

THE FINANCIAL CRIME ENFORCEMENT NETWORK

As part of the thrust to monitor and control the American people, the Bush Administration has established the financial crime center (FINCEN) in Arlington, VA

whereby, through the use of sophisticated computers, the federal government has combined more than 100 data bases on bank records, criminal suspects, driving records, census data, and myriads of business and financial activities of million of honest law abiding citizens.

FINCEN is the largest government run artificial-intelligence data base ever established. Fincen has over 200 employees from the IRS, the FBI, the Secret Service, and the FDIC and works closely with the BATF, the CIA, and the Defense Intelligence Agency. Fincen acts as a collection point, clearing and distribution center of computerized data for virtually all other government agencies. Data which it receives and redistributes comes from: bank deposits, Fed bank reports, comptroller of the currency bank reports, FDIC bank reports, census income figures, Customs monetary reports, Secret Service credit reports, and FBI and DEA drug data.

FINCEN currently has access to over 35 financial data bases and they will create another 100, including computerized land records, real estate records, credit reports, CTRs, Form 8300, bank reports, etc.

The models, data, financial patterns, and individual names generated by Fincen are being shared with the IRS, its Criminal Investigation Division, and state and local governments.

Before a recent amendment to the "Right to Financial Privacy Act" passed, these activities were illegal. Virtually all of the activities of Fincen violate the U.S. Constitution's 4th Amendment guarantee of the right to privacy.

FINCEN and U.S. government officials admit that Fincen is a trial run for a world system of financial tracking, surveillance and control. ...(McAlvany Intelligence Advisor).

THE FINCEN FINANCIAL MENACE:

Ceausescu would be impressed with the latest accomplishment of the U.S. government's cash Securitate, the largest government-run artificial intelligence data base ever established.

The feds admit that they want all bank employees to function as virtual spies for the government. If they refuse to treat their customers like potential criminals, they will be punished.

The people pushing FINCEN in the Bush Administration (were) William Bennett, Attorney General Richard Thornburgh, and Treasury Secretary Nicholas Brady. All three see Fincen as the key to the war on drugs, the war against cash, and the war against financial privacy. The director of Fincen (was) Brian M. Bruh, a 24-year IRS man. ...

FINCEN MILITARY HIDDEN SIDE:

The FINCEN MISSION is a United Nations/United States Program for a "House to house search and seizure of property and arms," a "Separation and categorization of men, women and children as prisoners in large numbers," especially those who will be considered by the government authorities as dangerous for the "Law and Order" because they will not be ready to fully collaborate with the implementation of a New World Order, "and transfer to detention facilities of mentioned prisoners."

It's also a "Network" of city, State and Federal Police Forces with the United Nations Multi-Military Forces having direct orders to bring into the United States and Canada foreign Military and Secret Police Forces for deployment against the North America population.

Most identified Fincen Units are at Company Strength, 160 plus. Some are as large as Brigade Strength, 2600 plus.

REX-84: CONCENTRATION CAMPS & UNITED NATIONS RE-EDUCATION FACILITIES:

Mass detention facilities, otherwise known as concentration camps, have been set up at a number of major U.S. military installations on the secret orders of Ex-President Reagan. The Executive orders which established these camps have been canceled because the camps are now in place. The White House issued a highly classified NATIONAL SECURITY DECISION DIRECTIVE (NSDD) which set forth urgent instructions which 'activated' ten huge prison camps at key defense command locations across America.

Two trustworthy sources, patriotic career Army officers, revealed that preparations were set in motion for an unprecedented roundup of "security suspects" coast to coast.

According to these sources, one of the primary goals of the vast police operation, code named REX-84 is to apply "C&C ("Capture and Custody") measures against political opponents, resisters, and outspoken critics whom our bureaucratic government considers "dangerous."

Four of the principle civilian concentration camps established under the REX-84 program are located at Fort Chaffee, Arkansas; Ft. Drum, New York; Ft. Indian Gap, Pennsylvania and at Camp A. P. Hill in Virginia.

Each of these camps is designed to hold at least 25,000 civilian prisoners.

Additional emergency custodial facilities are being readied at Oakdale, California on Highway 120 (reportedly for 15,000 detainees) and at Eglin Air Force Base in southern Florida; at Vandenberg AFB in California; at Ft. McCoy, Wisconsin; Ft. Benning, Georgia; Ft. Huachuca, Arizona; and finally at the southern Justice Department

detention and interrogation center known as Camp Krome near Miami, Florida.

A major national task force of federal intelligence and law enforcement agencies, including the FBI, the CIA, U.S. Marshals, INS, Customs, Coast Guard, National Guard, and so forth, will join with local and state police in massive round ups to haul in lists of suspects who will fill these improvised stockades.

"The first roundup and the publicly announced one will be of illegal aliens and refugees," according to a military source.

"But under the secret provisions of REX-84 there will be also broad arrests of "security suspects" who can be held in these centers under this emergency order, whether they're U.S. citizens or not."

Americans whom the administration suspects of belonging to so called "violence-prone" groups, or of "supporting" such groups-which may mean only that a citizen subscribes to an anti-government/pro-freedom newsletter-may find themselves hauled off with hordes of illegal immigrants.

Another category of anti-bureaucratic activists which may be bound for administrative detention under this directive is "major, organized tax resisters," one source close to the program said.

Not a single source interviewed could cite a Constitutional or legal precedent for such a staggering mass roundup of civilians by American authorities in "peacetime."

If the president ordered a direct strike into the heartland of America, which was to be code named "OPERATION NIGHT TRAIN" (we have the document on it), federal agents would set up a concomitant domestic exercise or war games scenario called REX-84, the main rationale of which was to round up 400,000 undocumented Central American aliens during a two week period of time and incarcerate them in ten military detention camps (some of these camps are shown and documented in the movie "COVERUP" which has been playing at theaters on the West Coast. It's available for rent from CBA Bookstore, 3434 N. Pacific Highway, Medford, OR 97501.

OPERATION DRAGNET: THE UNITED NATIONS PITFALL:

According to The Washington Report something called "Operation Dragnet" is authorized under Title II of the McCarran Act. According to this act, any president of the United States is authorized to suspend the Bill of Rights with a single telephone call. If either an invasion, a state of war, or, more probably, an "insurrection" is certified by the head of the current government, Operation Dragnet will be initiated. Currently a Univac computer located in a secret place somewhere near Washington contains at least 1,000,000 names and, with the proper signal, the computer will begin printing one million arrest warrants!

Those whose names are stored in the computer will be picked up by the FBI and state and local police. 17 prison camps, known in WWII as "concentration camps" have already been constructed to hold the mass arrestees. Three of these camps are being held in current readiness, two are on standby and the rest could be activated rapidly. (American Information Newsletter, 2408 Main St. Boise, ID 83702 Sept 1993)

Strategically placed across the country from Elmondorf, Alaska to Avon Park, Florida, three of these "detention centers" are now operational in a slightly different guise, two others are on a stand-by basis, and the rest are ready and available with a minimum of preparation-and all that's needed to fill these camps with thousands of Americans is for somebody to launch "Operation Dragnet."

"It will be swift and legal," federal agents stated. "The law is already on the books. They represent every shade of political and social opinion from right to left and include a big span of middle-of-the- road citizens who have never committed an offense more heinous than having subscribed to an unapproved periodical."

Its history is short and simple: On Sept 22nd, 18 years ago, Congress, by a two-thirds vote, made official Public Law 831, the Internal Security Act.

For a comprehensive report (228 pages) on New Government Agencies and Concentration Camps, send \$16.00 cash or International Money Order to Serge Monast, Box 359, Mansonville, Quebec J0E 1X0 Canada. Personal checks WILL NOT be accepted. Ask for U.N. Concentration Camps Program.

NOT AVAILABLE. Serge was murdered in 1997.

CIVILIAN CONCENTRATION CAMPS

ANOTHER GULAG IS DISCOVERED AND PHOTOGRAPHED IN OKLAHOMA CITY

INTEL UPDATE: 12 May 94

Subject: New Prisoner Sorting and Transfer Center, Oklahoma City.

Source: Most Reliable

On 5 May 94 one recon team infiltrated the area surrounding the new "Federal Transfer Facility" located on the southwest perimeter of Will Rogers Airport in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. This facility is being built on land formerly owned by Monarch Oil Company.

The building is a six story reinforced concrete structure. There are few windows and

doors. It appears to have pie- shaped high-rise cell blocks that connect at a central rotunda control center. The rear of the building has a jetway-type enclosed passenger ramp that extends onto airport property and is capable of handling large commercial airliners up to and including the 747 Jumbo Jet.

It should be noted that an aircraft rebuilding firm is located almost directly across the runway that is currently rebuilding 747s, increasing the passenger seating and painting them all white with no other markings. When they leave, the planes fly west.

Another source has reported that Amarillo Air Force Base, a former SAC site - now closed - has several plain white 747s on the flight line.

These are not moth-balled aircraft as they are maintained on a constant status in airworthy condition.

The Federal "cover story" is that the facility is a medium prisoner transfer facility that is centrally located in the central United States and is to be used for prisoner transfers between prisons. Prisoners will be flown in by air, stay one or two nights, then fly out to other prisons for permanent incarceration.

The second cover story, given to Oklahoma City police officers who have enquired, is that it is a high security transfer point to handle high risk prisoners such as Noriega or Colombian drug lords. It was obvious to the officers that this was not true due to the sheer size of the structure.

Structure is located on west perimeter road of Will Rogers airport, directly south of the FAA's Monroney Aeronautical Center and the Oklahoma Air National Guard facility, which is a C-130 squadron with global capabilities.

On 8 May 94, a second recon team infiltrated the facility disguised as construction workers, and penetrated the interior. They managed to photograph some of the interior. They described the facility as capable of housing a large number of prisoners in the cells with a huge mess hall and kitchen facility.

Holding estimate: 2,500+ prisoners in cells designed only for "temporary housing."

INTELLIGENCE SYNOPSIS: It would appear that the facility was designed to handle large quantities of prisoners, all to be flown in and out by large aircraft. By the design, families could be handled by being sorted by sex and age, then segregated in separate cell block wings and on separate floors. Common dining would not be an issue as the site of the dining facility could rotate groups of cells, cell blocks or floors without one area's inmates meeting another's.

The location, which is extremely rural, is well suited to non-discovery or complaint by locals. There would be little vehicular traffic to draw attention to the facility and all

ingress and egress could be controlled by simply closing the ends of a single two-lane road. Closing the road would not interfere with airport operations and would not attract attention.

It appears that this facility, which is simply marked "Federal Transfer Center," (and then, only after numerous public inquiries), is the central civilian prisoner sorting and relocation center (concentration camp) we have sought in the Oklahoma City area.

It now becomes apparent that the original suspicion that such a facility was to be located at Tinker AFB is no longer valid.

This location would also tie in well with the information that the Bums Flat Air Force Facility located near Weatherford, Oklahoma, is being improved for prisoner handling. Bums Flat has the third largest runway in the nation and serves as an alternate landing location for Space Shuttle operations.

(Note: All of the new concentration camps are owned, funded and under the direction of the INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND, which is NOT an agency of the American government.) - end of email

From Daniel Sheehan's Speech

I learned in the second week of April 1984, that President Reagan, on April 6, 1984, had signed a highly classified National Security Decision Directive, initiating a highly secret readiness exercise in the United States. But this was a readiness exercise which was to be undertaken domestically to determine what types of steps had to be taken by various federal agencies here, stateside, in the event that the President was required to undertake direct military action in Central America.

The readiness exercise was going to be code-named "Rex 84." The operation in Central America -- the direct military operation in conjunction with which this readiness exercise was to be undertaken -- was to be code-named "Operation Night Train." As we began to investigate this, we discovered that the whole readiness exercise was going to be undertaken and supervised by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). That came as somewhat of a surprise to us since the Federal Emergency Management Agency was supposed to be involved in hurricane relief, flood relief, and civil defense. These are the geniuses who brought you the post-nuclear war scenario: how they would re-establish the phone system after an all-out nuclear attack on the United States; how they would move the entire population of Los Angeles out to, I think, one of the small towns out here in the mountains in a couple days, which is what they figured it would take them.

From: <http://www.v-j-enterprises.com/undergnd.html>
UNDERGROUND EARTHBASES

"...A great deal of UFO research has also led to the conclusion that various...species of aliens have set up secret underground bases in the United States and other countries. It is logical to assume that such bases have also been established elsewhere in the solar system. If such bases exist, where would we find them? Existing information allows us to make a few educated guesses.

"EARTH BASES: UNDERGROUND - The dark, cavernous world beneath our feet is the source of many baffling mysteries. Clandestine UFO bases may be hidden deep within the earth in natural and/or artificial caverns. As a former member of the National Speleological Society (NSS), I am well aware of the vast extent of cave systems within the United States. In my own native state of Missouri, for example, there are over 2,500 known caves and dozens of new ones being discovered every year. Many of these caves are intricately linked together by numerous passageways and interconnecting chambers.

"One particular species of blind white (albino) cave fish, the TYPHLICHTHYS, has been found in many widely separated cave systems over several states. It has been found in caves that make a great arc through Kentucky, Indiana, Illinois and UNDER the Mississippi River extending into Missouri, Arkansas, and Oklahoma! A VAST SECTION OF THE CENTRAL AND SOUTHERN UNITED STATES MUST LIE ABOVE ONE IMMENSE CAVERN SYSTEM!

"Many caves possess rooms hundreds of feet in length, width, and height. In most cases, these huge natural caverns can only be reached and explored with the utmost skill and perseverance. There are only a few thousand NSS members in the United States and only a few hundred of this number are active spelunkers. With so few spelunkers spread over such a large area, only a very small fraction of the tens of thousands of known caves in this country have been carefully mapped and explored. Thousands of other caves remain undiscovered and unexplored.

"Extensive evidence indicates that caves in the United States may be connected with caves in other parts of the world. In Mexico, the cave known as 'Sotano de las Golondrinas', (or) basement of the swallows, in the Municipio de Aquismo, S.L.P., reaches a depth of 1100 feet (334 meters). The cave is actually a giant 'sinkhole' or 'hole' in the ground with a nearly circular opening at the top, hundreds of feet in diameter. It is impossible to climb down the sides of Golondrinas because the walls of the opening are too smooth and "belled-out". To reach the bottom of the cave, a special rope over 1100 feet long must be secured at the top of the opening and dropped into the sinkhole.

Explorers must then descend into the yawning hole one at a time using special cave repelling gear and climbing techniques. At the bottom of Sotano de las Golondrinas are numerous 'leads' or openings to a multiplicity of different crevices, passages, crawlways, and rooms which have never been mapped or investigated.

"The entrance to Golondrinas is located in one of the most primitive and uncivilized areas of Mexico and local inhabitants are afraid to approach the cave because they believe it is full of 'evil spirits' which lure people to their deaths. They tell stories of people mysteriously disappearing never to be heard from again while passing near the cave entrance. These stories may be based more on fact than fiction: they are similar in some respects to UFO abduction reports. Because of its huge size, remote location, and unique geological structure, Golondrinas would be an ideal UFO base. Naturally camouflaged caves in other parts of the world may serve as excellent natural bases, way stations, and 'depots' for UFOs.

From: http://groups.yahoo.com/group/RMNEWS_DAILY_EMAILS/message/17238

From: "Bill & Shirley & Douglas James" <sjwj@p...>

Subject: Fw: Crematory Smokestacks Over Hawaii:Martial Law /Termination is Coming.

From: <sjwj@p...>

Sent: Wednesday, August 01, 2001 7:57 AM

Subject: Fwd: Crematory Smokestacks Over Hawaii:Martial Law /Termination is Coming.

--- In ParanoidTimes@y..., Ron Garon <ron_garon@y...> wrote:

Journalist Pam Schuffert reporting from the Hawaiian Islands

July 31, 2001

I have just concluded giving a three hour videotaped lecture documenting coming MARTIAL LAW to Oahu's Patriot community under the leadership of JACK O'KEEFE. The response was tremendous: there was standing room only in the back of the meeting location! I enjoyed the kind Hawaiian reception and people immensely. I appreciated their attentive attitude and seriousness with which they recieved this information.

While lecturing, I personally learned from the antendees much regarding what they knew about coming martial law, to Hawaii. They informed me that SMOKESTACKS HAVE ARISEN OVER HAWAII !!!

As I discussed the documented concentration camps scattered across America, a look of recognition came upon many faces. Several attendees interrupted me to share how three investigators had researched a suspected martial law future internment area, and uncovered an evident internment prison camp with crematory oven facilities incuded in the security fenced-in facility located in Pearl City on Oahu. Large smokestacks rise up over the facility.

Although it was empty until recently, government officials have now been using part of it to intern domestic sex offenders ... apparently to take away the suspicions of the islanders as to the facility's TRUE purpose under coming martial law. But the Patriot researchers who researched this facility and videotaped it are satisfied with their final conclusion as to the true nature of Hawaii's future deathcamp facility under COMING MARTIAL LAW.

One attendee who researches MARTIAL LAW shared at the meeting how one man, with prophetic gifting, had been warning Islanders about coming martial law, and shared how God had shown him that CHINESE MILITARY WOULD BE USED TO SEIZE THE HAWAIIAN ISLANDS FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER.

This vision would confirm what I factually know about COMING CHINESE CONQUEST OF AMERICA FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER (WORLD GLOBALIST COMMUNISM.)

A while ago, the British BBC sent a camera crew to the Straits of Formosa to film Chinese Naval maneuvers. They were permitted to board the boats and to observe. Some went to the young Chinese crewmen and interviewed them. The broadcast was then aired on British television.

What came forth on the documentary was shocking. The cameramen asked the young Chinese crewmen, "What are you practicing for?"

The reply?

"We are PREPARING FOR THE INVASION OF AMERICA!"

The Chinese government demanded, after the first airing on British television, that this documentary be pulled and no longer aired over British television. It had been scheduled to air two consecutive nights (Saturday and Sunday.) But following the Saturday night broadcast, it was never shown again on British television. (Source: a military veterans' watchdog group whose leader I personally know.)

The reader MUST understand that both China and Russia are joined with the traitorous NWO takeover elements of America through the TRILATERAL ALLIANCE TREATY. This treaty makes provision for both CHINESE and Russian troops to work with the traitorous elements of our military when martial law comes down, to conduct door-to-door "search, seizure and arrest" maneuvers, to march arrested Americans off to the deathcamps, and secure America under martial law for the New World Order.

Now...the Hawaiian Islands are truly a part of America. And they are the CLOSEST part of America to the Chinese mainland! I can only imagine what an ideal "test case scenario" the Chinese military and Navy would find the Hawaiian Islands to be...on the way to their conquest of mainland AMERICA.

There is much evidence of Chinese, Russian and German military presence on the islands and around them, with Russian military and Chinese military naval vessels often conducting military exercises in the surrounding waters.

There is a German military presence on the American military bases here, as the Patriot leader Jack informed me. He said, "German military (Bundeswehr) are often stationed in the security gate entrances of our military bases, and you KNOW they are German because their names and where they are from are posted on the welcome board, so you can address them by name. We often see German military posted at the security gate entrances of some bases..." I light of my researching in Germany for the past six months, and uncovering their massive role in the FUTURE MILITARY MARTIAL LAW TAKEOVER OF AMERICA, I find this yet another ominous warning signal of the NATURE OF THE BEAST regarding coming events in our nation.

-Pam Schuffert reporting from the Hawaian Islands

From: spiker <spiker@e...>

Date: Sat Aug 25, 2001 1:41 am

Subject: Black Helicopters

Source: - Free America - <http://www.sonic.net/sentinel/>

Black Helicopters

What are they doing in Napa? <http://www.sonic.net/sentinel/gvcon2.html>

By Harry V. Martin

Copyright FreeAmerica and Harry V. Martin, 1995

The United States Air Force has confirmed that those mysterious helicopter flights over Napa County are classified operations. The helicopters are supplying what appears to be a secret base located on Bureau of Land Management property, without the knowledge or permission of the Bureau. The U.S. military has not informed Napa County, nor has it indicated anything on FAA/Military maps.

Aerial shots taken this weekend over the 87 acre Bureau land near Oakville Grade show large cement bunkers with large concrete doors, a new road, freshly graded, and some underground facility. The satellite link-ups have geo-synchronized microwave dishes pointing straight up. There are approximately 8 to 10 dishes on the tower, which is not shown on any FAA map.

The aerial shots would indicate that a lot of government money has gone into the building of this secret base in Napa. The structure is virtually near the top of a mountain. The military helicopter overflights are apparently supplying the underground facility.

The cargo helicopters, however, are only part of the traffic. Black helicopters without markings have been making 3 a.m. flights to the facility. There are several black helicopters at Hamilton Air Force Base, but all of them have some identifying marking, particular FBI markings. One helicopter only has a Playboy bunny marked on its tail.

The Air Force will not comment on the helicopters, only stating, "The helicopter traffic over the Napa Hills is a classified operation."

The Sentinel acknowledges the valuable assistance of Mike Jamieson for supplying films of the location.

But what type of military base is in the Napa hills and what is its function? That will be part of a series commencing on September 1, exclusive reports from within the military and intelligence community.

Black Helicopters By Harry V. Martin Copyright, Napa Sentinel 1992 A secret installation near the Oakville Grade is being used by the United States Government for three purposes. Increased helicopter traffic is directly linked to this installation.

The installations and helicopter traffic serve the following purposes:

Direct satellite communication.

Continuity of the U.S. Government in case of nuclear attack or other disasters.

Secure communication links with the outside world in the event of a disaster.

The helicopter traffic over the last year has been provisioning an elaborate underground complex designed to hold government officials, scientists and other high echelon personnel in the event of an emergency. The helicopters have been transporting generators, food stock, electronic and communications equipment, and other items to the site.

The secret government site is replacing other installations and combining them into one solid underground center. An installation at Benicia is considered too marginal and vulnerable. Its functions have been transferred to Napa. An underground facility in Ukiah, an old railroad tunnel, was not serving the full purpose. The remote area of Napa was selected to combine the functions of the Ukiah and Benicia facilities into a more secure area. Napa is considered to be safe from the nuclear fallout zone of targeted areas in the San Francisco Bay Area.

The facility in the Napa hills is heavily fortified and protected with thick concrete. Its microwave tower is pointed toward Santa Rosa, where AT&T has secure communications links. The microwave dishes are to guarantee government officials with direct access to national communication links. The government has always relied on AT&T for those links.

The satellite dishes make direct communication with geosynchronized satellites at regular time intervals. The communication linkage is by laser, which accounts for the constant reports of light beams and flashes in the area. The operation in Napa County is classified according to the United States Air Force.

The area has been serviced by unmarked helicopters for some time. There have been other helicopter overflights, some as part of the Drug Enforcement Agency sweep and others are National Guard training missions. But the main and constant force has been to supply this secret installation.

The United States Government has similar installations all over the nation. These facilities are all located in remote areas which would not normally be targeted by enemy nations for a nuclear strike. Napa Valley's wine growing areas provide a good cover for such an installation.

Similar helicopter traffic has been reported in other areas of California and the west, which indicates the government is creating new facilities or is preparing for some type of disaster or upheaval.

The helicopters used in Napa are olive drab and also black, all unmarked. The olive drab helicopters originate from Hamilton Air Force Base and operate generally in late afternoon and in the evening. The black helicopters generally operate in the late evening and early morning hours. The olive drab helicopters are providing supplies to the secret installation, but the black helicopters are providing direct laser communication to satellites.

Hamilton Air Force base has confirmed that the helicopters originate from their area and that the mission is classified.

Black Helicopters What they are doing in Napa By Harry V. Martin While KVN radio's news department and the "Johnny-come-lately" Napa Valley Register wallow in whether or not a telephone tower in Sonoma County has anything to do with the increased flight of helicopters in Napa County, the Sentinel has obtained over 200 pages of unclassified and secret documents which outline the purpose of a special communications and government continuity base in the Napa hills.

The documents, which focus on 26 unclassified reports, 1 "for official use" report, and 14 secret reports, relate specifically to continuity of government and emergency telecommunication systems. Participating with the government is this classified

nationwide emergency telecommunications Service for National Security Telecommunications ITT, AT&T, COMSAT, MCII and TRT.

Plans went into motion in 1988 and 1989 to ensure secure national and international communications and the continuity of government in case of war or disaster. The plan is being implemented throughout the nation, with similar helicopter traffic and construction of facilities. For national security reasons, much of the work is done in secret.

The National Security Telecommunications Advisory Commission reactivated the Commercial Satellite Survivability Task Force to assist the government and recommending secure telecommunications systems that would survive any disaster. The systems are used not only in case of war, but also when disasters such as hurricanes, floods, or earthquakes destroy existing commercial telecommunication facilities.

The government asked the group for international augmentation from an interexchange carrier switch via an international gateway satellite earth station. The foreign end users identified in the report are senior U.S. civilian and military officials overseas. The problem that existed was that foreign satellites do not operate with the same type of equipment used in the United States. Satellite earth stations working together in an international link are owned and operated by different companies and agencies.

When the INTELSAT is used incompatibility is at a minimum, but when CCITT systems are used, there are major incompatibilities to be overcome. The construction of new systems is part of a 12-point plan:

That the Government establish a commercial satellite communications survivability program which will satisfy National Security requirements.

That the Government establish a Commercial Satellite Survivability (CSS) Program Office to coordinate the program within the Government.

That the CSS Program Office, in conjunction with the planning arm of the NCM, should undertake a program to develop emergency control plans and procedures to assure the capability to coordinate the restoration of commercial satellite communications service under emergency conditions.

The development of a capability for communications interoperability at critical earth stations to maintain emergency communications networks.

The development of a capability utilizing the Data Encryption Standard algorithm to protect critical digital communications links if communications protection over commercial satellite systems is required by the Government.

The development of a capability to enhance the survivability of satellite control systems through actions to achieve command link protection.

The development of control interoperability between satellite systems to control the commercial communications satellite assets under emergency conditions.

The development of capabilities which increase physical security of satellite control facilities and communications earth stations.

The CSS Program Office should initiate a study which would assess the susceptibility of existing commercial satellite communications systems to nuclear effects and provide recommendations which would establish hardening guidelines for further commercial satellite programs.

Development of a transportable terminal capability to enhance survivability and restoration of critical satellite communications systems.

Enhancement of control survivability through the development of transportable TT&C terminal facilities.

Development of a capability for Ku-band communications interoperability at critical earth stations to maintain emergency communications networks.

Napa is not alone in this area in participation of the program, units exist through Pac Bell's access tandem in Vallejo and also in Benicia and Santa Rosa. These units can patch in or over disrupted communication ground lines. The main continental United States (CONUS) focuses on the west coast traveling to the east coast and back again. CONUS contour maps show a major segment of that critical beam is located on or near Napa.

On Tuesday, the Sentinel published an article outlining the purposes and scope of the local project and its relationship with the helicopter traffic. In summary, the article stated the purpose of a secret installation in Napa served by the helicopters was for:

Direct satellite communications.

Continuity of the U.S. Government in case of nuclear attack or other upheaval.

Secure communication links with the outside world in the event of a disaster.

The helicopter traffic over the last year has been provisioning an elaborate underground complex designed to hold government officials, scientists and other high echelon personnel in the event of an emergency, similar facilities are active all over the United States. The local installation is combining and replacing installations from Benicia to underground railroad tunnels in Ukiah.

There is no sinister plot involved. The site was selected because Napa is considered to

be safe from the nuclear fallout zone.

Black Helicopters, they do exist, despite local media scorn Links with FEMA and Wackenhut Corporation By Harry V. Martin EDITOR'S NOTE: During the summer months, the Napa Sentinel published a series of articles on black helicopters and a clandestine government base operating in Napa County.

Through nationwide radio programs and other contacts, the Sentinel has been able to accumulate substantial information to show that Napa was not exclusive in the helicopter-clandestine base scenario. Such activities have been reported all across the United States. This article concerns those other sightings.

They are black, unmarked and generally fly late at night. This is one type of helicopter traffic reported over Napa this year - regular and steady. Local air commanders have never confirmed the origins of these helicopters.

The local media, despite receiving reports of such activities themselves, have attempted to make a farce out of the numerous reports. The Napa Valley Register attempted to pooh-poo the reports as from crazed UFO followers and used a PacBell repeating station photograph to "discredit" any clandestine base. KVON radio, which originally confirmed the helicopter flights, just recently qualified their previous reports by stating "if" such helicopters existed. Neither media has made any serious attempt to trace the origins or pattern of the helicopter traffic.

The Napa Sentinel reported the flight patterns, interviewed eyewitnesses, talked to military and intelligence sources, and provided a scenario for the entire phenomenon. Since that period of time, however, reports have surfaced across the country. Black helicopters overhead, unmarked. In a few ground sightings, the occupants of the helicopters have been described as men wearing black uniforms carrying automatic weapons. The helicopters appear almost unreachable.

In the Watsonville area, one such helicopter landed. Law enforcement officials went to investigate but left the scene when encountering armed men in black uniforms. "We had black helicopters come over here every day," states several Massachusetts families. "They were just plain black, with no markings."

A Paris, Texas-based group, "These mystery helicopters are almost always without identifying markings. The aircraft are frequently reported flying at abnormal, unsafe or illegal altitudes. They may shy away if witnesses or law officers try to approach. But there are several accounts of aggressive behavior on the part of the helicopter occupants."

These type of helicopters have also been reported over Loring, Maine, Wurtsmith, Michigan and Malmstrom, Montana, as well as northeastern New Mexico. Military officials in Colorado state that black helicopters seen in their area do not belong to the

military. When the FAA was asked to investigate black helicopter traffic over New Mexico, Freedom of Information Act requests show they had no investigation on file. Yet, the FAA did have investigators in the field taking depositions from individuals.

Thomas Adams of Texas has spent a lot more time investigating the black helicopter mystery than the Sentinel has. He has listed hundreds of sightings from all over the country. In fact, the Napa Sentinel is not the only media to be investigating black helicopter traffic. Major TV and print media in Colorado, the Los Angeles Times, KLTU-TV in Tyler Texas, the Kilgore News Herald in Texas, the Denver Post, the reports go on and on, in Colorado, Texas, Nebraska, Wyoming, Montana, Oklahoma, Kansas, Illinois, South Dakota, Arkansas, Alberta, Wisconsin, Berkeley, California, Missouri, Arizona, Minnesota. Law enforcement officials in various states have also investigated the black helicopter traffic.

The bulk of the helicopter traffic is seen throughout the United States from August through October, with some heavy activity in February, July, November and December. Reports have been received from Monterey and Southern California, as well. Colorado appears to have the heaviest concentration of black helicopter traffic, with Texas being second.

Communities and publications in these areas confirm or suggest the existence of underground facilities serviced by helicopters. "The small amount of published evidence that is available indicates that the great majority of these underground bases are for use by government agencies in the event of nuclear war," states one publication. The agencies associated with these underground facilities include the Pentagon, CIA, Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) and the National Security Agency (NSA).

In May 1992, revelations came to the surface that a large secret government bunker was located under the rich Greenbriar Hotel in White Sulphur Springs, West Virginia. It had been hidden there for years. Only six members of Congress knew about the living quarters, meeting rooms and banks of computers and communications equipment installed underneath the posh hotel. It contains two giant blast doors, each weighing more than 20 tons, supplied with water, electricity and even a sewage treatment system. It also had an infirmary, shower facilities, a television studio, radio and communications equipment, phone booths and code machines, a dining and kitchen area, a power plant and even a crematorium for disposing of the corpses of those who might die inside the sealed bunker.

EDITORS NOTE: After the discovery of this bunker, it was no longer usable since it was no longer secret and is now being turned into a posh hotel appendage used for an after hours gambling casino. (End note)

FEMA also operates a number of underground bunkers across the country. Such installations are usually surrounded by high fences and patrolled by armed guards. Only

a few of the buildings appear above ground. At least 96 underground centers have been secretly funded by the United States Government.

A Chicago-based source with high credentials in such investigations, claims that the black helicopters are not a military operation, but rather are operated by the Wackenhut Corporation and FEMA. Wackenhut is a private company that provides security in prisons, hospitals, government installations and other facilities. It was founded by former FBI agents and has been called the modern "Robocop" organization. FEMA, has broad emergency powers. It was created by President Jimmy Carter and has the ability to virtually take over the country or any region in a disaster. With FEMA and the private Wackenhut army teamed together, neither are regulated by too many outside authorities.

Though the helicopter traffic over Napa eased after the series of media articles and broadcasts, they have reappeared again. In one eye-witnessed incident, at least four of the black helicopters focussed for hours on a site off of the Oakville Grade, northwest of the Fire Station near Dry Creek Road.

While Napa is in its infancy in investigating black helicopters (and some of the local media acting in infantile ways about the subject), the mysterious black helicopters are a well-talked about and well-written about phenomena in many other western states. Stay tuned.

EDITOR'S NOTE: Harry Martin was formerly the editorial director of Military Electronics Countermeasures, Defense Electronics, Microwave Systems News, International Countermeasures Handbook, and publisher of Defense Systems Review and Military Communications.

LIST OF CONCENTRATION CAMPS IN THE U.S. AND LINKS TO OTHER PAGES ABOUT CONCENTRATION CAMPS

Books

Body of Secrets: Anatomy of the ULTRA-Secret National Security Agency from the Cold War through the Dawn of a New Century - James Bamford

The Puzzle Palace: Inside the National Security Agency, America's Most Secret Intelligence Organization - James Bamford

Inside the CIA: Revealing the Secrets of the World's Most Powerful Spy Agency - Ronald Kessler

Secrets of the Temple: How the Federal Reserve Runs the Country - William Greider

The Master of Disguise: My Secret Life in the CIA - Antonio J. Mendez, Malcolm McConnell

Your Secrets Are My Business: A Security Expert Reveals how Your Trash, License Plate, Credit Cards, Computer, and Even Your Mail Make You an Easy Target - Kevin McKeown With Dave Stern

No Heroes: Inside the FBI's Secret Counter-Terror Force - Danny O. Coulson Elaine Shannon

The Medusa File: Secret Crimes and Coverups of the U.S. Government - Craig Roberts

Secrecy: The American Experience - Daniel Patrick Moynihan

Intelligence: From Secrets to Policy - Mark M. Lowenthal

Secrets, Lies, and Democracy - Noam Chomsky

Blank Check: The Pentagon's Black Budget - Tim Weiner

Secret Societies and Subversive Movements - Nesta H. Webster

In Search of Enemies: A CIA Story - John Stockwell

Undue Risk: Secret State Experiments on Humans - Jonathan D. Moreno

American Memory Home Page, The - Library of Congress digital archives of American culture and history. Includes documents, photographs, movies, and sound recordings that tell America's story.

3 Cheers for The Red, White, And Blue - written by a descendant of an American Civil War soldier, this student report covers the war's background, battles, biographies, documents, and more.

American Flag Page - includes FAQ's about the flag as well as United States history and documents.

American History Online - get the complete story on America's history using original letters, writings, and documents from the time of Christopher Columbus to the Gulf War.

American Life Histories - read manuscripts from the 1936-1940 Federal Writers' Project and learn about the person's family, education, income, occupation, diet, and more. Search by keyword or state.

American Protest Over the Sinking of the Lusitania - letter from Secretary of War William Jennings Bryan to the German Ambassador in America after the torpedoing of the Lusitania.

Avalon Project at the Yale Law School - this comprehensive site has the text of hundreds of documents relating to law, history, government, and politics from before the 18th century up to the present day.

Basic Readings in U.S. democracy - read comments and actual documents starting from the Declaration of Independence through to the important papers of the 20th century.

Clinton Presidential Materials Project - review the documents, papers, and photos from the Clinton years, from the National Archives and Records Administration.

Conscience and the Constitution - follow PBS as they explore the stories of Japanese Americans who refused to be drafted into WWII while they and their families were being held in concentration camps. Includes pictures, video interviews, and original documents.

Daniel A. P. Murray Pamphlet Collection: African American - published between 1875 and 1900. Authors represented include Frederick Douglass, Booker T. Washington, Ida B. Wells-Barnett, and more. Search by author, subject, or keyword.

Declaration of Independence - complete text with signers.

Emigration U.S.A. - step into the 19th century with these emigrant guides provided to America's early immigrants. Read the story of a family's passage and see historical documents from this era.

Exhibit: The Louisiana Purchase - see the actual documents, or read text copies of the three separate agreements that make up the Louisiana Purchase. From the National Archives and Records Administration.

Homestead Act of 1862 - describes different aspects of the Act including eligibility, amount of land, requirements, homesteaders' rights, and more. Includes text of the original Act.

I Do Solemnly Swear: Presidential Inaugurations - collection of files and pictures of presidential inaugurations from George Washington's day to the present.

Jackie Robinson: Civil Rights Advocate - original documents sent by Jackie Robinson regarding civil rights in America. Includes pictures and quotes.

Karpeles Manuscript Library - view original manuscripts of historic items. Also links to the National Archives.

Life and Adventures of Calamity Jane, The - complete text of this autobiography, from the University of Virginia Library.

Marbury v. Madison - entire copy of this Supreme Court decision in 1803 that gave the court the power to declare acts of Congress and the President unconstitutional.

Museum of Tolerance Online Multimedia Learning Center - complete resource to the Holocaust and WWII, virtual visits to past exhibits, official historic documents from Israel's archives, helpful FAQs, and tons of photos. From the Simon Wiesenthal Center.

National Archives and Records Administration - this government agency manages all federal records. They store and protect the original Declaration of Independence, U.S. Constitution, Bill of Rights, and tons of other important documents. Check out the Online Exhibit Hall!

President George Washington's Inaugural Address - read the complete text of Washington's 1789 inaugural address.

Samuel de Champlain's 1607 Map - check out this unique exploration document drawn

by de Champlain himself.

Susan La Flesche Picotte's Letters - check out a profile, photos, and letters from this Native American doctor.

The Seneca Falls Declaration - read the Declaration of Sentiments from the Women's Rights Convention as written by Elizabeth Cady Stanton.

Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 - read the text of this title that prohibits employment discrimination based on race, color, religion, sex, and national origin.

Treasures of Congress - come see some of the important documents that shaped the history of the United States.

Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo - read a copy of this treaty that ended the U.S. - Mexican War, with Mexico ceding lands in California, New Mexico, and Texas to the U.S.

U.S. Army Center of Military History Documents - books and documents about different wars, battles, and time periods in U.S. military history.

U.S. Bill Of Rights - read the ten original amendments to the Constitution.

U.S. Founding Documents - see pictures of important American documents, including the Constitution and the Declaration of Independence.

U.S. Historical Documents - chronological list and text of important documents in US history, including the Magna Carta and the Declaration of Independence.

U.S. Historical Documents Archive - find an assortment of federalist papers, famous speeches, inaugural addresses, state of the union remarks, and more. Includes photos too!

U.S. History Texts - index of primary sources and transcripts from throughout the history of the U.S. including the Magna Carta, Bill of Rights, and Declaration of Independence.

Virtual Jamestown - tons of info on the colony, including documents, maps, and a timeline of important events.

Walt Whitman Hypertext Archive - read a detailed bio and see historic photos of this renowned 19th century poet. You can also see images of his manuscripts and read the text of his prose, poetry, notebook, and letters.

Words & Deeds in American History - check out documents from American history, ranging from pre-1775 to the present day.

FEMA CREATING EMERGENCY CITIES

FEMA's Plan for Mass Destruction Attacks: Of Course It's True Christopher Ruddy
Wednesday, Aug. 7, 2002

Let me state for the record that FEMA is moving ahead with plans to create temporary cities that could handle millions of Americans after mass destruction attacks on U.S. cities.

Though the agency has denied the program to some of our readers and has made misleading claims about NewsMax's original story to members of the press, the basic facts of the story remain unchallenged.

In early July, NewsMax first reported in our e-mail news service, Insider Report, the story "FEMA Preparing for Mass Destruction Attacks on Cities," revealing that FEMA

was seeking bids from three major real estate and/or engineering firms to help prepare for the creation of the emergency cities, using tents and trailers – if an urban area is attacked by NBC (nuclear, chemical or biological) weapons.

Since that report, several NewsMax readers and members of the press contacted FEMA and asked them if the NewsMax story was true.

These readers reported to us that FEMA has categorically denied the story.

For example, my friend Jonathan Kemp, who hails from an illustrious California family (his father was a director of Standard Oil of California), called FEMA's Washington office and was told by a public affairs officer, "The news report about FEMA building the temporary cities to house disaster refugees is totally bogus."

NewsMax, of course, told its readers it stood by the story.

In late July, I called FEMA and spoke with public affairs officer Chad Kolton.

I explained to Mr. Kolton that it was improper for the agency to claim that NewsMax had fabricated this story.

Mr. Kolton denied that there was any claim by FEMA that the NewsMax story was baseless, only that it was "factually inaccurate."

He made that claim without having read the NewsMax story, which he asked me to e-mail to him.

As I pointed out to Mr. Kolton, FEMA has put out a bid notice for the program to build the temporary cities (they call it "temporary disaster housing"). The bid is not only a matter of public record, it also is available on the federal government's Web site.

Note: You can read a synopsis of the bid by clicking [here](http://www1.epa.gov/spg/FEMA/OFM/ORPD/Reference-Number-EMW-2002-TAC/listing.html). A lengthier explanation of the program is available online at: <http://www1.epa.gov/spg/FEMA/OFM/ORPD/Reference-Number-EMW-2002-TAC/listing.html>

The Emergency Housing Cities

On June 19, FEMA posted a special bid notice for one of the agency's largest contract awards ever – offering contracting firms \$300 million for a five-year contract to simply prepare plans to create temporary housing on a scale never before imagined, and then stand by.

This is reportedly one of the largest contracts ever awarded by FEMA for a disaster preparedness program.

The name of the program is entitled "Standby Technical Assistance for Disaster Related Operations."

The bid notice states, as NewsMax first reported, that three real estate/engineering firms will be selected for the program.

The firms will be required to provide "technical support, consultant and project management resources" with the specific duty to "provide project management resources and expertise to support the Disaster Housing Program."

According to the bid notice, the firms need to have professionals, including engineers, architects and other real estate-related experts.

According to a source familiar with the current bid, the program is a major expansion of a smaller program FEMA has had for temporary housing in case of disasters.

The Standby Technical Assistance program bid offering never mentions "mass destruction attacks" or terrorist preparedness.

Instead, the bid notice's "Statement of Work" sets out a broad mandate for the firms being contracted, stating that "The Contractor shall be required to provide support capability for all types of disasters with emphasis on riverine and coastal flooding, tornadoes, hurricanes, typhoons, earthquakes, and tsunamis."

The bid states: "... the firm must have at least one permanent and adequately staffed and equipped office located in the Washington Metropolitan area, and two (2) additional offices in other geographic locations within the United States with the capability supporting deployment operations in the event that one area is incapacitated."

The real purpose of the Standby Program was made clear to potential contractors at a meeting held on July 10 at the Department of Education headquarters in Washington.

FEMA officials met with the representatives of firms seeking the bids. Approximately 100 people attended the meeting.

FEMA officials made very clear that the purpose of one of the most massive undertakings in the agency's history was to prepare for potential mass destruction attacks on U.S. cities.

Sources who attended the meeting tell NewsMax that most of the meeting dealt with how the firms should handle biological, chemical and nuclear disasters.

After he had reviewed the NewsMax story, I again chatted with Mr. Kolton. He identified the factual "inaccuracies" in NewsMax's story.

One was that NewsMax reported the contracted firms need to be prepared for creating such cities by January of next year. Mr. Kolton said the firms only need be hired by January of 2003.

NewsMax reported that FEMA told contractors it had ordered tents and trailers for temporary housing. Mr Kolton said the tents and trailers have not been purchased yet. (That may be the case, but FEMA does currently possess tents and trailers for disaster housing.)

These are minor points – and a far cry from claiming the NewsMax story was "totally bogus" or "riddled with inaccuracies," as some members of the press have been told.

In fact, Mr. Kolton agreed that the program includes preparation for terrorist mass destruction attacks, though the FEMA bid notice specifically avoids using such language.

He stressed that the Standby Program is being implemented to prepare for "all types of disasters" including terrorist ones.

Asked why the bid notice conveniently forgot to mention the potential for terrorism, though it must be among the highest priorities for FEMA, he again stressed that the language does include that possibility – though the program's main focus, he said, is on natural disasters.

What natural disaster had caused such a need for the largest program of its kind ever in the history of FEMA?

In decades of emergency response, why, all of sudden, is FEMA set to spend \$300 million just for architects and engineers over the next five years simply to be on "standby"?

This \$300 million doesn't include the probable billions that would be needed for infrastructure and labor to implement the emergency cities.

What natural disaster would require FEMA to create emergency cities in different geographic areas of the U.S. at the same time?

Kolton responded that FEMA could foresee two Category 4 hurricanes slamming into two distinct parts of the East Coast at about the same time.

The evidence is clear that FEMA is preparing for mass destruction attacks. There is nothing wrong with this program, and in fact, the agency has a duty to disclose its plans to the public.

Far from panicking the public, I think the public would be happy to learn that the U.S.

government – our government – is preparing for potential terrorist acts. FEMA should be applauded for thinking ahead. It has nothing to hide.

Preparatory in U.S.

MILITARY POLICE INTERNMENT/RESETTLEMENT OPERATIONS (Official U.S. Military policy regarding concentration camps)

Preparing the Troops -- U.S. soldiers now serving U.N. and NATO abroad are being conditioned to deal with 'militants, insurgents, resisters' at home as well.

Police-Military Cooperation Trends

- White House Briefing, Feb. 24, 2000

- Photos

Civil Internment Camps up for Review (TheWinds.org, 9/8/97) - Past is prologue

The Road to Heart Mountain? - WWII Japanese interment facilities and retired military bases being prepped.

Internet Watch's Report on U.S. Concentration Camps - Maps, photos, documentation Fort Dix New Jersey - photos of "Enemy Prisoner of War compound"

American Death Camps

by S F

We live in strange times.

Suffice it to say I am a captain (not my actual rank, but at least that) in the National Guard; but I can't tell you which state, as that information surely will be the quick road to my demise. I have faithfully served my country in Desert Storm and Panama, both events having nothing to do with the National Security safety of this Great Country of ours.

My wife has the same disease I have, and the doctors are still telling me I have the flue. Does a flue last eight years? We'll get to that later. We both are under the age of forty, but we no longer look young.

Nothing can change my mind that my superiors-so-called officers and gentlemen-have murdered us.

One of my duties requires me to train through rotation with other units, the ongoing guard staff of various clandestine Prisons many Americans that over-sight committees do not know exist. These prisons,

or "camps" as we call them, were built for no other purpose than for the common American taxpayer. I know. I helped build three of them.

Somewhere along the way, I have lost my soul in the process.

I know for a fact that this government of ours plans to turn America into a wasteland of proportions that stagger any imagination. It is the Pentagon and Wall Street's ambition to create no less than a slave state by the year 2001. They will do it too-with the media's help-because in many ways, they have already succeeded in destroying our civil liberties and making the middle-class an ancient idea.

How can I say these things? From where do I speak?

A few years ago, I was called to a meeting in Fort Mead to join the augmenting of a unit which would report directly to FE-A in the event of national disaster. Did we discuss earthquakes, tornadoes, or flooding?

Not on your life. After obtaining several new written security clearances and after having signed no less than eleven documents-all giving away my life and liberty should I ever speak out - I was let in on the following plan.

Before I out give out the structure of this plan, I beg anyone who reads this document to share with as many people as possible what I consider our last, best chance to reverse the horrible course this country is going to take in the next twenty-four months. The outline is as I remember it, as everything was verbal-nothing was ever written down.

Troop movements, orders, and materiel was all coded with words that meant something other than what they were. For example, if we needed 150 new prison cells, we didn't call them prison cells. They became "food units, IV" Given a code sheet, we could then interpret and act upon any written order. Most were email in our net and were to be destroyed once the order was carried out. This was routine policy and is still in effect today.

1. Establish a network of prisons to deal with the estimated twenty million Americans who will not go along with the New America. This new country will no longer resemble the USA we all grew up in. It will be a dictatorship with institutionalized and mandated slave labor.

2. Schools will no longer teach actual history. The schools of the future will mainly be warehouses for the young. They will teach the party system: that family is dead, and that work is good. Discovering this point made me so violently ill I became incontinent.

3. Voting will be suspended. Many of us already know that the American vote is a sham. Officers above the rank of Major are well aware of who gives the orders in this country. Not the White House, but the C-A. The White House and its changing occupant are merely the visible servant of something much darker and the President's sole purpose is to create laws

which lower real income, create war states, and keep the military machine running with ever-expanding budgets. I know. I was there at many meetings where foreign policy was dictated by four-star generals.

4. Gun owners will have their guns taken, by force if necessary, before many of the plan's points are made operational.

5. The enforcer's of the plan will be Na-o and UN forces working in cooperation with the US Military and headed by the product from the intel groups and the FE-A.

6. Use the lists compiled by the F-I and N-A and round up all those men and women who have ever showed any inkling whatsoever in the constitution or civil rights. This especially includes gun-owners and religious persons.

7. Using lists obtained from grocery stores and banks, individuals with income spent in stockpiling of goods will also be rounded up and their property absconded.

8. The Teachings of Hindu-sm, Chri-tianity, and Is-am will be considered anti-American. Pastors, preachers, and holy men and women are to be rounded up for "re-education."

9. The establishment of work colonies and the takeover of the media by the Pen-tagon.

10. Free trade of stocks will be frozen and the assets of many individuals outright taken away.

11. The creation of mass crematoriums in Arizona, Texas, and Washington. The dead will no longer be buried, but will be sent to a place where they will be "cleansed."

12. The creation of a national police force with complete power. This point, as with many others, has already occurred and the force is now 80% operational.

Friends, there is little more than I can say, except to give you my promise that I will constantly provide as much facts as possible to lead you to the truth. You want camp locations? I'll get them out. You want dates and places, I get them too. G-d help us in our time of need.

John Winston. johnfwin@mlode.com

Forwarded Message:

Subj: DEAD MEN TELL TALES

Date: 11/15/2005

From: johnwin

To: Dee777@aol.com

Subject: Bad News.

Mar. 14, 1999.

Here is something that was sent me that is very bad. I hope it is not true.

.....

American Death Camps

by S F

We live in strange times.

Suffice it to say I am a captain (not my actual rank, but at least that) in the National Guard; but I can't tell you which state, as that information surely will be the quick road to my demise. I have faithfully served my country in Desert Storm and Panama, both events having nothing to do with the National Security safety of this Great Country of ours.

My wife has the same disease I have, and the doctors are still telling me I have the flu. Does a flu last eight years? We'll get to that later. We both are under the age of forty, but we no longer look young.

Nothing can change my mind that my superiors-so-called officers and gentlemen-have murdered us.

One of my duties requires me to train through rotation with other units, the ongoing guard staff of various clandestine Prisons many

Americans that over-sight committees do not know exist. These prisons, or "camps" as we call them, were built for no other purpose than for the common American taxpayer. I know. I helped build three of them.

Somewhere along the way, I have lost my soul in the process.

I know for a fact that this government of ours plans to turn America into a wasteland of proportions that stagger any imagination. It is the Pent-gon and Wall Street's ambition to create no less than a slave state

by the year 2001. They will do it too-with the media's help-because in many ways, they have already succeeded in destroying our civil liberties and making the middle-class an ancient idea.

How can I say these things? From where do I speak?

A few years ago, I was called to a meeting in Fort Mead to join the augmenting of a unit which would report directly to FE-A in the event of national disaster. Did we discuss earthquakes, tornadoes, or flooding?

Not on your life. After obtaining several new written security clearances and after having signed no less than eleven documents-all giving away my life and liberty should I ever speak out - I was let in on the following plan.

Before I out give out the structure of this plan, I beg anyone who reads this document to share with as many people as possible what I consider our last, best chance to reverse the horrible course this

country is going to take in the next twenty-four months. The outline is as I remember it, as everything was verbal-nothing was ever written down.

Troop movements, orders, and materiel was all coded with words that meant something other than what they were. For example, if we needed 150 new prison cells,

we didn't call them prison cells. They became "food units, IV" Given a code sheet, we could then interpret and act upon any written order. Most were email in our net and were to be destroyed once the order was carried out. This was routine policy and is still in effect today.

1. Establish a network of prisons to deal with the estimated twenty million Americans who will not go along with the New America. This new country will no longer resemble the USA we all grew up in. It will be a dictatorship with institutionalized and mandated slave labor.

2. Schools will no longer teach actual history. The schools of the future will mainly be warehouses for the young. They will teach the party system: that family is dead, and that work is good. Discovering this point made me so violently ill I became incontinent.

3. Voting will be suspended. Many of us already know that the American vote is a sham. Officers above the rank of Major are well aware of who gives the orders in this country. Not the White House, but the C-A. The White House and its changing occupant are merely the visible servant of something much darker and the President's sole purpose is to create laws which lower real income, create war states, and keep the military machine running with ever-expanding budgets. I know. I was there at many meetings where foreign policy was dictated by four-star generals.

4. Gun owners will have their guns taken, by force if necessary, before many of the plan's points are made operational.

5. The enforcer's of the plan will be Na-o and UN forces working in cooperation with the US Military and headed by the product from the intel groups and the FE-A.

6. Use the lists compiled by the F-I and N-A and round up all those men and women who have ever showed any inkling whatsoever in the constitution or civil rights. This especially includes gun-owners and religious persons.

7. Using lists obtained from grocery stores and banks, individuals with income spent in stockpiling of goods will also be rounded up and their property absconded.

8. The Teachings of Hindusm, Christianity, and Islam will be considered anti-American. Pastors, preachers, and holy men and women are to be rounded up for "re-education."

9. The establishment of work colonies and the takeover of the media by the Pentagon.

10. Free trade of stocks will be frozen and the assets of many individuals outright taken away.

11. The creation of mass crematoriums in Arizona, Texas, and Washington. The dead will no longer be buried, but will be sent to a place where they will be "cleansed."

12. The creation of a national police force with complete power. This point, as with many others, has already occurred and the force is now 80% operational.

Friends, there is little more than I can say, except to give you my promise that I will constantly provide as much facts as possible to lead you to the truth. You want camp locations? I'll get them out. You want dates and places, I get them too. God help us in our time of need.

John Winston. johnfwin@mlode.com

POLITICAL INTRIGUE

THE FEMA GULAG

PHOTO PAGE

<http://www.newswatchmagazine.org/powpict/home.htm>

<http://www.geocities.com/SouthBeach/Lagoon/1780/camp2.html>

<http://www.geocities.com/SouthBeach/Lagoon/1780/camp3.html>

<http://www.geocities.com/SouthBeach/Lagoon/1780/camp4.html>

COMMUNISM PART 55

HOW FEMA GOT STARTED

THE RISE OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY STATE
FEMA AND THE NSC

DETENTION CAMPS DURING WWII

CONSPIRACIES

HIGH LEVEL DRUG RUNNING FUNDS FEMA

FEMA - THE U.S. "SHADOW GOVERNMENT"

ORDER BOOKS AND TAPES ON THE SECRET DETENTION CAMPS

JUVENILE DETENTION CENTERS

EVIDENCE FOR THE NEED OF A GLOBAL PEACE VIGIL
LISTS OF DETENTION CAMPS

THE NEW WORLD ORDER - WHAT IS IT? -
BELIEVE IT OR NOT!!! IT'S ALREADY HERE!!!

SEPARATION OF CHURCH AND STATE
THE CONTROVERSY
FAITH-BASED OFFICE OPENS TODAY

THE WAR WE WATCHED ON TV
AND MORE

THE FEDERALIST PAPERS
THE WAR OF 1812
CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENTS 2 and 13
THE MASONIC CONNECTION

CAN WE TRUST OUR GOVERNMENT?
OR THE CHURCH?

DREAM OF A FUTURE PRESIDENTIAL EVENT?
ELECTION 2000
DREAMS AND VISIONS

PATTERN FOR FREEDOM

USURPER TO THE THRONE OF ENGLAND
WHO IS IT?
THE VISION AND THE REALITY

POLITICAL DREAMS FOR 2000/2001

THE ELECTION AND MIND CONTROL

THE DEATH OF THE PRESIDENT
THE CURSE!!!!

PRESIDENTIAL ASSASSINATION

THE CURSE AND THE ASTROLOGY OF THE 2000 ELECTION
PRESIDENTIAL CANDIDATES

PATRICK HENRY'S FAMOUS SPEECH

BLACK AND WHITE - TWO TIMELINES

NOAM CHOMSKY - AMERICAN DISSIDENT

DR. JOHN COLEMAN
THE COMMITTEE OF 300

THE WATER COINCIDENCE PAGE

DREAMS OF THE GREAT EARTHCHANGES - MAIN INDEX

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |

[Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#)
[Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) |
[Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#)
[Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#)
[Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#)
[Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) |
[Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#)
[Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#)
[Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), An Overview

"The crux of the problem is that FEMA has the power to turn the United States into a police state in time of a real crisis or a manufactured crisis"

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/femaoverview06sep05.shtml>
September 5, 2006

Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), An Overview (Sep 5, 2006)

<http://www.abovetopsecret.com/pages/fema.html>

Some people have referred to it as the "secret government" of the United States. It is not an elected body, it does not involve itself in public disclosures, and it even has a quasi-secret budget in the billions of dollars. This government organization has more power than the President of the United States or the Congress, it has the power to suspend laws, move entire populations, arrest and detain citizens without a warrant and hold them without trial, it can seize property, food supplies, transportation systems, and can suspend the Constitution. Not only is it the most powerful entity in the United States, but it was not even created under Constitutional law by the Congress. It was a product of a Presidential Executive Order. No, it is not the U.S. Military nor the Central Intelligence Agency, they are subject to Congress. The organization is called FEMA, which stands for the Federal Emergency Management Agency. Originally conceived in the Richard Nixon Administration, it was refined by President Jimmy Carter and given teeth in the Ronald Reagan and George Bush Administrations. FEMA had one original concept when it was created, to assure the survivability of the United States government in the event of a nuclear attack on this nation. It was also provided with the task of being a federal co-ordinating body during times of domestic disasters, such as earthquakes, floods and hurricanes. Its awesome powers grew under the tutelage of people like Lt. Col. Oliver North and General Richard Secord, the architects on the Iran-Contra scandal and the looting of America's savings and loan institutions. FEMA has even been given control of the State Defense Forces, a rag-tag, often considered neo-Nazi, civilian army that will substitute for the National Guard, if the Guard is called to duty overseas.

THE MOST POWERFUL ORGANIZATION IN THE UNITED STATES

Though it may be the most powerful organization in the United States, few people know it even exists. But it has crept into our private lives. Even mortgage papers contain FEMA's name in small print if the property in question is near a flood plain. FEMA was deeply involved in the Los Angeles riots [1992] and the 1989 Loma Prieta earthquake in the San Francisco Bay Area. Some of the black helicopter traffic reported throughout the United States, but mainly in the West, California, Washington, Arizona, New Mexico, Texas and Colorado, are flown by FEMA personnel. FEMA has been given responsibility for many new disasters including urban forest fires, home heating emergencies, refugee situations, urban riots, and emergency planning for nuclear and toxic incidents. In the West, it works in conjunction with the Sixth Army.

FEMA was created in a series of Executive Orders. A Presidential Executive Order, whether Constitutional or not, becomes law simply by its publication in the Federal Registry. Congress is by-passed. Executive Order Number 12148 created the Federal

Emergency Management Agency that is to interface with the Department of Defense for civil defense planning and funding. An "emergency czar" was appointed. FEMA has only spent about 6 percent of its budget on national emergencies, the bulk of their funding has been used for the construction of secret underground facilities to assure continuity of government in case of a major emergency, foreign or domestic. Executive Order Number 12656 appointed the National Security Council as the principal body that should consider emergency powers. This allows the government to increase domestic intelligence and surveillance of U.S. citizens and would restrict the freedom of movement within the United States and grant the government the right to isolate large groups of civilians. The National Guard could be federalized to seal all borders and take control of U.S. air space and all ports of entry.

Here are just a few Executive Orders associated with FEMA that would suspend the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. These Executive Orders have been on record for nearly 30 years and could be enacted by the stroke of a Presidential pen:

- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 10990 allows the government to take over all modes of transportation and control of highways and seaports.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995 allows the government to seize and control the communication media.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997 allows the government to take over all electrical power, gas, petroleum, fuels and minerals.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998 allows the government to seize all means of transportation, including personal cars, trucks or vehicles of any kind and total control over all highways, seaports, and waterways.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 10999 allows the government to take over all food resources and farms.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000 allows the government to mobilize civilians into work brigades under government supervision.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001 allows the government to take over all health, education and welfare functions.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002 designates the Postmaster General to operate a national registration of all persons.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003 allows the government to take over all airports and aircraft, including commercial aircraft.
- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004 allows the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate

communities, build new housing with public funds, designate areas to be abandoned, and establish new locations for populations.

- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005 allows the government to take over railroads, inland waterways and public storage facilities.

- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051 specifies the responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning and gives authorization to put all Executive Orders into effect in times of increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis.

- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11310 grants authority to the Department of Justice to enforce the plans set out in Executive Orders, to institute industrial support, to establish judicial and legislative liaison, to control all aliens, to operate penal and correctional institutions, and to advise and assist the President.

- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11049 assigns emergency preparedness function to federal departments and agencies, consolidating 21 operative Executive Orders issued over a fifteen year period.

- * EXECUTIVE ORDER 11921 allows the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency to develop plans to establish control over the mechanisms of production and distribution, of energy sources, wages, salaries, credit and the flow of money in U.S. financial institution in any undefined national emergency. It also provides that when a state of emergency is declared by the President, Congress cannot review the action for six months. The Federal Emergency Management Agency has broad powers in every aspect of the nation. General Frank Salzedo, chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division stated in a 1983 conference that he saw FEMA's role as a "new frontier in the protection of individual and governmental leaders from assassination, and of civil and military installations from sabotage and/or attack, as well as prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis." FEMA's powers were consolidated by President Carter to incorporate:

- o the National Security Act of 1947, which allows for the strategic relocation of industries, services, government and other essential economic activities, and to rationalize the requirements for manpower, resources and production facilities;

- o the 1950 Defense Production Act, which gives the President sweeping powers over all aspects of the economy;

- o the Act of August 29, 1916, which authorizes the Secretary of the Army, in time of war, to take possession of any transportation system for transporting troops, material, or any other purpose related to the emergency; and

- o the International Emergency Economic Powers Act, which enables the President to seize the property of a foreign country or national. These powers were transferred to

FEMA in a sweeping consolidation in 1979.

HURRICANE ANDREW FOCUSED ATTENTION ON FEMA

FEMA's deceptive role really did not come to light with much of the public until Hurricane Andrew smashed into the U.S. mainland. As Russell R. Dynes, director of the Disaster Research Center of the University of Delaware, wrote in *The World and I*...The eye of the political storm hovered over the Federal Emergency Management Agency. FEMA became a convenient target for criticism." Because FEMA was accused of dropping the ball in Florida, the media and Congress commenced to study this agency. What came out of the critical look was that FEMA was spending 12 times more for "black operations" than for disaster relief.

It spent \$1.3 billion building secret bunkers throughout the United States in anticipation of government disruption by foreign or domestic upheaval. Yet fewer than 20 members of Congress, only members with top security clearance, know of the \$1.3 billion expenditure by FEMA for non-natural disaster situations. These few Congressional leaders state that FEMA has a "black curtain" around its operations. FEMA has worked on National Security programs since 1979, and its predecessor, the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency, has secretly spent millions of dollars before being merged into FEMA by President Carter in 1979.

FEMA has developed 300 sophisticated mobile units that are capable of sustaining themselves for a month. The vehicles are located in five areas of the United States. They have tremendous communication systems and each contains a generator that would provide power to 120 homes each, but have never been used for disaster relief.

FEMA's enormous powers can be triggered easily. In any form of domestic or foreign problem, perceived and not always actual, emergency powers can be enacted. The President of the United States now has broader powers to declare martial law, which activates FEMA's extraordinary powers. Martial law can be declared during time of increased tension overseas, economic problems within the United States, such as a depression, civil unrest, such as demonstrations or scenes like the Los Angeles riots, and in a drug crisis.

These Presidential powers have increased with successive Crime Bills, particularly the 1991 and 1993 Crime Bills, which increase the power to suspend the rights guaranteed under the Constitution and to seize property of those suspected of being drug dealers, to individuals who participate in a public protest or demonstration. Under emergency plans already in existence, the power exists to suspend the Constitution and turn over the reins of government to FEMA and appointing military commanders to run state and local governments. FEMA then would have the right to order the detention of anyone whom there is reasonable ground to believe will engage in, or probably conspire with others to engage in acts of espionage or sabotage. The plan also authorized the establishment of concentration camps for detaining the accused, but no trial. An

Executive Order signed by then President Bush in 1989 authorized the Federal Emergency Management Agency to build 43 primary camps (having a capacity of 35,000 to 45,000 prisoners each) and also authorized hundreds of secondary facilities. It is interesting to note that several of these facilities can accommodate 100,000 prisoners. These facilities have been completed and many are already manned but as yet contain no prisoners.

Three times since 1984, FEMA stood on the threshold of taking control of the nation. Once under President Reagan in 1984, and twice under President Bush in 1990 and 1992. But under those three scenarios, there was not a sufficient crisis to warrant risking martial law. Most experts on the subject of FEMA and Martial Law insisted that a crisis has to appear dangerous enough for the people of the United States before they would tolerate or accept complete government takeover. The typical crisis needed would be threat of imminent nuclear war, rioting in several U.S. cities simultaneously, a series of national disasters that affect widespread danger to the populous, massive terrorist attacks, a depression in which tens of millions are unemployed and without financial resources, or a major environmental disaster.

THREE TIMES FEMA STOOD BY READY FOR EMERGENCY

In April 1984, President Reagan signed Presidential Directive Number 54 that allowed FEMA to engage in a secret national "readiness exercise" under the code name of REX 84. The exercise was to test FEMA's readiness to assume military authority in the event of a "State of Domestic National Emergency" concurrent with the launching of a direct United States military operation in Central America. The plan called for the deputation of U.S. military and National Guard units so that they could legally be used for domestic law enforcement. These units would be assigned to conduct sweeps and take into custody an estimated 400,000 undocumented Central American immigrants in the United States. The immigrants would be interned at 10 detention centers to be set up at military bases throughout the country. REX 84 was so highly guarded that special metal security doors were placed on the fifth floor of the FEMA building in Washington, D.C. Even long-standing employees of the Civil Defense of the Federal Executive Department possessing the highest possible security clearances were not being allowed through the newly installed metal security doors. Only personnel wearing a special red Christian cross or crucifix lapel pin were allowed into the premises. Lt. Col. North was responsible for drawing up the emergency plan, which U.S. Attorney General William French Smith opposed vehemently.

The plan called for the suspension of the Constitution, turning control of the government over to FEMA, appointment of military commanders to run state and local governments and the declaration of Martial Law. The Presidential Executive Orders to support such a plan were already in place. The plan also advocated the rounding up and transfer to "assembly centers or relocation camps" of a least 21 million American Negroes in the event of massive rioting or disorder, not unlike the rounding up of the Jews in Nazi Germany in the 1930s.

The second known time that FEMA stood by was in 1990 when Desert Storm was enacted. Prior to President Bush's invasion of Iraq, FEMA began to draft new legislation to increase its already formidable powers. One of the elements incorporated into the plan was to set up operations within any state or locality without the prior permission of local or state authorities. Such prior permission has always been required in the past. Much of the mechanism being set into place was in anticipation of the economic collapse of the Western World. The war with Iraq may have been conceived as a ploy to boost the bankrupt economy, but it only pushed the West into deeper recession.

The third scenario for FEMA came with the Los Angeles riots after the Rodney King brutality verdict. Had the rioting spread to other cities, FEMA would have been empowered to step in. As it was, major rioting only occurred in the Los Angeles area, thus preventing a pretext for a FEMA response. On July 5, 1987, the Miami Herald published reports on FEMA's new goals. The goal was to suspend the Constitution in the event of a national crisis, such as nuclear war, violent and widespread internal dissent, or national opposition to a U.S. military invasion abroad. Lt. Col. North was the architect. National Security Directive Number 52 issued in August 1982, pertains to the "Use of National Guard Troops to Quell Disturbances." The crux of the problem is that FEMA has the power to turn the United States into a police state in time of a real crisis or a manufactured crisis. Lt. Col. North virtually established the apparatus for dictatorship. Only the criticism of the Attorney General prevented the plans from being adopted. But intelligence reports indicate that FEMA has a folder with 22 Executive Orders for the President to sign in case of an emergency. It is believed those Executive Orders contain the framework of North's concepts, delayed by criticism but never truly abandoned.

The crisis, as the government now see it, is civil unrest. For generations, the government was concerned with nuclear war, but the violent and disruptive demonstrations that surrounded the Vietnam War era prompted President Nixon to change the direction of emergency powers from war time to times of domestic unrest. Diana Reynolds, program director of the Edward R. Murrow Center, summed up the dangers of FEMA today and the public reaction to Martial Law in a drug crisis: "It was James Madison's worst nightmare that a righteous faction would someday be strong enough to sweep away the Constitutional restraints designed by the framers to prevent the tyranny of centralized power, excessive privilege, an arbitrary governmental authority over the individual. These restraints, the balancing and checking of powers among branches and layers of government, and the civil guarantees, would be the first casualties in a drug-induced national security state with Reagan's Civil Emergency Preparedness unleashed. Nevertheless, there would be those who would welcome NSC (National Security Council) into the drug fray, believing that increasing state police powers to emergency levels is the only way left to fight American's enemy within. In the short run, a national security state would probably be a relief to those whose personal security and quality of life has been diminished by drugs or drug related crime. And, as the general public watches the progression of institutional chaos and social decay, they

too may be willing to pay the ultimate price, one drug free America for 200 years of democracy."

The first targets in any FEMA emergency would be Hispanics and Blacks, the FEMA orders call for them to be rounded up and detained. Tax protesters, demonstrators against government military intervention outside U.S. borders, and people who maintain weapons in their homes are also targets. Operation Trojan Horse is a program designed to learn the identity of potential opponents to martial law. The program lures potential protesters into public forums, conducted by a "hero" of the people who advocates survival training. The list of names gathered at such meetings and rallies are computerized and then targeted in case of an emergency.

The most shining example of America to the world has been its peaceful transition of government from one administration to another. Despite crises of great magnitude, the United States has maintained its freedom and liberty. This nation now stands on the threshold of rule by non-elected people asserting non-Constitutional powers. Even Congress cannot review a Martial Law action until six months after it has been declared. For the first time in American history, the reigns of government would not be transferred from one elected element to another, but the Constitution, itself, can be suspended. The scenarios established to trigger FEMA into action are generally found in the society today, economic collapse, civil unrest, drug problems, terrorist attacks, and protests against American intervention in a foreign country. All these premises exist, it could only be a matter of time in which one of these triggers the entire emergency necessary to bring FEMA into action, and then it may be too late, because under the FEMA plan, there is no contingency by which Constitutional power is restored.

SECRET UNDERGROUND BASES

There have been documented over 60 secret underground virtual cities, built by the government, Federal Reserve Bank owners, and high ranking members of the Committee of 300. Some of these underground areas can be seen in Kansas City, Missouri and Kansas City, Kansas. In addition, there exist underground Satellite Tracking Facilities which have the ability to punch your 911 address into the computer and a satellite can within seconds bring a camera to bear on your property to the point that those monitoring can read clearly the articles of the newspaper on your doorstep. These facilities have as of Oct. 1, 1994, been turned over to the power of the United Nations.

For more information about the AboveTopSecret.com Discussion Board check out our information on the benefits of our FREE membership, or have a look at this detailed information on the wealth of free board features.

Related

Forward from Bob Rose: "What is FEMA Really For?" (video) May 3, 2008

<http://talkshoe.ning.com/video/video/show?id=918678:Video:14773>

America's 800+ Concentration Camp Locations, State by State (Sep. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/femaconcentrationcamplocations07sep05.shtml>

Deadly Silences: Hurricane Andrew & the New World Order (2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/frankovitchdeadlysilence.shtml>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |

Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

'Prelude to Afternoon of an Alien'

(Composed by the Olympians, with orchestration by the Tavistock Institute, under the generous sponsorship of the Royal Institute of International Affairs)

[Editor's Note: I've already mentioned 'The Aliens are Coming, The Aliens are Coming!' scenario in previous articles that touched on the hoaxed alien invasion scenario or its friendly counterpart, 'Aliens Landing on the White House lawn', or even more likely, 'The Really Big Show in the Sky' variation of alien spacecraft seen by millions around the

world and shown on TV everywhere (as indicated in the disinformation piece reprinted below). Matthew also mentioned this very routine in one of his recent messages. All of these aliens-in-your-face scenarios are scripted deceptions by the Illuminati to dupe us. As usual, the Illuminati wants to control both sides of their concocted conflicts, so we will either get the 'aliens as our buddies who will help save us from ourselves' scenario (as suggested below) OR we will be given the 'aliens are a deadly mortal threat to all of humanity; requiring that we all band together under one world government and accede to military control over our lives - or a combinations of the two. The plan to use the 'disclosure' of aliens as a set up for eventually getting humanity to band together under a One World government (for our mutual 'protection and defense' of course) was laid out in Project Blue Beam over 50 years ago. These plans have been in the making for a long time. Isn't it about time that you came up to speed on this hoax? Also see the linked articles posted at the bottom of this page. ...Ken]. ,

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aliensarecomingprelude16apr05.shtml>
April 16, 2005

----- Original Message -----

From: george.z

To: Editor@educate-yourself.org

Sent: Saturday, April 16, 2005

Subject: From my village to yours

Dear Ken,

Have you seen this: <http://www.geocities.com/meetetnow/Changetheworld1.htm>

I would be interested in your opinion.

Best regards,

George Ziegler

Change the World!

Decide Whether We Should Show Up!

<http://www.geocities.com/meetetnow/Changetheworld1.htm>

Whoever transmitted this translated message to you is irrelevant, and should remain anonymous in your mind. It is what you will do with this message which matters !

Each one of you wishes to exercise her/his free will and experience happiness.

These are attributes that were shown to us and to which we now have access. Your free will depends upon the knowledge you have of your own power. Your happiness depends

upon the love that you give and receive.

Like all conscious races at this stage of progress, you may feel isolated on your planet. This impression makes you sure of your destiny. Yet, you are at the brink of big upheavals that only a minority is aware of.

It is not our responsibility to modify your future without you choosing it. Consider this message as a worldwide referendum! And your answer as a ballot!

Who are we?

Neither your scientists nor your religious representatives speak unanimously about the unexplained celestial events that mankind has witnessed for thousands of years. To know the truth, one must face it without the filter of one's beliefs, however respectable they may be.

A growing number of anonymous researchers of yours are exploring new knowledge paths and are getting very close to reality. Today, your civilisation is flooded with an ocean of information of which only a tiny part, the less upsetting one, is notably diffused.

What in your history seemed ridiculous or improbable has often become possible, then realised, in particular in the last fifty years. Be aware that the future will be even more surprising. You will discover the worst as well as the best.

Like billions others in this galaxy, we are conscious creatures that some name "extra-terrestrials", even though reality is subtler.

There is no fundamental difference between you and us, save for the experience of certain stages of evolution. Like in any other organised structure, hierarchy exists in our internal relationships. Ours is based upon the wisdom of several races. It is with the approval of this hierarchy that we turn to you.

Like most of you, we are in the quest of the Supreme Being. Therefore we are not gods or lesser gods but virtually your equals in the Cosmic Brotherhood.

Physically, we are somewhat different from you but for most of us humanoid-shaped.

Our existence is a reality but the majority of you does not perceive it yet. We are not mere observations, we are consciences just like you. You fail to apprehend us because we remain invisible to your senses and measure instruments most of the time.

We wish to fill this void at this moment in your history. We made this collective decision but this is not enough. We need yours. Through this message, you become the decision-makers ! You personally.

We have no human representative on Earth who could guide your decision.

Why aren't we visible?

At certain stages of evolution, cosmic "humanities" discover new forms of science beyond the apparent control of matter. Structured dematerialisation and materialisation are part of them. This is what your humanity has reached in a few laboratories, in close collaboration with other "extra-terrestrial" creatures at the cost of hazardous compromises that remain purposely hidden from you by some of your representatives.

Apart from the aerial or spatial objects or phenomena known about by your scientific community, that you call 'UFOs, there are essentially multidimensional manufactured spaceships that apply these capacities.

Many human beings have been in visual, auditory, tactile or psychic contact with such ships, some of which are under occult powers that "govern" you. The scarcity of your observations is due to the outstanding advantages provided by the dematerialised state of these ships.

By not witnessing them by yourself, you cannot believe in their existence. We fully understand this.

The majority of these observations are made on an individual basis so as to touch the soul and not to modify any organised system. This is deliberate from the races that surround you but for very different reasons and results.

For negative multidimensional beings that play a part in the exercise of power in the shadow of human oligarchy, discretion is motivated by their will to keep their existence and seizure unknown.

For us, discretion is motivated by the respect of the human free will that people can exercise to manage their own affairs so that they can reach technical and spiritual maturity on their own. Humankind's entrance into the family of galactic civilisations is greatly expected.

We can appear in broad daylight and help you attain this union. We haven't done it so far, as too few of you have genuinely desired it, because of ignorance, indifference or fear, and because the emergency of the situation did not justify it. Many of those who study our appearances count the lights in the night without lighting the way. Often they think in terms of objects when it is all about conscious beings.

Who are you?

You are the offspring of many traditions that throughout time have been mutually enriched by each others' contributions. The same applies to the races at the surface of the Earth. Your goal is to unite in the respect of these roots to accomplish a common project. The appearance of your cultures seems to keep you separated because you substitute it to your deeper being. Shape is now more important than the essence of

your subtle nature. For the powers in place, this prevalence of the shape constitutes the ramparts against any form of jeopardy.

You are being called on to overcome shape while still respecting it for its richness and beauty. Understanding the conscience of shape makes us love men in their diversity. Peace does not mean not making war, it consists in becoming what you are in reality: a same Fraternity.

To understand this, the number of solutions within your reach are decreasing. One of them consists in contact with another race that would reflect the image of what you are in reality.

What is your situation?

Except for rare occasions, our interventions always had very little incidence on your capacity to make collective and individual decisions about your own future. This is motivated by our knowledge of your deep psychological mechanisms.

We reached the conclusion that freedom is built every day as a being becomes aware of himself and of his environment, getting progressively rid of constraints and inertias, whatever they may be. Despite the numerous, brave and willing human consciences, those inertias are artificially maintained for the profit of a growing centralising power.

Until recently, mankind lived a satisfying control of its decisions. But it is losing more and more the control of its own fate because of the growing use of advanced technologies, which lethal consequences on the earthly and human ecosystems become irreversible. You are slowly but surely losing your extraordinary capacity to make life desirable. Your resilience will artificially decrease, independently of your own will. Such technologies exist that affect your body as well as your mind. Such plans are on their way.

This can change as long as you keep this creative power in you, even if it cohabits with the dark intentions of your potential lords. This is the reason why we remain invisible. This individual power is doomed to vanish should a collective reaction of great magnitude not happen. The period to come is that of rupture, whichever it may be.

But should you wait for the last moment to find solutions ? Should you anticipate or undergo pain ?

Your history has never ceased to be marked by encounters between peoples who had to discover one another in conditions that were often conflictual. Conquests almost always happened to the detriment of others. Earth has now become a village where everyone knows everyone else but still conflicts persist and threats of all kinds get worse in duration and intensity.

Although a Human being as an individual, yet having many potential capacities, cannot

exercise them with dignity. This is the case for the biggest majority of you for reasons that are essentially geopolitical.

There are several billion of you. The education of your children and your living conditions, as well as the conditions of numerous animals and much plant life are nevertheless under the thumb of a small number of your political, financial, military and religious representatives.

Your thoughts and beliefs are modelled after partisan interests to turn you into slaves while at the same time giving you the feeling that you are in total control of your destiny, which in essence is the reality.

But there is a long way between a wish and a fact when the true rules of the game at hand are unknown. This time, you are not the conqueror. Biasing information is a millenary strategy for human beings. Inducting thoughts, emotions or organisms that do not belong to you via ad hoc technologies is an even older strategy.

Wonderful opportunities of progress stand close to big subdual and destruction threats. These dangers and opportunities exist now. However, you can only perceive what is being shown to you. The end of natural resources is programmed whereas no long-term collective project has been launched.

Ecosystem exhaustion mechanisms have exceeded irreversible limits. The scarcity of resources and their unfair distribution - resources whose entry price will rise day after day - will bring about fratricide fights at a large scale, but also at the very heart of your cities and countrysides.

Hatred grows bigger but so does love. That is what keeps you confident in your ability to find solutions. But the critical mass is insufficient and a sabotage work is cleverly being carried out.

Human behaviours, formed from past habits and trainings, have such an inertia that this perspective leads you to a dead end. You entrust these problems to representatives, whose conscience of common well-being slowly fades away in front of corporatist interests, with those difficulties. They are always debating on the form but rarely on the content.

Just at the moment of action, delays will accumulate to the point when you have to submit rather than choose. This is the reason why, more than ever in your history, your decisions of today will directly and significantly impact your survival of tomorrow.

What event could radically modify this inertia that is typical of any civilisation ? Where will a collective and unifying awareness come from, that will stop this blind rushing ahead ?

Tribes, populations and human nations have always encountered and interacted with one another. Faced with the threats weighing upon the human family, it is perhaps time that a greater interaction occurred.

A great roller wave is on the verge of emerging. It mixes very positive but also very negative aspects.

Who are the "third party"?

There are two ways to establish a cosmic contact with another civilisation: via its standing representatives or directly with individuals without distinction. The first way entails fights of interests, the second way brings awareness.

The first way was chosen by a group of races motivated by keeping mankind in slavery, thereby controlling Earth resources, the gene pool and human emotional energy.

The second way was chosen by a group of races allied with the cause of the Spirit of service. We have, at our end, subscribed to this disinterested cause and introduced ourselves a few years ago to representatives of the human power who refused our outstretched hand on the pretext of incompatible interests with their strategic vision.

That is why today individuals are to make this choice by themselves without any representative interfering. What we proposed in the past to those whom we believed were in a capacity to contribute to your happiness, we propose it now to ... you!

Most of you ignore that non-human creatures took part in the exercise of those centralising powers without them being neither suspected nor accessible to your senses. This is so true that they have almost very subtly taken control. They do not necessarily stand on your material plan, and that is precisely what could make them extremely efficient and frightening in the near future. However, be aware that a large number of your representatives are fighting this danger ! Be aware that not all abductions are made against you. It is difficult to recognize the truth !

How could you under such conditions exercise your free will when it is so much manipulated ? What are you really free of ?

Peace and reunification of your peoples would be a first step toward the harmony with civilisations other than yours.

That is precisely what those who manipulate you behind the scenes want to avoid at all cost because, by dividing, they reign! They also reign over those who govern you. Their strength comes from their capacity to distillate mistrust and fear into you. This considerably harms your very cosmic nature.

This message would be of no interest if these manipulators' tutorage did not reach its

peak and if their misleading and murderous plans did not materialise in a few years from now. Their deadlines are close and mankind will undergo unprecedented torments for the next ten cycles.

To defend yourselves against this aggression that bears no face, you need at least to have enough information that leads to the solution.

As is also the case with humans, resistance exists amongst those dominant races. Here again, appearance will not be enough to tell the dominator from the ally. At your current state of psychism, it is extremely difficult for you to distinguish between them. In addition to your intuition, training will be necessary when the time has come.

Being aware of the priceless value of free will, we are inviting you to an alternative.

What can we offer?

We can offer you a more holistic vision of the universe and of life, constructive interactions, the experience of fair and fraternal relationships, liberating technical knowledge, eradication of suffering, controlled exercise of individual powers, the access to new forms of energy and, finally, a better comprehension of consciousness.

We cannot help you overcome your individual and collective fears, or bring you laws that you would not have chosen, work on your own selves, individual and collective effort to build the world you desire, the spirit of quest to new skies.

What would we receive?

Should you decide that such a contact takes place, we would rejoice over the safeguarding of fraternal equilibrium in this region of the universe, fruitful diplomatic exchanges, and the intense Joy of knowing that you are united to accomplish what you are capable of. The feeling of Joy is strongly sought in the universe for its energy is divine.

What is the question we ask you?

"DO YOU WISH THAT WE SHOW UP ?"

How to can you answer this question?

The truth of soul can be read by telepathy. You only need to clearly ask yourself this question and give your answer as clearly, on your own or in a group, as you wish. Being in the heart of a city or in the middle of a desert does not impact the efficiency of your answer, YES or NO, IMMEDIATELY AFTER ASKING THE QUESTION! Just do it as if you were speaking to yourself but thinking about the message.

This is a universal question and these mere few words, put in their context, have a powerful meaning. You should not let hesitation in the way. This is why you should calmly think about it, in all conscience. In order to perfectly associate your answer with the question, it is recommended that you answer right after another reading of this message.

Do not rush to answer. Breathe and let all the power of your own free will penetrate you. Be proud of what you are ! The problems that you may have weaken you. Forget about them for a few minutes to be yourselves. Feel the force that springs up in you. You are in control of yourselves !

A single thought, a single answer can drastically change your near future, in one way as in another.

Your individual decision of asking in your inner self that we show up on your material plan and in broad daylight is precious and essential to us.

Even though you can choose the way that best suits you, rituals are essentially useless. A sincere request made with your heart and your own will will always be perceived by those of us whom it is sent to.

In your own private polling booth of your secret will, you will determine the future.

What is the lever effect ?

This decision should be made by the greatest number among you, even though it might seem like a minority. It is recommended to spread this message, in all envisageable fashions, in as many languages as possible, to those around you, whether or not they seem receptive to this new vision of the future.

Do it using in a humorous tone or derision if that can help you. You can even openly and publicly make fun of it if it makes you feel more comfortable but do not be indifferent for at least you will have exercised your free will.

Forget about the false prophets and the beliefs that have been transmitted to you about us. This request is one of the most intimate that can be asked to you.

Making a decision by yourself, as an individual, is your right as well as your responsibility !

Passivity only leads to the absence of freedom. Similarly, indecision is never efficient. If you really want to cling to your beliefs, which is something that we understand, then say NO. If you do not know what to choose, do not say YES because of mere curiosity. This is not a show, this is real daily life, WE ARE ALIVE ! And living !

Your history has plenty of episodes when determined men and women were able to

influence the thread of events in spite of their small number.

Just like a small number is enough to take temporal power on Earth and influence the future of the majority, a small number of you can radically change your fate as an answer to the impotence in face of so much inertia and hurdles ! You can ease the mankind's birth to Brotherhood.

One of your thinkers once said: "Give me a hand-hold and I'll raise the Earth".

Spreading this message will then be the hand-hold to strengthen, we will be the light-years long lever, you will be the craftsmen to ... raise the Earth as a consequence of our appearance.

What would be the consequences of a positive decision ?

For us, the immediate consequence of a collective favourable decision would be the materialisation of many ships, in your sky and on Earth.

For you, the direct effect would be the rapid abandoning of many certitudes and beliefs.

A simple conclusive visual contact would have huge repercussions on your future. Much knowledge would be modified forever. The organisation of your societies would be deeply upheaved for ever, in all fields of activity. Power would become individual because you would see for yourself that we are living. Concretely, you would change the scale of your values !

The most important thing for us is that humankind would form a single family in front of this "unknown" we would represent !

Danger would slowly melt away from your homes because you would indirectly force the undesirable ones, those we name the "third party", to show up and vanish. You would all bear the same name and share the same roots: Mankind !

Later on, peaceful and respectful exchanges would be thus possible if such is your wish. For now, he who is hungry cannot smile, he who is fearful cannot welcome us. We are sad to see men, women and children suffering to such a degree in their flesh and in their hearts when they bear such an inner light.

This light can be your future. Our relationships could be progressive.

Several stages of several years or decades would occur: demonstrative appearance of our ships, physical appearance beside human beings, collaboration in your technical and spiritual evolution, discovery of parts of the galaxy.

Every time, new choices would be offered to you. You would then decide by yourself to

cross new stages if you think it necessary to your external and inner well-being. No interference would be decided upon unilaterally. We would leave as soon as you would collectively wish that we do.

Depending upon the speed to spread the message across the world, several weeks, or even several months will be necessary before our "great appearance", if such is the decision made by the majority of those who will have used their capacity to choose, and if this message receives the necessary support.

The main difference between your daily prayers to entities of a strictly spiritual nature and your current decision is extremely simple :

we are technically equipped to materialise!

Why such a historical dilemma?

We know that "foreigners" are considered as enemies as long as they embody the "unknown". In a first stage, the emotion that our appearance will generate will strengthen your relationships on a worldwide scale.

How could you know whether our arrival is the consequence of your collective choice ? For the simple reason that we would have otherwise been already there for a long time at your level of existence ! If we are not there yet, it is because you have not made such a decision explicitly.

Some among you might think that we would make you believe in a deliberate choice of yours so as to legitimate our arrival, though this would not be true. What interest would we have to openly offer you what you haven't got any access to yet, for the benefit of the greatest number of you ?

How could you be certain that this is not yet another subtle manoeuvre of the "third party" to better enslave you ? Because one always more efficiently fights something that is identified than the contrary. Isn't the terrorism that corrodes you a blatant example ?

Whatever, you are the sole judge in your own heart and soul ! Whatever your choice, it would be respectable and respected ! In the absence of human representatives who could potentially seduce into error you ignore everything about us as well as from about those who manipulate you without your consent.

In your situation, the precautionary principle that consists in not trying to discover us does no longer prevail. You are already in the Pandora's box that the "third party" has created around you. Whatever your decision may be you will have to get out of it.

In the face of such a dilemma, one ignorance against another, you need to ask your intuition. Do you want to see us with your own eyes, or simply believe what your thinkers say ? That is the real question!

After thousands of years, one day, this choice was going to be inevitable: choosing between two unknowns.

Why spread such a message among yourselves?

Translate and spread this message widely. This action will affect your future in an irreversible and historical way at the scale of milleniums, otherwise, it will postpone a new opportunity to choose to several years later, at least one generation, if it can survive.

Not choosing, stands for undergoing other people's choice. Not informing others stands for running the risk of obtaining a result that is contrary to one's expectations. Remaining indifferent means giving up one's free will.

It is all about your future. It is all about your evolution.

It is possible that this invitation does not receive your collective assent and that, because of a lack of information, it will be disregarded. Nevertheless no individual desire goes unheeded in the universe.

Imagine our arrival tomorrow. Thousands of ships. A unique cultural shock in today's mankind's history. It will then be too late to regret about not making a choice and spreading the message because this discovery will be irreversible. We do insist that you do not rush into it, but do think about it ! And decide !

The big medias will not be necessarily interested in spreading this message. It is therefore your task, as an anonymous yet an extraordinary thinking and loving being, to transmit it.

You are still the architects of your own fate...

"DO YOU WISH THAT WE SHOW UP ?"

Related

Project Blue Beam

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/projectbluebeam25jul05.shtml>

The Coming "Official" Announcement of the Alien Presence on Earth

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fakedalieninvasion.shtml>

Cosmic Deception: The Hoaxed Alien Invasion Scenario

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/cosmicdeception04apr03.shtml>

The Aliens Are Coming! The Aliens Are Coming! Show to Begin This Year?

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/aliensarecomingshow08jul04.shtml>

The Aliens Are Here! The Aliens Are Here!

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aliensarehere07jul05.shtml>

Alien Invasion Herald?

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/alieninvasionherald18jul04.shtml>

The Alien Invasion Scenario & Other Insights from Matthew Ward (June 3, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mw/mw1message31may03.shtml>

The Long Awaited 'Study' Exposing ET Infiltration of Military, Intelligence, and Government Departments (June 3, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/studycitesetinfiltration03jun03.shtml>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroaded Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Rules of the Road

13 Principles of Spiritual Activism

[Editor's Note: These 13 suggestions for ethical behavior and spiritual progression are based on principles which operate throughout the universe. Some people call them Universal laws. When you reach the point in your life when you begin to take notice of these inviolate rules and consciously apply them, you begin to notice changes in your awareness, in your sense of fulfillment, satisfaction, and peace. You will also notice material and spiritual rewards coming to you in greater abundance. When you follow these spiritual Rules of the Road for Life's Journey, you will find yourself in harmony with the Voice of the Creator and life will flow through you like a river. Christ was able to distill a fair share of the ideas embraced here when he laid out the principle of Golden Rule: "Do unto others as they would do unto you" and "Love thy neighbor as thyself". Jesus didn't do such a bad job expanding these concepts with the Beatitudes either. Print this list out and tape it to your refrigerator or slip it into a page protector and put it somewhere where you and other people will notice it and read it. Daily reminders are the best way to adopt new patterns of behavior. ..Ken]

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rulesoftheroad13principles06jul05.shtml>
July 6, 2005

Forward courtesy of Marcus Macauley <mmacauley@riseup.net>
<http://www.satyana.org/principles.html>

Original Title
Principles of Spiritual Activism

The following principles emerged from several years' work with social change leaders in Satyana's Leading with Spirit program. We offer these not as definitive truths, but rather as key learnings and guidelines that, taken together, comprise a useful framework for "spiritual activism."

1. Transformation of motivation from anger/fear/despair to compassion/love/purpose. This is a vital challenge for today's social change movement. This is not to deny the noble emotion of appropriate anger or outrage in the face of social injustice. Rather, this entails a crucial shift from fighting against evil to working for love, and the long-term results are very different, even if the outer activities appear virtually identical. Action follows Being, as the Sufi saying goes. Thus "a positive future cannot emerge from the mind of anger and despair" (Dalai Lama).

2. Non-attachment to outcome. This is difficult to put into practice, yet to the extent that we are attached to the results of our work, we rise and fall with our successes and failures—a sure path to burnout. Hold a clear intention, and let go of the outcome—recognizing that a larger wisdom is always operating. As Gandhi said, "the victory is in

the doing," not the results. Also, remain flexible in the face of changing circumstances: "Planning is invaluable, but plans are useless."(Churchill)

3. Integrity is your protection. If your work has integrity, this will tend to protect you from negative energy and circumstances. You can often sidestep negative energy from others by becoming "transparent" to it, allowing it to pass through you with no adverse effect upon you. This is a consciousness practice that might be called "psychic aikido."

4. Integrity in means and ends. Integrity in means cultivates integrity in the fruit of one's work. A noble goal cannot be achieved utilizing ignoble means.

5. Don't demonize your adversaries. It makes them more defensive and less receptive to your views. People respond to arrogance with their own arrogance, creating rigid polarization. Be a perpetual learner, and constantly challenge your own views.

6. You are unique. Find and fulfill your true calling. "It is better to tread your own path, however humbly, than that of another, however successfully." (Bhagavad Gita)

7. Love thy enemy. Or at least, have compassion for them. This is a vital challenge for our times. This does not mean indulging falsehood or corruption. It means moving from "us/them" thinking to "we" consciousness, from separation to cooperation, recognizing that we human beings are ultimately far more alike than we are different. This is challenging in situations with people whose views are radically opposed to yours. Be hard on the issues, soft on the people.

8. Your work is for the world, not for you. In doing service work, you are working for others. The full harvest of your work may not take place in your lifetime, yet your efforts now are making possible a better life for future generations. Let your fulfillment come in gratitude for being called to do this work, and from doing it with as much compassion, authenticity, fortitude, and forgiveness as you can muster.

9. Selfless service is a myth. In serving others, we serve our true selves. "It is in giving that we receive." We are sustained by those we serve, just as we are blessed when we forgive others. As Gandhi says, the practice of satyagraha ("clinging to truth") confers a "matchless and universal power" upon those who practice it. Service work is enlightened self-interest, because it cultivates an expanded sense of self that includes all others.

10. Do not insulate yourself from the pain of the world. Shielding yourself from heartbreak prevents transformation. Let your heart break open, and learn to move in the world with a broken heart. As Gibrán says, "Your pain is the medicine by which the physician within heals thyself." When we open ourselves to the pain of the world, we become the medicine that heals the world. This is what Gandhi understood so deeply in his principles of ahimsa and satyagraha. A broken heart becomes an open heart, and genuine transformation begins.

11. What you attend to, you become. Your essence is pliable, and ultimately you become that which you most deeply focus your attention upon. You reap what you sow, so choose your actions carefully. If you constantly engage in battles, you become embattled yourself. If you constantly give love, you become love itself.

12. Rely on faith, and let go of having to figure it all out. There are larger 'divine' forces at work that we can trust completely without knowing their precise workings or agendas. Faith means trusting the unknown, and offering yourself as a vehicle for the intrinsic benevolence of the cosmos. "The first step to wisdom is silence. The second is listening." If you genuinely ask inwardly and listen for guidance, and then follow it carefully—you are working in accord with these larger forces, and you become the instrument for their music.

13. Love creates the form. Not the other way around. The heart crosses the abyss that the mind creates, and operates at depths unknown to the mind. Don't get trapped by "pessimism concerning human nature that is not balanced by an optimism concerning divine nature, or you will overlook the cure of grace." (Martin Luther King) Let your heart's love infuse your work and you cannot fail, though your dreams may manifest in ways different from what you imagine.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens

| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity

Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Letters to The Editor

Global Warming

A Colossal Hoax Designed to Further Enrich NWO Globalists

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

"The IPCC review process is totally flawed. ... The scientific basis for the Kyoto Protocol is grossly inadequate."

Dr. Hendrik Tennekes, director emeritus of the Royal Meteorological Institute of the Netherlands in 2005

"The Fourth Report of the IPCC [Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change] might just as well decree the suppression of all climatology textbooks, and replace them in our schools with press communiqués. ... Day after day, the same mantra - that 'the Earth is warming up' - is churned out in all its forms. As 'the ice melts' and 'sea level rises' the Apocalypse looms ever nearer! Without realizing it, or perhaps without wishing to, the average citizen in bamboozled, lobotomized, and lulled into mindless acceptance. ... Non-believers in the greenhouse scenario are in the position of those long ago who doubted the existence of God ..".

- Marcel Leroux (from What is Wrong with the IPCC? by Hans Labohm)

"It is a blatant lie put forth in the media that makes it seem there is only a fringe of scientists who don't buy into anthropogenic global warming." Said U.S. Government atmospheric scientist Stanley B. Goldenberg,

In the past year, more than 650 scientists from around the world have expressed their doubts. That's 12 times the number of UN IPCC global warming alarmists. America and the World's 'death knell' – The Green Campaign (June 6, 2009)

The great global warming swindle - Full version documentary

[Editor's Note:Feb. 3, 2007. Currently, we are being bombarded with a torrent of propaganda titled "Global Warming" Every TV and radio news broadcast, every TV talk show that touches on politics, every radio talk show, every major news stand magazine and newspaper are singing in almost perfect unison: "The Sky is Falling Unless We Do Something Soon about Global Warming"!

I just spoke on the phone yesterday with Dr. John Coleman (not the weather channel John Coleman seen in the video below), author of *The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Cultural, Political, and Economic Decline of the United States of America*. He vigorously concurred that the 'Global Warming' blitz is a classic Tavistock propaganda campaign of the highest priority. Apparently, no effort or amount of money or 'expert scientific opinion' is being spared to bring us this 'inconvenient truth' so that we might all become convinced that the story line laid out by the propagandists is true, and therefore we must acquiesce to the new "regulations" or laws that will be set in place to "prevent the catastrophes that will surely ensue if we don't curb Global Warming". I've been hearing some of the most absurd and ludicrous statements over the radio from Global Warming 'experts' concerning the dire "consequences" that will follow within 50-100 years if we don't follow their recommendations to 'put the brakes on Global Warming'. It's an insult to the intelligence of every human being on this planet to accept this unbridled hokum from those who posture themselves as 'leading academic scientists' and authorities on this subject (read Rockefeller/Rothchild-purchased and bribed {grant recipients} 'talking heads').

I'll be posting articles here which will dissect and expose the misdirection, deceit, and false conclusions being promoted by Global Warming promoters. If you find articles, blogs, or forums which address the Global Warming deception, please forward them to me for possible inclusion here.

Update, March 1, 2007 I'm being sent many excellent articles debunking the Global Warming myth, but two scholarly masterpieces written by Christopher Monckton (3rd Viscount, Monckton of Brenchley) and published on November 5 and November 12, 2006 in *The Sunday Telegraph* (London) laid bare Al Gore's truth twisting and deceptive claims with devastating effect. Gore was sufficiently stung that he felt compelled to reply to the Monckton charges in the November 19 edition of the newspaper (see below).

The November 5, 2006 *Sunday Telegraph* article by Monckton was titled *Climate Chaos? Don't Believe it*. Within the article, there is a link to a scholarly (and well documented) 40 page summary aptly titled *Apocalypse Cancelled* (<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Apocalypse-Cancelled-5-November-2006-Sunday-Telegraph-Christopher-Monckton.pdf>) that eviscerates the entire Global Warming hoax using the very thing that Gore claims underpins the Global Warming thesis-scientific data. (<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/graphics/2006/11/05/warm-refs.pdf>)

Gore responded to Monckton's articles with a rebuttal published in *The Sunday Telegraph* on November 19, 2006. Christopher Monckton in turn responded to every word of Gore's rebuttal-statement by statement- with yet another stinging refutation of Gore's pathetic calumny and indifference to the truth with *Gore Gored* (<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Gore-Gored-19-November-2006-Sunday-Telegraph-Christopher-Monckton.pdf>) published on November 21, 2006. . .Ken Adachi].

30,000 Scientists Worldwide Challenge Al Gore's Global Warming Fraud, but Can't Be

Heard or Seen Anywhere on Controlled Mainstream Media

Originally broadcasted March 8, 2007 on British Channel 4

The Great Global Warming Swindle

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=D-m09IKtYT4>

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/globalwarming13sep06.shtml#top>

September 13, 2006

Global Warming: A Colossal Hoax Designed to Further Enrich NWO Globalists (Sep. 13, 2006)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<http://tinyurl.com/goahd74>

September 13, 2006

Subject: global warming

From: Lorna

Date: Wed, September 13, 2006

To: Ken Adachi

Could you help me locate any info about global warming? What I am looking for is to find info about locations that will be affected because of the global warming and all the water rising onto land. And the locations in the world and especially in Canada and the States that could potentially be in damage maybe?

Thanks

UNITY

Lorna

Subject: Re: global warming

From: Ken Adachi <Editor>

Date: Thu, September 14, 2006

To: Lorna

Hi Lorna,

"Global Warming" is a psychological operation, a "Psy-ops", to condition the public to believe that we are going to be in a lot of trouble in the near future if we don't take steps "X,Y, & Z", and do it quickly. Those "steps" are what the Illuminati want us to follow so they can further consolidate their control over our lives-and still make a ton of money in the process.

And from the Nobel Prize for B.S., we have his bloviousness:
Who can have doubt, when this guy says it's so?

Currently, former vice president Al Gore is one of the leading baton twirlers in this parade, but you have a small army of propaganda peddlers out there who are working day and night to "sell" this 'Inconvenient Truth'.

The "Global Warming" promotion campaign is very much in the same propaganda vein as the 'peak oil' campaign, formerly headed up by CIA family alumni Michael Ruppert (who has now fled the country apparently), and discussed at length on our 'Peak Oil' index page.

They keep on pounding at these propaganda themes in order to get you to SUBCONSCIOUSLY accept them as true. That's why these lying jackals continuously employ words like "truth", "true", "honest", "sincere", etc., while they are lying through their teeth. Bush, Rice, Rumsfeld, Cheney, Gore, Clinton, etc., do it ALL the time; pathological liars, one and all of course, but Tavistock-trained pathological liars.

They use television 'documentary' production companies like WGBH in Boston (Nova) or Frontline to manufacture these 'truths'. Their productions are very well done and to the unknowledgeable and naive, they appear VERY convincing and persuasive, but if you had the advantage of a good education and have learned to think on your own, you can discern the carefully crafted distortions and fabrications that they weave into these propaganda productions. Recently, I saw a program on public TV called "Building on Ground Zero". It's the second so-called 'documentary' that I've seen on TV that pretends to explain how the World Trade Center towers collapsed. The program made a mockery of physics and real-world science, all the while using "experts" who claim to speak for science! It was a continuous lie from beginning to end. It included wonderful computer graphics and simulations, of course, but it was a fanciful load of horse manure all the same.

Somewhere between the mid 70's and mid 80's, they were continuously hammering away at a similar propaganda theme which claimed that chlorinated hydrocarbons (CFC, chlorinated fluoro-carbons), such as freon, were responsible for creating huge "holes" in

the ozone layer. We heard this from 'documentary' productions companies and politicians alike for at least ten years.

The story was utterly untrue and was in fact concocted by Tavistock. Big Illuminati chemical companies like Dupont (one of the top 13 Illuminati families) made an awful lot of money selling the expensive substitute chemical which was used to replace the far less costly freon refrigerant. Of course, you had to replace the freon in every sort of refrigeration and air conditioning system in existence because it was mandated by law. These laws were passed because, after ten years of propaganda hammering, everyone simply KNEW that CFCs caused the hole in the ozone layer!

I recognize that there is physical evidence of the warming of the polar regions, Alaska, etc. Some people will argue that it's a normal fluctuation cycle that the earth has gone through many times before. My own suspicion is that they are using secret technology to create the atmospheric warming over polar regions. HAARP is an obvious one, but I'm sure there are other secret systems that we know nothing about.

If there is coastal flooding in coming years due to melting ice caps, it won't happen suddenly and give you a tidal wave effect. It will be very gradual and you'll have plenty of time to relocate to higher ground. I wouldn't worry so much. It's mostly hype.

Sincerely, Ken

On-line Videos Exposing Global Warming as a Hoax

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 1 of 5

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fr5O1HsTVgA> (9mins, 47 secs)

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 2 of 5

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fD6VBLIWmCI>

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 3 of 5

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gZS2eIRkcR0>

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 4 of 5

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dIbTJ6mhCqk>

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 5 of 5

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=v2XALmrq3ro>

Overweight, Naive, Brainwashed Young Woman "Debates" Pat Buchanan on Global Warming (Nov. 5, 2007)

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=z14hR6q3FDY> (6 mins, 37 secs)

Dr. Arthur Robinson on the Myth of Global Warming (Nov. 2, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/drArthurRobinson02nov07.shtml>

The Great Global Warming Swindle (British documentary)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globalwarmingswindledocumentary18sep07.shtml>

John Stossel Deflates the Gore/IPCC Global Warming 'Consensus'

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_FI0U5JOtoo (7 minutes)

Senator James Inhofe debunks the science in Al Gore's movie

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0VgdYJWdhRw> (4 mins, 41 secs)

Senator James Inhofe on the Global Warming Scam

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GFjMeFaBS7w> (8 mins, 58 secs)

Alex Jones - The Global Warming Scam

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kb9aA8JL0VI>

The Global Warming Hoax

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lo-Tb7vTamY>

Global Warming, An Unsettled Science

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PMQH5aa5Q0s>

Global WArming Opportunities

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BURDqZVdKAc>

Blogs

Global Warming and Climate Change, Where do you stand? (courtesy of Andy)

www.discussglobalwarming.com

Web Sites Devoted to Debunking the Global Warming Hoax

International Climate and Environmental Change Assessment Project (ICECAP) Nov. 11, 2007

<http://www.icecap.us/>

Per Strandberg in Norway Compares Greenhouse Global Warming Theory Against Real Science (Nov. 3, 2007)

<http://www.global-warming-and-the-climate.com/>

293 Articles Debunking the Global Warming Hoax from the World Natural Health Organization (Nov. 12, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/GWdebunkingarticlesatWNHO12nov07.shtml>

Related Articles

The Great Wall of China & The Politics of 'Climate Change' by ZS Livingstone (Dec. 11, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/greatwallchina11dec11.shtml>

Amy Goodman & Global Warming Promotion (Dec. 8, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanglobalwarming08dec11.shtml>

America and the World's 'death knell' – The Green Campaign (June 6, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greendeception22apr09.shtml>

A Cornucopia of up-to-date linked articles exposing the entire Global Warming con The Global Warming Hoax from the World Natural Health Organization (Feb. 9, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/wnhoglobalwarminghoaxpage09feb09.shtml>

'Global Warming' Greenhouse Theory Disproved 100 Years Ago (Feb. 7, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greenhouseeffectdisproved03feb09.shtml>

"Rooster Nest" Strikes back re: "Join me in solving the climate crisis" from Oct. 18 (Dec. 7, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/roosternestandglowbalwarming18oct08.shtml>

"Join me in solving the climate crisis" (Oct. 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/roosternestandglowbalwarming18oct08.shtml>

Ice Caps Melting? (or More Pumped Hysteria from the Global-Warming Cons?) July 5, 2008

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/meltingicecaps03jul08.shtml>

Relax, the Planet is Fine by Linda Frum (Exposing the Global Warming Hoax) April 1, 2008

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/frumrelax21apr07.shtml>

The Inconvenient Truth:The Sun Varies in Intensity by ZS Livingstone (Jan. 20, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/inconvenienttruth20jan08.shtml>

Who Are The Biggest Nurturers Of The Global Warming Scam? Bar Attorneys (Dec. 7, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/biggestnurturerslawyers07dec07.shtml>

Chemtrails & Global Warming (Dec.2, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailsandglobalwarming02dec07.shtml>

What is Wrong with the IPCC? by Hans Labohm (Nov. 11, 2007)
http://scienceandpublicpolicy.org/images/stories/papers/other/Labohm-What_is_wrong_with_the_IPCC.pdf

Weather Channel Founder: Global Warming 'Greatest Scam in History' (Nov. 10, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/greatestcamever10nov07.shtml>

Harvard Paper Calls Al Gore a Hypocrite
<http://newsbusters.org/blogs/noel-sheppard/2007/11/06/harvard-paper-calls-al-gore-hypocrite>

Diagnosing Al Gore: Truth in the Balance (Nov. 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/gilderdiagnosingAlGore02nov07.shtml>

Global Warming ~ A Hidden Cause? by Carol Webb (Nov. 1, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/carolwebbGWhiddencause01nov07.shtml>

Global Warming: Man-Made or Natural? by Dr. S. Fred Singer (Nov. 1, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/singerGWmanmadeornatural30jun2007.shtml>

Global Warming, Increasing Solar Output, and the Sagittarius Dwarf Galaxy (Sep. 21, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sunglobalwarmingandsagittarius21sep07.shtml>

The Global Warming Diversion (May 15, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/bahrglobalwarmingdiversion15may07.shtml>

Green Lies and Amazing Truths (April 20, 2007)
<http://www.cuttingedge.org/articles/db089.htm>

Al Gore's Global Warming Propaganda film Opposed by UK Parents in New Forest (April 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gorefilmfindsoppositionfromUKparents19apr07.shtml>

Eric Hufschmid's Expose of Al Gore and his Global Warming Dog & Pony Show (March 18, 2007)
<http://www.erichufschmid.net/Global-warming/Global-warming.html>

Global Warming Replaces 9/11 As Justification To Do Anything (Mar. 13, 2007)
<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/march2007/130307doanything.htm>

Global Warming 'Consensus' Is Unanimous: Gore Tells Lies (Mar. 13, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/globalwarmingconsensus13mar07.shtml>

Gore and The Great Luddite Hoax of 2007 By Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr. (Mar. 9, 2007)
http://www.larouchepub.com/eiw/public/2007/2007_10-19/2007-10/pdf/04_710_feat.pdf

Al Gore's 'Scientific' Media Study Isn't Scientific (Mar. 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/goremediastudynotscientific02mar07.shtml>

Mars Melt Hints at Solar, Not Human, Cause for Warming, Scientist Says (Feb. 28, 2007)
<http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2007/02/070228-mars-warming.html>

Al Gore's An Inconvenient Truth One-sided, Misleading, Exaggerated, Speculative, Wrong (Feb. 28, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/algoreInconvenientTruthreviewed28sep06.shtml>

Global Warmers Getting Desperate By E. Ralph Hostetter (Feb. 26, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/globalwarmersgettingdesperate22feb07.shtml>

Who's Lying? A Simple Tale Of Unbiased Global Warming Facts (Feb. 24, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/whoslying24feb07.shtml>

The Fraud of Global Warming: True CO2 Record Buried Under Gore (Feb. 24, 2007)
http://educate-yourself.org/glw/0223_inconvenient_gore.pdf

Global Warming In A Climate Of Ignorance (Feb. 21, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/climateofignorance221feb07.shtml>

Climatology Ph.D Says Global Warming "Doesn't Exist" (Feb. 16, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globalwarmingdeception05feb07.shtml>

The Creeping Fascism of Global Warming Hysteria by Paul J. Watson (Feb 16, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/watsonglobalwarmingfascismhysteria15feb07.shtml>

Global Warming Propagandists Targeting Skeptics & Dissenters (Feb. 13, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globalwarmingskepticstargeted23jan07.shtml>

Global Warming Refuted (Feb. 13, 2007)
<http://www.wcflunatall.com/globalwarminglie.htm>

Independent Summary Shows New UN Climate Change Report Refutes Alarmism; Reveals Major Uncertainties of the Science (Feb. 5, 2007)
<http://www.fraserinstitute.ca/shared/readmore.asp?sNav=nr&id=783>

Global Warming: A Paper Tiger by Vlado Bevc (Jan. 27, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globawarmingpapertiger27jan07.shtml>

An Inconvenient Truth? Al Gore Can't Give Junk Science Away (Nov. 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/gorecantgiveawayjunkscienceDVDs26nov06.shtml>

Climate Chaos? Don't Believe it! (U.K. Sunday Telegraph Nov. 5, 2006)
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2006/11/05/nosplit/nwarm05.xml>

Global Warming and Hurricanes: Still No Connection (Sep. 16, 2005)
<http://www.friendsofscience.org/documents/global%20warming%20and%20hurricanes.pdf>

Storm frenzy is not an anomaly, but a phase (Sep. 13, 2005)
http://www.sptimes.com/2005/09/13/Weather/Storm_frenzy_is_not_a.shtml

Hurricane Activity Varies All the Time (June 8, 2005)
<http://www.caymannetnews.com/2005/06/853/letter2.shtml>

Meteorologist Likens Fear of Global Warming to 'Religious Belief' (Dec. 2, 2004)
<http://www.cnsnews.com/Culture/archive/200412/CUL20041202a.html>

John McCain's 'Global Warming' Hearings Blasted by Climatologist (Nov. 19, 2004)
<http://www.cnsnews.com/Nation/Archive/200411/NAT20041119a.html>

Environmentalists Blame East Coast Hurricane on 'Global Warming' (Sept. 18, 2003)
<http://www.cnsnews.com/Nation/Archive/200309/NAT20030918e.html>

'Bring It on,' Climatologist Says of Global Warming Litigation (July 21, 2003)
<http://www.cnsnews.com/Nation/Archive/200307/NAT20030721a.html>

'Alarmist' Global Warming Claims Unfounded Says Climatologist (July 14, 2003)
<http://www.cnsnews.com/Culture/Archive/200307/CUL20030714c.html>

Global warming: Lies, lies, damnable lies! (Mar. 19, 2001)
<http://www.enterstageright.com/archive/articles/0301globalwarming.htm>

Debunking Global Warming Propaganda, Steven Milloy, Publisher
<http://www.junkscience.com/>

Reader Comments

www.discussglobalwarming.com

Subject: global warming

From: Wanderer
Date: Mon, March 19, 2007
To: Editor

Read your post concerning global warming ..thank God ..finally someone who links Chemtrail and HAARP as manipulated atmosphere heaters. I have been trying to show people the connection and been meet with that look which I am sure you have seen ...I am convinced there are many facets to chemtrails: delivery of pathogens, molds and alum-barium mix.which is killing many species .. as well as trapping the atmosphere heat ..much like having a camp fire inside a tin foil tent.

Keep up the good work !

Wanderer

Subject: Global warming Joke
From: evehm@medson.net
Date: Sat, February 24, 2007
To: Editor

Some references
Warmly
Emmanuel (Canada)
www.medson.net

An experiment that hints we are wrong on climate change
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/tol/news/uk//article1363818.ece?Submitted=true>
February 11, 2007

Russian academic says CO2 not to blame for global warming
<http://en.rian.ru/russia/20070115/59078992.html>

COMMON MISCONCEPTIONS ABOUT GLOBAL WARMING
<http://www.friendsofscience.org/index.php?ide=4>

Global warming: Lies, lies, damnable lies!
<http://www.enterstageright.com/archive/articles/0301globalwarming.htm>

Subject: global warming refuted
From: naytowhowcon@sbcglobal.net
Date: Tue, February 13, 2007

To: Editor

Ken,

I was so disgusted with the global warming tripe in the media, I have been writing to the scientists at Real Climate, they don't like me mentioning that global warming is well funded junk science...or that global warming is the product of weather weapons using HAARP and chemtrails...They won't even argue the argument that the atmosphere is layed due to gasses having different molecular weight, lighter the gass the higher it rises, CFC's and CO2 are heavier than the Oxygen Nitrogen troposphere air mix and thus sink. No way for heavier gasses to either insulate the surface temps via greenhouse gas tripe or break down ozone layer which is way up, statusphere level...CFC's sink readily, they are heavy gasses.

Please look at this link I found using yahoo search:
<http://www.wcflunatall.com/globalwarminglie.htm>

This is a must read for everyone wanting truth about climate.

Kind Regards George

Subject: Global Warming farce
From: Toni
Date: Sun, February 4, 2007
To: Editor

Dear Ken,

I once was a card carrying member of the Church of Global Warming. However, I have begun to see this church as the two-bit cult that it really is. Although I consider myself a rational, savvy patriotess, the emotionally-driven, nature-loving environmentalist in me bought hook, line, and sinker into this line of bull. I think my intuition finally kicked in recently when my chiropractor insisted I rent "An Inconvenient Truth". It suddenly hit me like a load of bricks. Why would the mainstream media outlets want to give this topic so much air time? Don't get me wrong. I'm all for clean energy and reducing pollution of all types. But why would Al Gore join "the Force" when we all know he's been working for "the Empire" all these years? Had he finally left the dark side? Doubtful!

Soon after that, I was perusing Stephanie Relfe's website and noticed this link: www.iceagenow.com . At iceagenow, the webmaster uses statistics and recently writtenv articles to prove that the world is actually getting colder, NOT warmer. His theory is that an ice age begins when warming oceans cause increased precipitation, which in turn cools off land masses. According to his work, we are in the beginning

stages of this cycle. This site is very compelling and could be a useful tool for your readers. I've pasted an article from the site in this email so you can get a small taste.

Hope you find this as interesting as I did. Thanks for all your work!

Toni

Subject: Global Warming
From: Ted
Date: Sun, February 4, 2007
To: Editor

Ken,

There's good info on the global warming disinfo from the following:

1. www.signs-of-the-times.com
2. www.brojon.org
3. www.nov55.com

While they don't all agree about the actual prognosis of things they do solidly refute the idea that man-made CO2 emissions are a significant influence on the climate. Pollution is harmful to health and could have been dealt with long ago if the PTB wished to... now they're using the global warming con to pull environmentalists into the centralized control paradigm.

There does seem to be major heating from within the Earth triggered by the solar activity and it's influence on Earth's energetic activity... which leads to shifting weather patterns and an Ice Age! The increasing venting of methane gases from the Earth's gas pockets may also stimulate tectonic shifts and volcanic activity...

Ted

Subject: Global Warming
From: Kent
Date: Thu, September 14, 2006
To: Editor

Dear Ken:

Good reply, but I would take note that glaciers worldwide have diminished markedly in

the past decade--rather more than a mere "cyclical" explanation might justify. With respect to the "melting Arctic ice-cap/global flooding" phenomenon, I would propose the following experiment: fill a glass with ice cubes and add water up to a given mark--say, 1/2" from the brim; allow the glass to sit for awhile, and the ice to melt. Guess what? The height of the water remains at the mark. While water expands when frozen, it does not retain that increased volume when melted. If that were not the case, one could generate unlimited energy by freezing and melting water, thereby violating the second law of thermodynamics.

Regards,

Kent

Hi Kent,

Yes, I realize the trend has been going on for at least a decade. Art Bell was talking about it on the radio in 1996. I'm thinking that it's more man made than Nature made, that's all.

Yes, ice occupies more volume than water. The Second Law of thermodynamics is not really a "law" at all and has been experimentally "broken" on numerous occasions by Tesla, Reich and others. Eric Dollanrd demonstrates that very thing on his 1988 videos made for Borderlands. It's rather amazing to see.

Regards, Ken

© Copyright 2006-2007 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Gang Stalking, An Overview

Author Unknown

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingoverview15sep06.shtml>

Posted Sep. 15, 2006

<http://www.gangstalking.ca/>

OVERVIEW

Gang stalking involves the use of multiple individuals to stalk, harass and taunt a victim, as well as to vandalize personal property. This can take place for many years, particularly since law enforcement and legislation have yet to catch up with the reality of organized stalking by groups.

Techniques of psychological warfare are used against the target in a methodical and well orchestrated attack that often leaves the target a victim of ridicule among his friends and family because this occurrence is so hard to believe. However, the number of targets are increasing to the point that they can network with one another and find out that the same tactics are used everywhere. These tactics are intended to weaken the target to the point of physical and psychological collapse.

The reasons why a person is initially targeted can vary. Sometimes the person may be a political activist. Others may have been in the wrong place at the wrong time. Corporations apparently have even been known to hire these stalking groups to silence people who were once in their employ. These stalking gangs may be lied to about the target, thinking that perhaps the person is a deviant who needs to be driven out of town. The reasons are only limited to the imagination. In some cases, according to David Lawson, author of Terrorist Stalking in America, the person has done nothing wrong but is simply used as a practice target or as an example to others in the group to show what

can happen to them if they anger the group in some way. This serves to keep the members of these stalking groups tied to the group through intense fear of becoming a target. It is such a terrifying prospect because the gang members are intimately aware that the lives of the targets are utterly destroyed. (See FAQ for more information).

Many people ask, "Why would anyone engage in this kind of activity?". In order to answer that question, it's important to realize that the person who has decided to target an individual is not the person (or persons in this case) doing the stalking. This is known as "stalking by proxy". Those who have called "the hit" (so-to-speak) may be doing it for any number of reasons, including revenge, jealousy, or a desire to keep someone silent. It may be that physically harming a person is considered too extreme or too risky by the perpetrators. In fact, this kind of psychological attack can be a far more effective way to harm someone. It can completely destroy a person's life while leaving little or no evidence to incriminate the perpetrators.

Additionally, there are the reasons that the stalkers themselves engage in the activity, which have little or nothing to do with why the person may have been targeted in the first place. It is conceivable that the participants in the harassment don't even know why the person has been targeted, nor would most of these individuals have any personal stake in harassing the victim. But certain things are clear - this is both an addictive behavior as well as a form of entertainment for the stalkers. From the expressions on the faces of some of the perpetrators who come face-to-face with their targets, there is a vicious kind of pleasure that they derive from bullying their victim. Clearly they like the feeling of being "in control".

Like our society's current obsession with "reality TV", this activity must inevitably gain popularity as the ultimate experience of "reality" entertainment. Such is the nature of the bottomless pit within the stalkers that thirsts, evermore, for greater and greater thrills. To the perpetrators, their targets are merely their prey, in a game that never ends. But make no mistake, whatever the reasoning behind it, this is a vicious and calculated hate crime.

DESCRIPTION OF ACTIVITIES

The types of activities which take place are often subtle, and sometimes cannot be distinguished from normal everyday things that go wrong, but they typically occur much more frequently than they would normally. David Lawson points out in his book, *Terrorist Stalking in America*, that the victim is intentionally "sensitized" to the presence of the stalkers, so he or she will know that the occurrences are orchestrated. This causes intense psychological strain due to the isolation and ridicule that results when the target tries to share these experiences with others. It is a psychological reign of terror intended to make a victim look crazy and intended to keep him or her in a constant state of anxiety and stress as to "what will happen next" (also known as "hyper-vigilance").

There was a 1944 movie called "Gaslight" about a husband trying to drive his wife crazy, from which the term "gaslighting" was derived. According to Slang City, "to gaslight someone is to drive them crazy by intentionally confusing them. It comes from the 1944

movie Gaslight, in which sweet heiress Ingrid Bergman marries creepy Charles Boyer, who hopes to get her inheritance by driving her insane. He convinces her she's seeing and hearing things that don't exist, including the gaslights (what they had before light bulbs) going on and off when he isn't home." The subtle techniques used to make the wife doubt her own sanity are similar to the techniques used by gang stalkers to unnerve a target. To see a summary by Eleanor White on the topic, [click here](#).

For example, the perpetrators (who appear to frequently have access to their targets' homes) may sometimes come into the house while the target is out and move things around a little bit, or spread some dirt on the floor or on furniture, or move an item from the house to the car. But usually they won't cause enough damage to involve the Police. This shows that this activity is a psychological game of cat and mouse, and has little to do with any overt kind of damage that may be caused, such as burning someone's house down or stealing valuables.

In some cases, the target doesn't know s/he is being targeted. It just looks as though the world is full of very rude people, and everything s/he owns breaks constantly ("bad luck"). According to Lawson, the perpetrators don't need the target to know s/he is targeted in order to fill the need within themselves that they are in control.

See Terrorist Stalking in America for more information.
(http://www.gangstalking.ca/terstalk_2.htm)

Related

Group Stalking, a Growing Menace (Aug. 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/groupstalking17aug05.shtml>

FAQ on Organized Gang Stalking In North America (Aug. 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingfaq2001.shtml>

Poisoning, Gang Stalking & Psychotronic Torture in Canada (Mar. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingandpsychotronicsincanada15mat06.shtml>

Reader Comments

Subject: "Gang" or Organized Stalking
From: Kevin
Date: Sun, October 15, 2006 9:29 am
To: Editor

Hi Ken,

I just read your online report on "gang" stalking. Pretty amazing stuff. Nearly all of the methods of stalking described and those discussed on Eleanor White's website mirror

those that I've experienced over the past four years from San Francisco to the Middle East, to New York, and in Illinois. What is particular to my experience and may be for others is an occult (demonic or satanic) element (I call them, collectively, "the synagogue of satan") directed by a non-human entity I'd known for more than fifteen years before I realized that he was central to the negative influences I was experiencing with increasing intensity.

There's a demonic manifestation I've read about from several individuals online at sites like the ethericwarriors.com and astraldynamics.com forums who calls itself "St. Germaine" that John Gibson, my demonic or satanic lead stalker, bears many similarities with. A week or so ago, in a kind of half-sleep, in the middle of a lot of his nonsensical babbling, I asked him what he wanted and he replied, "You." My answer, as always, remains firmly, "No."

Do you recall two years ago when the comedian Dave Chappelle abruptly left his hugely successful television show and fled the United States? After reading something of his experiences it would appear that he was also a subject of organized stalking, although he probably doesn't yet realize it. What's interesting about my having been stalked by an organized group is the cable television show called "The Kevin Hill Show" that began airing at precisely the time when I was most confused by my attackers and my physical and mental defenses were at their lowest.

I'd been experiencing intense harassment for a little over a year in San Francisco before that show began airing at which point my stalkers, many of them I understand now to be non-humans, began to generate talk amongst themselves, but always within my hearing, that my immediate family had somehow sold the rights to personal diaries I've kept since early childhood without my knowledge or permission. A ridiculous idea, of course, but one of the key objectives of organized harassment is isolation of the target, and many of the people

I'd tried to describe the experiences of stalking and harassment to were planned participants in the activity who merely claimed not to understand what I was talking about, or suggested that I was somehow mentally unstable. Years later I understand this as both an attack from within and without the human body and mind, meant to break down all senses and defenses against satanic initiation and/or demonic possession. Organized stalking as a program would seem to take many years of observation of the intended subject, as well as careful planning, before a human target begins to notice that anything is amiss.

Robert Bruce has written an excellent book called "Practical Psychic Self-Defense" that I would recommend to anyone under psychic or spiritual assault. My name was used as the title of a show to create discord, and to generate what Mr. Bruce calls "core images" that can be triggered during rest or by "gang" harassment participants in public settings to cause stress, anxiety, and probably physical symptoms of illness related to energy body attachments. Some of the terminology used in the related link to Ms. White's

website like "public theater" and the film "Gaslight" are terms that perpetrators used to describe to me, indirectly, what was happening.

Thank you very much for publishing your findings. Although it's unfortunate to read that a great many others the world over are experiencing this new social phenomena, it's a relief to learn that we're not alone.

Kevin

Date: Wed, 06 Dec 2006
From: bestckurself@yahoo.com
To: Editor

Thank You for publishing the article on stalking. This has been going on in my life now for almost 3 years, I am now homeless, friendless, and live with the primary member who has admitted it, but won't tell me why.

I have no where else to go, living like this is hell..... There is no help, nowhere to turn. I'm trapped... God how can this be... Everything in the article is true, I have backup documentation to prove it, to no avail. The police can't do anything and my family thinks I'm nuts....

Anyway thanks again, it's sad to say, but it is nice to now I'm not alone

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Colloidal Gold or Mono Atomic Gold -Think Twice

Germany Spain Netherlands France FussiaFedFlag23h35w CzechRepublicFlag23h35w
Poland Flag Greece Flag Portugal Flag Italy Flag Japan Flag Finland Flag Sweden Flag
Romania Flag Norway Flag Turkey Flag Hungary Flag Bulgaria Flag

From Ken Adachi, Editor

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/monoatomicgoldthinktwice15aug05.shtml#top>
August 15, 2005

Colloidal Gold or Mono Atomic Gold - Think Twice (August 11, 2005)

A few years ago, I've inserted the following Precautionary Note into Chapter 10C of Fritz Springmeier/Cisco Wheeler's on-line book , The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave in a section about David Hudson and his promotion of mono atomic, or colloidal gold. Since writing that note, my concerns about taking colloidal or mono atomic gold have only grown as I continue to stumble upon more and more indications that the entire promotion of colloidal gold is an Illuminati deception.

Today (August 15, 2005), I found yet another article cautioning against mono atomic gold posted at www.rense.com (re posted below). The anonymous author of the [rense.com](http://www.rense.com) article poses the following question:

"Are we possibly dealing with a very long-term agenda somehow extending all the way back to the days of the Roman Empire -- and beyond?"

You should be asking yourself the same question and think twice about mono atomic gold

Update Jan. 10, 2009: My initial concerns about taking mono atomic gold were aroused by Ashayana Deane (formerly Anna Hayes) in her 1998 radio interviews with Jeff Rense (more details below). In February 2009, I was sent a letter by a man named White Owl which greatly expanded my understanding of the deceptive allure surrounding the use of mono atomic gold and its reputation for opening doors to other vibratory planes. Be sure to read his article after reviewing the information presented below:

White Owl on The Dangers of Monoatomic Gold & 'Enki' Aliens (Feb. 4, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/whiteowlmonoatomicgoldenkialiens04feb09.shtml>

Ken Adachi

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/illumformula10Cchap.shtml>

Precautionary note from Ken Adachi:

[Readers should be aware that Anna Hayes mentions in her books that taking mono atomic gold is ultimately harmful. She claims that the initial growth of psychic awareness is not permanent, but rather levels off and later declines. Further, she says that the promotion of mono atomic gold is an Illuminati deception. While attracting the public with sugar plums of enhanced psychic clarity and improved health, the ulterior purpose of promoting mono atomic gold is to cause the destruction of the ten additional virtual DNA strands which all humans possess and which are now manifesting into 3D reality as seen with the 3, 4, or even 5 strands of DNA that now show up in the blood of Blue Indigo (Millennium) children.

The destruction of the ten virtual DNA strands (unseen with 3rd dimension microscopes, but nevertheless still there in the higher 4th dimensional vibratory plane) prevents a human from activating these higher dimensional DNA strands and prevents access to higher spiritual awareness and telepathic abilities, as humans and mother Earth gradually increase our base vibratory frequency and ascend into the fourth dimension (a process that began in 1987 and will likely reach completion somewhere between 2018 and 2025). The activation of more than two strands of DNA is apparently necessary to exist in physical form in the fourth dimension. So now, the hidden purpose behind the promotion of mono atomic gold is perhaps becoming more evident: the Illuminati, the militarists, the satanists, the corrupt politicians, etc., and all those who serve the Dark Master, Lucifer, will not be allowed to reincarnate on a fourth dimensional Earth.

Thus, being confined to the 3rd dimension, the Illuminati wishes to keep their human slaves with them and not lose them to the joy, peace, and freedom of a higher dimensional Earth. When you consider that Sir Laurence Gardner, a high Illuminati insider (and full blooded Reptilian) has been continuously touting the glories of mono

atomic gold in every radio interview show he's appeared on for the past few years (along with William Henry), you have to ask yourself, "should I embrace the recommendations of a satanist and high Illuminati front man or should I be running in the opposite direction as fast as I can?"]

Excerpt from Chap. 10C, The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/illumformula10Cchap.shtml>

THE PHILOSOPHER'S STONE

One of the major goals of Alchemy was "The preparation of aurum potabile, liquid gold, a sovereign remedy, because gold being itself perfect could produce peffection in the human frame." -quoted from The History of Chemistry as quoted by Manly P. Hall in his The Secret Teachings of All Ages, p. CLV. Gold has long been called the metal of wisdom by the Illuminati. The Illuminati are well aware of the alchemical quest to create the correct type of gold which will bring enlightenment to the world. The Rabbi's, who know the Cabala, have considered the secret of white powdered gold the greatest secret of all times. Somehow the Egyptian Pharaoh's had learned the secret of how to make white powdered gold which when seen up close is transparent--like the gold described in the Bible as making up the streets in heaven.

This gold is monotonic (with molecules in a high spin state), and looks like baking flour. It greatly enhances the pineal gland, and a similar substance of iridium greatly enhances the pituitary gland. Regular yellow gold or gold salts will cause the hair of the subject to fall out, but white gold is safe to ingest. After ingesting the white gold for over 9 months, a subject will become extremely psychic and disease free. The person's body will also glow. Whether the Illuminati discovered this white gold, and have been using it secretly when their adepts went into hiding for months of long training, or whether they were only playing with substitutes we cannot say. (By the way, some occult groups groom slaves in the craft for 24 hours a day for a year.) At any rate, in recent years a man named David Hudson, who is of the Holy Blood line (13th Illuminati Bloodline, of the de Guise lineage), discovered and patented white gold. He named the white gold Ormus, which is the occult name for the Prieure de Sion.

Ormus also pertains to Gnosticism in the ancient world. Ormus is also the Hebrew words for "golden tree", which David finds appropriate since this white gold is the elixir of life that the sho-bread (& manna) was made from. This is said to be the reason the Priest glowed when he came out of the Holy of Holies, after eating the sho-bread. David Hudson, told co-author Fritz that he was supportive of the cabalistic goal of Adam Kadmon. Because Hudson knew the cabala very well, it seems likely that he understands what Adam Kadmon is really all about. Monarch slaves of the House of Rothschild have revealed how the Illuminati are able to do what they call Proxying.

This is a Mind-Spirit transfer, done by the 1.twinning traumas, 2. channeling, 3.

telepathic communication, and 4. astral projection so that all slaves worldwide are being pulled into one single interlinked Demonic One World Mind [this is the so called 'hive mind' characteristic of the Reptilian alien groups that dominate and interbreed with the human Illuminati..Ken Adachi]. We do not understand how white gold and iridium help the body become a semi-conductor so that the body is highly psychic, but it does. We hope to find out more. David Hudson has the patent (U.S. patent and some international patents) on white gold. There are a number of scientific studies on white gold which verify the power of white gold on the human body. When the co-author Fritz Springmeier talked to David Hudson, he certainly knows the occult world exceptionally well, besides being skilled in the Cabala. He claims he has nothing to do with the occult world, and that he stays away from the Illuminati. He says that he took what was occult and turned it into science. The co-author's talk with him left many questions. David Hudson has given mankind the most important secret that has captivated the best minds of the occult world for centuries, the Quest for the Philosopher's Stone.

Covalent Attachment Of Gold Nanoparticles To DNA From Anonymous

<http://www.rense.com/general67/gold.htm>
8-15-5

Jeff,

In view of the discussion in recent years in the alternative press and websites of the use of monoatomic gold for esoteric purposes by secret societies and shadowy military-industrial alchemists -- WELL -- please note the following research which involves the covalent bonding of gold nanoparticles to replicable DNA templates at Oak Ridge National Laboratories in Tennessee.

Note the URL as well -- CESAR.

Are we possibly dealing with a very long-term agenda somehow extending all the way back to the days of the Roman Empire -- and beyond? Who or what is the real power behind the the military-industrial complex and its many compartmentalized, high-tech projects?

Are there currents and players in history that conceal themselves down through the millennia, but that have front personnel and agencies that they use to further their plans in every age?"

The story -

<http://www.cesar.ornl.gov/nanotechnology.html>

Covalent Attachment of Gold Nanoparticles to DNA Templates

Highlight Current Research Research Accomplishments

Fig. 1

AFM images of thioctic acid-coated gold nanoparticles bound to ligated DNA on a mica substrate.

Fig. 1: Typical products of the reaction between DNA and gold particles.

The ability to assemble nanoparticles into arrays, networks, and circuits in a precise and controlled manner is key to the fabrication of a variety of nanodevices. Networks of nanometer-sized metal or semiconductor islands, or quantum dots, may exhibit a variety of quantum phenomena, with applications in optical devices, nanometer-sized sensors, advanced computer architectures, ultra dense memories, and quantum-information science and technology. The challenge is that fabrication with nanoscale precision of nanoparticle arrays in a time and cost effective manner remains a formidable task. Interest in the concept of self-assembled nanostructures led to the idea of using DNA as a scaffold or template for the programmed assembly of nanoscale arrays. DNA can be modified with functional groups at predetermined sites to allow for the attachment of other molecules in a specific manner. We have designed and demonstrated a new approach for binding nanoparticles to DNA. Functionalized nanoparticles are covalently bound to internal, chemically modified bases on double-stranded DNA without the presence of destabilizing "nicks" along the DNA backbone. In addition, we report an approach for thiolating one end of the DNA/nanoparticle product and attaching it to a gold surface. The ability to attach one or both ends of the DNA/gold complex, after generation of the desired pattern, to fixed contacts or electrodes is necessary for nanodevices fabrication.

Fig. 2

Fig. 2: Close-up of DNA bound to gold particles.

DNA oligonucleotides were designed with amino-modified bases for attachment to carboxylic acid functionalized gold particles. Two double-stranded DNA sequences were used for binding nanoparticles. Sequence 1 DNA was 22 base pairs long with two binding sites for gold per DNA molecule. The separation between gold binding sites was 3.7 nm. Sequence 2 DNA was 30 base pairs long, had one gold binding site per DNA molecule, and, after ligation, a 10.5 nm separation between binding sites. For AFM imaging, the DNA was ligated to produce longer molecules that would be easier to image. Gold nanoparticles with two different passivating coatings were tested. Particles with an average diameter of 1.5 nm were synthesized with a mercaptosuccinic acid coating, and particles approximately 2.5 nm in size were coated with thioctic acid. Each particle has multiple reactive carboxyl groups on its surface. In order to decrease the

probability for one particle binding to many amino groups on the DNA, methylamine was used to block some of the carboxyl groups on the gold. Methylamine was chosen for this purpose because of its small size and similarity to the methylene side chain containing the amino group on the DNA. The reaction between the amino group on the DNA and the carboxyl group on the gold particle was facilitated using a standard chemical method for joining carboxyl groups to amino groups. Analysis of the products by gel electrophoresis and atomic force microscopy (AFM) showed the gold particles bound to the DNA. In addition, absorbance spectra of the gold nanoparticles in the presence of DNA provide evidence of binding. This technique addresses a basic need to assemble nanometer-scale objects in a programmable manner and in a parallel fashion, from the bottom up.

Research by K. A. Stevenson, G. Muralidharan, L. Maya, J. C. Wells, J. Barhen, and T.G. Thundat, Center for Engineering Science Advanced Research, ORNL; for details see "Covalent Attachment of Gold Nanoparticles to DNA Templates", J. Nanosci. Nanotech (submitted, 2002).

Caution

http://www.life-enthusiast.com/ormus/orm_caution.htm

Barry Carter wrote this summary recently about the past experiences of the pioneers of this research:

The material that Hudson supplied to people contained about half a percent of ORMUS gold.

The gentleman who fasted for 43 days and had the kundalini awakening experience did not take any pure ORMUS gold during that period. Much later he took "very little" ORMUS gold for "not very long".

David Hudson also implied that this gentleman was going through the "Egyptian Rite of Passage" which was a nine month process which started with a fast and ended with the person becoming a "light being" himself:

"According to the "Secrets of the Golden Flower", it takes 10 lunar months, which happens to be the same as the Egyptian's said, 9 solar months, same time frame, but at the end of this, at the ninth month, he literally becomes a light being. It's the breaking through of the cosmic egg, and he literally becomes a light being, capable of levitating and capable of bio-locating. To literally disappear here and reappear someplace else."

Hudson suggested that this gentleman would become a "light being" if he continued to take the powder for nine months in his 1995 Dallas lecture. A July 27, 1996 interview with this gentleman revealed that he started the fast "About two years ago". At the time of the interview he said "I still take material but I don't take it in that volume". He also

admitted that he had not bio-located.

Despite these facts, David Hudson continued to imply that ingesting the white powder for nine months, after a forty day fast, would enable one to have some sort of ultimate transcendent experience. Hudson continued to imply this as late as his 1999 lecture in Dallas. When asked what had happened to the gentleman who had done the fast he said something like that the gentleman had quit taking the material before the nine months were up.

Here are the problems that I see might arise from some of these misconceptions:

People might think that a forty-day fast while ingesting the m-state materials will inevitably lead to "enlightenment". There is no evidence that this is true. In fact the gentleman who did the fast suggested that it was not true at all when he said:

"I knew what to do. But there are very, very few people who do. This takes place internally. It's an active process. You're not going to sit there and have this zip through you and all of the sudden these wonderful things are there. It can't be that way. That's not the way the circuit is set up in your system. Your chakras and realizations are not built that way. Nothing is built that way. And to expect something outside of that is absolute foolishness."

People often mistake the signposts of psychic powers and kundalini awakening for the destination. In a sense, there is no destination since this implies an end of change. If someone gets to a psychic or kundalini awakened space and hangs there then they are clinging to the signpost and will not be able to proceed on the road as long as they are attached to the signpost.

A kundalini awakened American engineer named Gary, in one of his private posts to me, described one of the greatest dangers of mistaking the signpost for the destination:

"Hudson's mind is not open to new ideas at this point, and he will stay like that for some time. Some of his associates can even be described as quite hostile towards my article, like the ORMEs-consumer interviewed on the moderated forum. Kundalini amplifies arrogance, just like everything else, and I find I still have problems with it myself, despite 7 years of steady work on it. One day, they will see it truly though."

This "arrogance" is something that might reasonably be seen as a correlate of the development of psychic "powers" in advance of an expansion of one's heart in love. I see love as the connecting factor in All That Is. It is the universal quantum coherent glue, which binds us all together.

I am sure that each of us can think of someone who has attained kundalini awakening or psychic powers yet her or his behavior remains aggressive and disrespectful. Both psychic abilities and kundalini awakening can be seen by the individual who achieves

them as validation of their personal power to attract what they want. Their ego is fed by these things but their love suffers.

Despite his awareness of the problems associated with arrogance and kundalini awakening Gary wrote me the following in a note just before he died on July 4, 1998:

"I have nearly completed my preparations, to make a personal physical transformation. Nothing quite like this has ever been done before, throughout the history of all past ages of man upon this planet, thus success is by no means assured. But, these are times without precedent, and when much is at stake, the risks and costs are correspondingly high.

However, if like Jacob, I prevail with God, there will be a sign in the sky, beginning during that night separating July 3rd and 4th. The heavens shall then become red, like a refiner's fire, and you may safely watch this with everyone else.

If this takes place, it will be explained as the Earth unexpectedly encountering and passing through a cloud of energetically ionized krypton gas; such is to be acknowledged, but is only a small, ancillary physical-level effect, and hardly the First Cause. I will meet with you thereafter."

Another kundalini awakened colleague who is both a scientist and a mystic wrote the following after having some kundalini experiences triggered by m-state materials:

"The contacts that I have been getting from Gary have only intensified over the last few days, as I shared with you today. I feel there is a strong message here for all ORMUS seekers.

Far from everyone's expectations, the ORMUS material may end up addicting if used carelessly and more "binding" rather than "liberating". It does not, in fact, produce any "release" from the cycle of birth-and-death. It only lifts what is normally dense - our embodiment, our mental and habitual tendencies - up to a notch, to what is less dense, or more subtle.

The subtle qualities, as for example a kundalini arousal, a samadhi, or even a psychic faculty, are often aspired by everyone as indicative of "attainment". This could not be farther from truth. The Truth embodies everything, the subtle, the dense, and even nothing whatsoever. What is more dense - our reality - is not, in fact, one iota farther away from Truth, nor is the subtle any closer.

"Going into the light" means going into another realm of phenomena, however subtle it may be. In this regard it is still a realm of illusion. It has not, in fact, transcended birth-and-decay.

Even the complete destruction of ego, as Gary was often fond of saying, does not mean

complete liberation. For, in the end, all of us still hold to a dharma, a truth, something to be expounded, a view. True liberation, the transcendence of it all, comes only when even the subtle views that we have of enlightenment, of each other, of a Truth however Universal it may seem, e.g., all this garbage that is our reality solidified, can be completely relinquished.

By grasping so firmly onto fine points that discriminate this hypothetical versus some other hypothetical, one clearly demonstrates that in the end there is still a view, something that needs to be explained, some theory to be explored, some truth to be shared, some attachment that needs to be severed.

This is all being written in fact for Gary's benefit and for anyone who thinks that ORMUS can bring short cuts."

Here is a final caution about this from another gentleman who has been described as a "master alchemist":

"Traditionally alchemists spent years preparing their students mentally for the internal application of such substances. Meditation, intellectual apprehension of divine process, a strict moral code and a deep understanding of self and the magickal nature of human relationships were considered necessary pre-requisites. I know from much personal experience that high end metallic preparations open ones mind to a vision of the true nature of reality very quickly. Most aspirants starting out on a spiritual path think this would be great - thinking that this process simply involves 'knowing cool stuff'. But the sad fact is that the Truth hurts, and the average seeker quickly discovers that they don't want the Truth and the "responsibility" that comes with it. Knowing the truth means acting in accordance with it or suffering the dreadful consequences. Until you understand how far away the average persons behaviours are from being productive - in line with the Truth - it is almost impossible to understand what I am suggesting here. In most cases arrogance will force persons forward and will have them taking powerful elixirs that in the last analysis will prove to be poisons for their unprepared systems.

Alchemists did not just die from inhaling mercury fumes, or from lead poisoning. They also died from taking the actual Elixirs and the Stone itself ... because they were not sufficiently prepared."

MSM and other sulfur nutrients appear to require an additional triggering factor in order to convert ORMUS to metal in the body. In the three situations that I know about the person was exposed to high energy electromagnetic forces in conjunction with the metallic gold fibers that came out of their skin. One of these people was Jim but another told me her story after hearing about Jim last November when I was in Australia. She said that she and a client also had gold fibers come out of her skin. When I questioned her about the circumstances she said that both of them had been taking MSM and had just been "treated" with an electromagnetic frequency device.

I suspect that the extra electromagnetic energy breaks the Cooper paired electrons and that the sulfur gives them something to grab onto. I discuss this more thoroughly in my workshops but I have not taken the time to write it up before.

Related

Researchers Find Gold Nanoparticles Capable of 'Unzipping' DNA (June 20, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nanogoldunzipdna20jun12.shtml>

White Owl on The Dangers of Monoatomic Gold & 'Enki' Aliens (Feb. 4, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/whiteowlmonoatomicgoldenkialiens04feb09.shtml>

Update: Ashayana Deane (Anna Hayes) on Monoatomic Gold (May 17, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/AshayanaDeaneonwhitegold17sep06.shtml>

Anna Hayes on Mono Atomic Gold: A Hidden Reptilian Agenda to Undermine DNA Activation
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/annahayesmonoatomicgold2000.shtml>

David Icke on Monoatomic Gold
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/davidickemonoatomicgold.shtml>

Reader Comments

Mono Atomic Gold: What's the Sense of it? (Jan. 10, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/monoatomicgold10jan11.shtml>

Doesn't Monoatomic Gold Work Similar to Colloidal Silver? (Nov. 19, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/colloidalgold19nov10.shtml>

Monotomic Gold...Again (Jan. 24, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/monoatomicgoldagain24jan07.shtml>

'I Want My Colloidal Gold!' (Nov. 23, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/colloidalgoldgroupie23nov06.shtml>

Another Inquiry About White Powder Gold (Monotomic Gold) June 7, 2006
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/moreonwhitepowdergold07jun06.shtml>

RE: Mono Atomic Gold -Think Twice (Aug. 18, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/monoatomicgoldfeedbackA18aug05.shtml>

© Copyright 2005 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging

Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
 Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
 Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
 James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
 Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
 Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
 Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
 Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
 Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
 Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
 | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
 CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
 John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
 Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
 | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
 War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
 Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
 Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
 Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
 Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
 Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
 Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
 Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
 Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
 Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Creation of Matter

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
 FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
 FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
 FlagHungary Flag

By Seth/Jane Roberts

<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/sethcreationofmatter.shtml#top>

E-Y Posted Nov. 7, 2006

Creation of Matter by Seth/Jane Roberts (Nov. 7, 2006)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/y74mbveu>

Source: <https://web.archive.org/web/20020106100220/http://www.geocities.com:80/SethTalk/seth.htm>

Archived: <https://archive.is/tSpd2> (Feb. 6, 2002)

Seth says that this is something we all do.

"You form the camouflage world or appearances with the same part of you that breathes." Session 23, p.167, The Early Sessions, Book 1

"The physical world that you recognize is made up of invisible patterns. These patterns are "plastic," in that while they exist, their final form is a matter of probabilities directed by consciousness. Your senses perceive these patterns in their own ways." Session 803, p.29, The Individual and the Nature of Mass Events

"Emotions, instead of propelling a physical rocket, for example, send thoughts from this interior reality through the barrier between nonphysical and physical into the "objective" world -- no small feat - and one that is constantly repeated." Session 625, p.95, The Nature of Personal Reality

"The intensity of a feeling or thought or mental image is, therefore, the important element in determining its subsequent physical materialization." Session 525, p.66, Seth Speaks

"The inner senses were always paramount in evolutionary development, being the impetus behind the physical formations; and themselves, through the use of mental enzymes, imprinting the data contained in the mental genes onto the physical camouflage material." Session 26, p.198, The Early Sessions, Book 1

"Suggestion is no more and no less than an inner willingness and consent to allow a particular action to occur; and this consent is the trigger which sets off the subconscious mechanisms that allow you to construct inner data into physical reality." Session 68, p.215, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"A primary construction is a psychic gestalt, formed into matter by a consciousness of itself. Such a primary construction is an attempt to create, in the world of matter, a replica of the inner psychic construction of the whole self." Session 71, p.239, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"Secondary physical constructions are those created by a consciousness of its conception of other consciousnesses, from data received through telepathy and other means." Session 71, p.240, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"In all cases consciousness is first, and it forms its physical constructions according to its abilities, first of all forming its own primary construction, and then branching outward, constructing secondary images of other consciousnesses with whom it comes in

contact." Session 71, p.241, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"These simple remarks will themselves be the basis for further rather involved discussions, as the mechanisms that are set into motion in such mental or psychic manipulation of matter have never really been explained. Remember however that such psychic manipulation of matter is the normal occurrence. It is however usually operating at subconscious levels, and without either knowledge or intent as far as the conscious mind is concerned. To be able to bring these natural but subconscious forces at all under any domination by the conscious mind is a terrific task. Such domination will never be habitual, but conscious awareness of subconscious manipulation of matter may become habitual, and may often of its own accord follow the desires of the conscious mind, if certain conditions are met. First of all, the conscious desires must be in league with, and unopposed by, subconscious expectations. Two, sufficient emotional impetus must be discharged, and this will be on or from subconscious levels. And three, communication between the conscious and subconscious, or the inner and so-called outer parts of the whole self, must be excellent." Session 81, p.305, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"Prayer has been extremely successful in enabling individuals to manipulate matter through use of their psychic abilities." Session 81, p.307, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"There are certain points in time and space, therefore, (again in your terms), that are more conducive than others, where both ideas and matter will more be highly charged. Practically speaking, this means that buildings will last longer, in your context, that ideas wedded to form will be relatively eternal. The pyramids, for example, are a case in point." Session 524, p.64, Seth Speaks

"To make this clearer, look at any table in the room before you. It is physical, solid, and you perceive it easily. Now for an analogy, imagine if you can that behind the table is another just like it, but not quite as physical, and behind that one another, and another behind that -- each one more difficult to perceive, fading into invisibility. And in front of the table is a table just like it, only a bit less physical appearing than the "real" table -- it also having a succession of even less physical tables extending outward. And the same for each side of the table. Now anything that appears in physical terms also exists in other terms that you do not perceive. You only perceive realities when they achieve a certain "pitch", when they seem to coalesce into matter. But they actually exist, and quite validly at other levels." Session 530, p.87, Seth Speaks

"Emotions then, in their own realm unperceived by the outer senses, have their own solidity, shape, and it is from these that your expectations are formed. The emotions indeed do form the expectations, and it is not the other way around. As physical objects can be manipulated, so can the emotions be manipulated, so can they be combined into various shapes and psychic constructions, A man's expectations are the result of his emotional heritage, and his own ability to understand and manipulate that heritage." Session 76, p. 275, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"Again, expectations are not only vital in the formation of physical constructions, but they also determine what inner data of all available, will be received by the individual; and then the individual interprets the data in terms of the same expectations. The core of individuality, then, is the individual's expectations, for he will truly get what he wants, individually and collectively. If a man wants to change his fate, desire is not enough, but expectation is. Desire may grow into expectation, but alone it is not enough. Expectation is actually the main trigger that switches inner data into the realm of physical construction. Without it, no physical construction results." Session 76, p.276, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"Expectation is the force, then, that triggers psychic realities into physical construction." Session 76, p.276, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"Expectations are formed by the emotions then, it is obviously the basic emotions themselves that must be manipulated, since the expectations are the frameworks formed by the emotions. This is the starting point" Session 76, p.277, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"Emotional power behind your expectations powers your expectations into physical reality." Session 76, p.278, The Early Sessions, Book 2

"What you call suggestion is indeed expectation." Session 160, p.70, The Early Sessions, Book 4

"...you construct your physical universe and your private environment in line with your inner expectations, for they mirror perfectly the deepest areas of your own inner reality." Session 253, p.114, The Early Sessions, Book 6

"So your soul, that which you are, constructs your physical daily reality for you from the nature of your thoughts and expectations. You can readily see, therefore how important your subjective feelings really are." Session 527, p.79, Seth Speaks

"We have spoken of expectations. These, you see, are electrical realities which may explain their importance; for you not only sometimes predict so called future events, but you create their actuality within the electrical field, and therefore insure their existence one way or another within the physical field." Session 127, p.240, The Early Sessions, Book 3

"If you direct your inner self with confidence to steer you through your physical existence, it will do so. If you concentrate upon difficulties [then] you will not allow it to do so." Session 220, p.189, The Early Sessions, Book 5

More Seth/Jane Roberts

The Nature of Personal Reality by Jane Roberts (1974)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Nature-of-Personal-Reality-1974-Jane-Roberts-468pages.pdf>

The Individual and the Nature of Mass Events by Seth/Jane Roberts (1978)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Individual-and-the-Nature-of-Mass-Events-1978-Seth-Jane-Roberts-383pages.pdf>

Seth Speaks by Jane Roberts
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Seth-Speaks-Jane-Roberts-185pages.pdf>

The Seth Material [overview]
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Seth-Material-42pages-overview.pdf>

A Compilation of Quotes & Exercises by Seth/Jane Roberts
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/A-Compilation-of-Quotes-and-Exercises-Seth-Jane-Roberts-249pages>

A Compilation of Exercises from Seth/Jane Roberts
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/A-Compilation-of-Exercises-from-Seth-and-Jane-Roberts-123pages.pdf>

Index Compilation from Eleven (13 volumes) of Seth Books (2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Seth-Index-of-Eleven-Seth-Books-2010-39pages.pdf>

Seth/Jane Roberts: A Conscious Creation Overview by Paul M. Helfrich (1999)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Seth-Jane-Roberts-A-Conscious-Creation-Overview-1999-Paul-M-Helfrich-19pages.pdf>

Seth Speaks Spiritual Response Therapy by Michael Hill (UK)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Seth-Speaks-Spiritual-Response-Therapy-Michael-Hill-4pages.pdf>

Seth: Index of The Early Sessions, Books 1 Through 9
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Seth-Index-of-Early-Sessions-for-Books-1to9-24pages.pdf>

Related

The Power of Thought, Part 1 by Vladimir Megre (August 12, 2014)
The Power of Thought, Part 2 by Vladimir Megre
The Power of Thought, Part 3 by Vladimir Megre

Grey Wolf on Healing Thought Forms (March 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greywolffeeelingforms15mar06.shtml>

Defeating the Dark Side with Positive Intent Thoughtforms (Feb. 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/positiveapproachwiththoughtforms18feb07.shtml#top>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion

Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Power of Thought, Part 1

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Poland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece FlagPortugal
FlagItaly FlagJapan FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagTurkey FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

Part 2, Part 3

By Vladimir Megre

Translated from Russian by John Woodsworth; Edited by Leonid Sharashkin

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/megrethoughtscreatereality12aug14.shtml#top>

August 12, 2014

The Power of Thought, Part 1 by Vladimir Megre (August 12, 2014)

Excerpted from The Energy of Life by Vladimir Megre, book 7 of The Ringing Cedars Series

Related

Grey Wolf on Healing Thought Forms (March 15, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greywolffeedingforms15mar06.shtml>

Defeating the Dark Side with Positive Intent Thoughtforms (Feb. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/positiveapproachwiththoughtforms18feb07.shtml#top>

Creation of Matter By Seth speaking through Jane Roberts (Oct. 8, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/sethcreationofmatter.shtml>

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/ydadj6qg>

Excerpted from The Energy of Life by Vladimir Megre, book 7 of The Ringing Cedars Series

Chapter 1: Thoughts Which Create

Man's life! On what or on whom does it depend? Why do some become emperors or regimental commanders, while others are obliged to fend for scraps at garbage dumps? One opinion holds that each person's fate is pre-determined from birth. That would make man nothing more than an insignificant cog in some mechanised system, and not the highly organised creation of God.

According to a different opinion, Man (1) is a self-sufficient creation, including, without exception, all the diverse energies of the vast Universe. But there is in Man an energy peculiar to him alone. It is known as the energy of thought. Once Man realises just what kind of energy is in his possession and learns to exploit it to the full, then he will be a ruler of the whole Universe.

Which of these two mutually exclusive definitions of Man is true? Perhaps the following ancient parable - you could call it an anecdote - will help us arrive at the answer.

A man fed up with his life ran out into the woods at the edge of town, threw up his hands, clenched his fists and railed at God:

"I can't go on with my life. Your earthly household is filled with nothing but injustice and chaos. Some people go gallivanting 'round town in expensive cars and dine in fine restaurants, while others fend for scraps at garbage dumps. Me, for instance - why; I ain't got enough money to buy me a new pair of shoes. If You, God, are just - that is, if You exist at all - then make my lottery ticket hit the jackpot."

At that moment the clouds parted in the heavens, a warm sunbeam caressed the complainant's face and a calm, clear voice sounded from above:

"Do not worry; My son. I am prepared to fulfil your request"

The man was overjoyed. He walked along the street with a smile on his face, happily peering into shop windows and imagining what kind of goods his lottery winnings might buy. A year passed. The man won nothing. He concluded God had let him down. Now the man, who by this time was really fed up, went back to the same place in the woods where he had heard God's promise and cried:

"You didn't keep your promise to me, God. You let me down. I've been waiting for a whole year now. I've been dreaming about the things I'll buy with the money I win. But a whole year's gone by; and I ain't got no winnings yet."

"Oh, My dear son," came the sad response from the heavens. "You wanted to win a lot of money in the lottery. So why over the whole year did you not buy a single lottery ticket?"

This little parable or anecdote has been making the rounds lately. People tend to laugh at the loser. "How come he didn't catch on that for his dream to come true he first had to buy at least one lottery ticket?" they ask. "But this chap didn't even take the most obvious first step!" It's not the parable itself that's important here, or whether this situation ever actually happened. What is important is how people relate to the chain of events recounted in this story.

The fact that people laugh at the unfortunate dimwit tells us that they intuitively, perhaps subconsciously, realise that their own future life depends not on some kind of Higher Power or Divine Design, but on themselves too.

And now everybody can try and analyse their own life situations. Have they done everything they possibly can on their own to make their dream come true? I dare say, and not without some justification, that any dream - even one that seems to be unreal and utterly fantasaical - will come true if only the individual wanting it to come true takes simple and consistent actions toward his goal. This statement could be illustrated with a whole range of examples. Here is one of them.

Chapter 2: A Bride for an English Lord

One day at a small local market in the city of Vladimir I happened to witness an incident between a young salesgirl and an inebriated male customer. The girl was selling cigarettes. She was evidently new on the job and hadn't yet boned up very well on her merchandise. She was getting the brand-names of the cigarettes mixed up and took a long time to wait on each customer. A small queue had formed - about three people. The last person in line, a drunken male, shouted out to the salesgirl:

"Hey, can't you move a little faster, bird brain!"

The girl's cheeks blushed bright red. Several passers-by stopped to stare at the hapless girl. The drunk continued shouting out his unflattering remarks. He wanted to buy two packs of Primas, but when his turn came, the girl refused to serve him. Flushed with embarrassment and clearly having a hard time holding back her tears, she declared to the customer:

"You are being insulting, and I refuse to serve you."

At first the man was dumbfounded at this unexpected turn of events. Then he faced the growing crowd of gawkers and launched into an even more insulting tirade:

"Will you just look at this stupid jackass?! If you got yourself a husband, he'd complain in no uncertain terms if you hobbled about the kitchen like a lame hen!"

"I wouldn't let even my husband insult me like that," the girl replied.

"Who d'you think you are, anyway? Nothing but a stubborn jackass!" the inebriated man went on, shouting even louder and more irritatingly. "She won't let her husband - Maybe you're planning on marrying some English lord?"

"Maybe a lord, that's my business," replied the girl tersely and turned away. The situation was heating up. Neither side was willing to give in. A sizeable crowd of market regulars had gathered to watch things unfold. Onlookers began scoffing at the young salesgirl's declared intention to marry an English lord. Another girl came over from the next stall and stood beside her friend. She just stood there, without saying a word. They stood there silently; two young girls who looked to be just out of high school. The crowd that had gathered were now talking amongst themselves about the girls' insolent and haughty behaviour.

Most of the snide remarks were about the girl's pie-in-the-sky hopes of marrying a lord, along with her over-estimation of her attributes and opportunities. The dilemma was solved by a young man, the owner of the market stalls. When he first approached, he demanded in rather severe tones that the girl sell the cigarettes to the customer.

However, after hearing her refusal, he quickly hit upon a solution satisfactory to all. Reaching into his pocket he pulled out a fifty-rouble note and addressed the girl:

"Madam, if you would be so kind, and if it is not too much trouble, please sell me two packages of Primas."

"Of course," responded the girl, handing him the cigarettes. The young man in turn passed the cigarettes to the male customer. The conflict was over and the crowd dispersed. This story has a sequel a quite unexpected one at that. Each time I went by the market thereafter, I couldn't help paying attention to these two young salesgirls. They worked just as deftly as their senior fellow-workers, but at the same time significantly distinguished themselves from them. They were slender of figure, modestly but neatly dressed, makeup not overdone, and their movements were far more elegant than the others'. The girls continued working at the market for almost a year and then both disappeared at the same time.

It was about six months later, in the summertime, at the same market, that I noticed an elegant young woman walking beside the fruit stalls. She stood out from the crowd by her proud bearing and fashionable expensive attire. This striking young woman was accompanied by a dapper-looking gentleman carrying a basket filled with a variety of appetizing fruits.

It dawned on me that this young woman who was attracting all sorts of attention from the men around - as well as (no doubt) jealous glances from the women was none other than the friend of the cigarette salesgirl. I went over and explained to the young couple especially to the lady's concerned companion the reason for my curiosity. Finally the woman recognised me. We sat down at a table in an open-air cafe and Natasha (as she was called) recounted to me the events that had taken place over the past year and a half. Her story went as follows:

The day when Katya had that incident with the customer in front of all the regulars we decided to quit our jobs so people wouldn't laugh at us. You remember how Katya said back then that she was going to marry an English lord. And people laughed at her. We realised they would go on laughing and pointing fingers at us. But we didn't manage to find work anywhere else. You see, we'd just finished high school, and didn't make it when we applied to college. Well, all right, I got average marks, but Katya was a real brain. She passed her exams with flying colours, but still didn't get in. They'd cut back on the number of free college places, and she didn't have the money to pay for her education - her mum makes a pittance, and there's no dad. So we ended up taking sales jobs at the market, since they wouldn't hire us anywhere else. We began working and swotting [studying hard] to sit the next year's college exams. But a week after the incident at the market Katya all of a sudden turns to me and says:

"I've got to prepare myself to be worthy of being the wife of an English lord. Do you want to train along with me?"

I thought she was joking, but she was dead serious. Even back at school Katya had always been pretty obsessive about whatever she put her mind to. She went to the library and found the syllabus of a seminary (2) for young ladies, which she adapted to modern times. And we started training like crazy according to Katya's syllabus. We did dancing and aerobics, we studied English and English history, along with the rules of etiquette and good manners. We watched political discussions on TV so we could hold conversation with intelligent people. Even while we were at work in our stall we tried to behave as though we were at a high-society gathering, so that our manners would acquire a natural feel. We earned money, but didn't spend it on ourselves. We didn't even buy makeup, so we could save. We were saving so we could have fancy outfits custom made, as well as for a trip to England.

Katya said, you see, that English lords would never come round a small market like this in Vladimir, which meant we had to go to England. Our chances would be far greater there. So we went to England with a tourist group. The two weeks there simply flew by. Of course, you understand, there were no English lords to greet us or take us around. And I really had no expectations for myself - I was just doing this to keep Katya company. But she actually had hopes. Once she gets something into her head, that's it. She never stopped looking every Englishman in the face, searching for her intended. We even went to a dance club a couple of times, but nobody asked us to dance, not even once.

It was the day of our departure, and we were on our way out to the motor coach from our hotel, and Katya still kept looking around, ever hopeful. We stopped right on the hotel steps, when Katya suddenly puts her bag down, looks off to one side and says: "Here he comes!"

I look, and lo and behold, walking along the sidewalk toward us is a young man, minding his own business and paying no attention to us. Just as I expected, he came right up to where we were standing, but didn't even glance at Katya and walked right by. And then all of a sudden Katya - coo, blow me away! - calls out to him.

The young man turns to look at us. Katya goes up to him slowly but confidently and says to him in English: "My name is Katya. I am from Russia. Now I am leaving to go to airport on a bus with my tour-group. I have approached you ... I have feeling that I can make you a very good wife. I do not yet love you, but I shall be able to love you, and you will love me. We shall have good children together. A little boy and a little girl. We shall be happy together. And now, if you wish, you can accompany me to say good-bye at airport"

The young man just stood there staring intently at Katya without saying a word. He was dumbfounded, no doubt from the shock. Then he said he had an important business meeting, wished her bon voyage and walked off.

The whole way to the airport Katya sat staring out the window. We didn't say a word to each other. Both Katya and I felt awkward in front of all the tourists who saw the scene in front of the hotel. I could literally feel my skin tingling at all those people making fun of Katya and accusing her. But when we arrived at the airport and were getting off the coach, right there was none other than this same young Englishman, greeting Katya with a huge bouquet of flowers in his hand. She put her bag down no, she simply let it fall to the pavement. She didn't take the bouquet, but buried her head in his chest and began crying. He dropped the bouquet, and the flowers scattered all over. I helped the other tourists gather them up, while they just stood there. And the Englishman was stroking Katya's head. And as though there were nobody else around, he kept telling her what a fool he was for almost letting fate slip through his fingers, how if he didn't catch up with her, he would suffer for it his whole life, and kept on thanking Katya for finding him. Meanwhile, as it turned out, the plane's departure was delayed. I shan't tell you how, but I was the one who managed to delay it.

Her Englishman turned out to be from a family of British diplomats and he himself was about to be posted to some embassy. As soon as we got back to Russia, he started ringing up Katya every day. They'd talk for hours. Katya's now in England, and pregnant. I think they really do love each other. And now I believe in love at first sight.

When Natasha finished telling me her amazing story, she gave a smile to her companion sitting beside her. I asked whether they had known each other long. And the young man answered:

"You see, I was in the same tourist group. When the Englishman's flowers got strewn all over, Natasha started picking them up, and I began helping her. Now I carry her fruit basket for her. Who are we, compared to English lords?!"

Natasha lovingly placed her hand on her companion's shoulder and said with a smile: "And just who are they compared to you ~ our Russian men?!"

Then the happy girl turned to me and said: "Andrei and I got married a month ago. And here we are, come to see my parents."

After hearing the story of these girls, a lot of people might think: well, they were just lucky. Not a typical situation. But if I dare say it, the situation in this case was absolutely typical and entirely normal. More than that, I would affirm that other girls could predict a similar destiny for themselves if they are prepared to follow the pattern set by Katya and Natasha. Of course there may be certain differences - names, the type of suitor, and the time-frame involved - but a similar situation happening with others is already a predetermined fact. Predetermined by whom? By the girls themselves, their way of thinking and the consistent steps they take toward their goal. Think about it. Katya had a dream, or a goal: to marry an Englishman. What prompted this dream is unimportant. She was probably turned off by the atmosphere of the market, the drunken customers and how rude they were, or maybe the shameful taunts of the customer in question.

In any case, a dream was born. What of it? What young girl doesn't dream of a prince driving a white Mercedes, and yet still ends up marrying a typical loser? In the vast majority of cases their dreams do not come true. I concede that, of course, but the reason they don't come true is simply that their actions, or more precisely, their inaction in respect to their dream is like the anecdote about the lottery ticket when someone dreams about winning big at the lottery and even asks God for help, but doesn't take the first elementary step of buying a single ticket. The girls began taking action, and a consistent pattern was realised: dream - thought - action. Try removing just one of these elements from the chain, and the girls' fate would have turned out completely differently.

Chapter 3: You Create Your Own Destiny

Man's destiny! Many are wont to think that Man's fate is decided by someone up there. But this 'someone' simply makes available to every Man the most powerful energy in the Universe - an energy capable of not only shaping its holder's destiny; but of creating whole new galaxies. This energy is called human thought.

It is not enough just to know that this is so. One must become consciously aware of this phenomenon - one must feel it.

How completely we are able to become aware of it, to feel and understand it, determines the degree to which the secrets of this vast Universe of ours unfold before us, the degree to which we perceive how its wonders - or, more precisely; its natural phenomena - work.

It is only the conscious awareness and acceptance of the energy of thought that will allow us to make our lives and the lives of our loved ones truly happy. And yet it is precisely a happy life that is predestined for Man on the Earth. And so we are obliged to persuade ourselves of the indisputability of the following conclusions:

First: Man is a thinking being.

Second: the power of the energy of thought has no equal in the Universe: everything we see, including ourselves, is created by the energy of thought. We can name off millions of objects from a primitive hammer to a space ship, yet the appearance of each one of these is preceded by thought.

We can name off millions of objects from a primitive hammer to a space ship, yet the appearance of each one of these is preceded by thought.

Our imagination builds a material object in space unseen to our eyes. Just because we don't yet glimpse its materialisation doesn't mean that the object doesn't exist. It is already constructed in mental space, and this is more significant than its subsequent materialisation.

A space ship is constructed by the thought of one or more people. We still don't see it, we can't touch it, yet at the same time it exists! It exists in a dimension invisible to us, but later it materialises, taking on a form we can see with our ordinary sight.

Which is more important in the construction of a space details according to the blueprints presented to him, or the thought of the designer and builder? Of course the physical labour on any project is absolutely necessary; but nothing can displace the primacy of thought.

A real space ship can suffer a catastrophic accident, caused not by some kind of defective part, but always by an inadequately developed thought. In ordinary parlance it is known as thoughtlessness.

Thought is capable of foreseeing any kind of accident. In thought there are no unforeseen situations. Yet all sorts of accidents and irregularities do happen. Why? Because of haste in turning the project into material reality; not allowing it to be sufficiently thought through.

Anyone who thinks this through on their own can come to the same indisputable conclusion: all objects that have ever been manufactured on the Earth are materialised thoughts.

Now it is vitally necessary to realise that absolutely all life situations, including life itself, are formed first of all in thought.

The world of living Nature which we see, including Man himself, was originally formed by God's thought.

Just like God, Man is capable of forming with his thought not only new objects but his own life situations as well.

If your thought is insufficiently developed, or prevented by some cause from freely making use of its inherent energy and speed capabilities, your life situations will be influenced by somebody else's thoughts - possibly the thoughts of your family, acquaintances, or society in general.

But note that even in this case your life situations are determined afore time by human thought. And you have only yourselves to blame if you have choked and imprisoned your own thinking, thereby subjecting yourselves to the will of another person's thoughts, meaning that your successes or failures in life are already dependent on this other person or persons.

You may be persuaded of what I have just said through a variety of examples in life. Think what a Man does before becoming a famous performing artist? First of all he

dreams about it, naturally, then thinks up a plan of how to attain his dream, and then steps into action. takes part in amateur productions, studies at an appropriate school, and then takes a job in the theatre, film studio or symphony orchestra.

Some people may protest and say that while everybody dreams of becoming the most famous performing artist, only a few actually achieve this, while others are obliged to look for work in another field that has nothing to do with a career in the arts. Besides the dream, one needs talent too. Yes, of course, that is true. But talent is also a product of the power of thought.

What about physical and natural gifts? They are significant, of course. But, then again, human thought is not so stupid as to inspire a legless person to enroll in a ballet school.

How can it be, the reader may wonder: if everything, even one's profession and well-being, depended on one's own thoughts, then surely everybody would be rich and famous, and there wouldn't be any people eking out a pitiful existence, rummaging through garbage dumps in search of something to eat?

Well, now, let's head off to a garbage dump, in the literal sense of the word.

Chapter 4: 'Garbage-dump thinking'

I did this in the following manner. I let some stubble grow on my face, rumbled my hair and borrowed some old work clothes from a painter friend. Then I took a plastic bag and a stick and walked up to a garbage dumpster. I rummaged about with a stick in garbage and came up with several empty bottles, which I put into the plastic bag, before proceeding to the dumpster at a neighbouring building. My efforts were rewarded. I had been at the second dumpster no more than ten minutes - fifteen tops - when I was virtually set upon by a man wielding a metal rod in his hands.

"Keep your paws off what doesn't belong to you," he said in a tone that brooked no contradiction.

"You're saying that this is your territory?" I asked calmly; taking a few steps back from the dumpster, at the same time handing him my plastic bag with the bottles.

"Whose else would it be?" the man replied, already sounding less aggressive than before. He took my bag and began raking through the contents of the garbage dump, paying no attention to me.

"Maybe you could show me where there's some freebies around?" I enquired, adding: "I'll make it worth your while."

"White," responded the unofficial owner of the dumpster.

I went to the store and picked up a bottle of 'white' vodka (3) along with a few snacks.

Over drinks we got to know each other, and Pavel shared with me a lot of the tricks of his trade, and believe me, there were quite a few.

You have to know, for example, what days especially to guard against 'transients' like me invading and pinching one's 'property'. Especially after holidays, when a lot of bottles get tossed out. It is also important to know which refuse materials contain base metals, and how to collect them - some dealers pay more for glass containers and base metals. And to know what to do with discarded clothing that's still fit to wear.

I attempted to change the subject.

While Pavel was capable of expressing his opinions on politics and the government, he did so with considerably less interest. He had a one-track mind everything revolved around the dumpsters. As a final conclusive test I suggested the following to him: "You know, Pavel, there's a chap building a house not too far away who's looking for a security guard over the winter, as well as to help in the construction, for which he's willing to pay extra. And supply groceries to boot. Every week his driver brings potatoes, onions and cereal. You're a decent fellow - he'll hire you. If you like, we can go have a word with him."

After a few drinks, as might be expected, we had become friends. Which made the sudden sharp shift in his mood all the more unexpected. First he spent about thirty seconds in intensive thought. Then after staring at me another thirty seconds in a kind of standoffish silence, he finally came out with what was on his mind:

"You think I've been drinkin' and not realised what's going on? What's all this business, creep, about me being hired as a guard, just so's you can take over my dumpsters?"

He didn't even ask what kind of wage a security guard might earn, or what kind of accommodations might be included, or what kind of work, specifically; he might have to do for the extra pay. His thought was completely concentrated on his dumpsters, working out the best way to take care of them and protect them from competitors. So it turns out that this Man predetermined the course of his thought deciding the questions of his existence on the basis of garbage dumpsters - and then followed the direction of his thought.

One could cite quite a number of other examples confirming the indisputability of the fact that the creation of all material objects, life situations and social phenomena is preceded by the energy of thought.

One Man can influence another through his own thoughts. This is attested in ancient tales and parables. Here is what Anastasia's grandfather had to say about the energy of human thought.

Chapter 5: A Goddess of a Wife

"Yes, Vladimir, Man's thought has access to energy unsurpassed. Many of the creations of this energy are either dismissed as magic or counted as miracles and ascribed to a higher power.

"Take, for example, the 'miracle icons.' Why would they suddenly become miraculous? Why would a piece of wooden board with a hand-painted image on it all of a sudden have the power to work miracles? It happens when iconographers imbue their work with a sufficient amount of their own mental energy. Those who look at the icon then add their own energy. People talk about a 'prayed-over icon' - in other words, an icon imbued with a goodly amount of the energy of human thoughts

"It used to be that iconographers knew about the properties of this great energy. Before approaching a particular work, they fasted to cleanse their body of impurities, at the same time intensifying their thought. Then they entered into a state of detachment, focusing their energy on a single task - the painting of the icon. When it was completely finished, they spent another long period contemplating what they had done. And miracles were sometimes the result." People sometimes see unusual phenomena, or various kinds of angels. But note that people invariably see only what they are thinking about. They invariably see only the images they believe in.

"Christians, for example, can see only their own saints. Moslems see only theirs. That is because they are beholding the projections of their own or the general collective thought.

"Back only fifteen hundred years ago there were people who understood the power and properties of the energy of human thought. There are parables about this. Would you like to hear one?"

"Yes, I would."

"I shall translate it from its ancient tongue into contemporary language, and change the setting to modern terms to make it more understandable. But tell me first, how does a man who has been married to a woman for a long time behave. What does he do when he comes home?"

"Well, a lot of husbands, as long as they don't habitually reach for the bottle, will sit down in front of the television set and either read a paper or watch TV. They might take out the garbage, if their wife asks them to."

"And what about the women?"

"There's no question about that - they get supper ready in the kitchen, and afterward wash the dishes."

"Fine. That will help me translate the ancient parable into modern terms."

Once upon a time there lived an ordinary husband and wife. The wife's name was Elena, her husband was Ivan. Every day the husband "would come home from work, sit down in his favourite chair by the television set and begin reading the newspaper. His wife Elena would get supper ready. As she gave Ivan his supper she would nag him that he never did anything useful around the place, and was not earning enough money. Ivan got irritated by his wife's nagging. But instead of giving her some kind of gruff response, he simply thought to himself: She herself 's a dirty slut, and she's telling me what to do. But when we got married, sbe was so totally different ~ she was beautiful, she was tender.

One day when this nagging wife demanded Ivan take out the garbage, he reluctantly tore himself away from the TV and headed outdoors with the dustbin. Upon returning, he stopped in the doorway and turned to God in his thought:

"O, Lord! O, Lord! Just look at how lousy my life's turned out! Do I really have to while away all my remaining years with such a nagging and ugly wife? This isn't life, it's sheer torture!"

And then all of a sudden Ivan heard the quiet voice of God:

"My son, I could help alleviate your troubles, I could give you a splendid goddess of a wife, only if your neighbours noticed a sudden change in your life, they might become greatly astonished. Let us work this way: I shall change your wife just a little at a time. I shall imbue her with the spirit of a goddess and improve her outward appearance. Only you must remember that if you want to live with a goddess, you have to make your own life worthy of a goddess."

"Thank you, O Lord! Any man would be happy to change his life for the sake of a goddess. But tell me: when will You start making changes in my wife?"

"I shall begin a few little changes right away. And minute by minute I shall be changing her for the better."

Ivan went back into his home, sat down in his chair, picked up the paper and turned the television back on. Only he did not feel like reading, or watching any TV films. He could not wait to peek and see whether his wife had started changing - even just a little.

He got up and opened the kitchen door. Leaning against the door-post, he began watching his wife intently. She was standing with her back to him, washing the supper dishes. All at once Elena felt herself being watched and turned toward the doorway. Their eyes met. Ivan looked at his wife and thought: No, I don't see any changes going on in my wife. Seeing the unusual attention her husband was paying her and not being able to figure it out, Elena all at once straightened her hair, and a rosy blush came over her cheeks as she asked:

"What is it, Ivan? Why are you looking at me so intently?"

The husband could not think of what to say. Embarrassed, he blurted out:

"Well, maybe ... the dishes ... maybe I could help you wash them? I was just thinking about it, for some reason."

"The dishes? You help me?" the wife echoed in surprise, taking off her much-soiled apron. "Well, you see, I've already done them."

Wow! She's changing right before my eyes! Ivan thought. Look how much prettier she's become all of a sudden!

And then he started drying the dishes.

The next day after work Ivan couldn't wait to get home. He couldn't wait to see how his nagging wife was little by little being transformed into a goddess.

Hasn't she got a lot of goddess in her already? But I haven't changed even a little bit myself, as usual. In any case, I should buy her some flowers, so I won't fall flat on my face before a goddess!

Upon opening the door to his home, Ivan stood entranced in amazement. There before him stood Elena in her party dress, the same one he had bought her last year. She was sporting a neat hairdo, complete with a bright ribbon. was dumbfounded. With some awkwardness he offered the flowers to Elena, not being able to take his eyes off her. She accepted the flowers and gave a little gasp. She lowered her eyelids and a rosy blush filled her cheeks.

Oh, what marvellous eyelids goddesses have! What meekness they express! What extraordinary inner beauty, and outward looks!

And Ivan gasped in turn, upon seeing the table set with their fancy china and two candles burning on the table, along with two wine-glasses and the food with its divinely tempting aromas. He sat down to the table, and Elena his wife sat down opposite him. But then suddenly she jumped up and said:

"I'm so sorry, I forgot to turn the TV on for you. But here, I've got today's paper for you."

"Never mind the TV; and I don't really feel like reading the paper either - they all keep saying the same thing," Ivan responded with sincerity. "I'd rather you tell me what you'd like to do tomorrow, Saturday."

Completely overwhelmed, Elena asked in amazement:

"What would you like to do?"

"Well, I happened to pick us up a couple of theatre tickets today. Anyway; tomorrow

afternoon, I thought you might like to do a bit of shopping. Since we're going to the theatre, I thought we'd drop into a store first and buy you a dress suitable for the occasion."

Ivan just caught himself in time from blurting out his cherished secret: a dress suitable for a goddess. Embarrassed, he looked at her again and gave another gasp. A goddess was indeed sitting at the table before him. Her face was beaming with joy; and her eyes were sparkling. Her restrained smile was just slightly inquisitive.

O Lord, how marvellous goddesses are after all! But if she keeps on getting better day by day, can I become worthy of this goddess? Ivan mused. All of a sudden, a thought struck him like lightning: I've got to do it! I've got to do it while this goddess is here with me. I've got to ask her, plead with her to bear my child. A child which will come from me and from this most marvellous goddess!

"A penny for your thoughts, Ivan! Could that be excitement I see in your face?" Elena asked her husband.

He sat there excitedly, not sure how to talk about so precious a thing. This was no piece of cake asking a goddess to bear a child! This was not a gift God had promised him. He did not know how to tell her about his wish. Fumbling with a corner of the tablecloth, Ivan got up from the table and pleaded, blushing:

"I don't know... Do you think... But I... wanted to say ...for a long time now ...I want to have a child with you my beautiful goddess!"

Whereupon she, Elena, came over to Ivan, her husband. From her love-filled eyes a tear of joy rolled down her rosy cheek. She placed her hand on Ivan's shoulder, and her breath flared in a warm flush.

What a night that was! What a morning! And oh, what a day it is! How marvellous it is to live with a goddess! thought Ivan, as he bundled up his second grandson for an outdoor stroll.

"What did you understand from this parable, Vladimir?"

"I understood all of it. God didn't actually help Ivan. All he did was listen to God's voice. Ivan made his own wife a goddess through his thought."

"Of course, you are right: Ivan created his own happiness with his thought. He made his wife a goddess and changed himself. But God did help Ivan."

"When?"

"Back when God gave everything to each of us, when He was contemplating the creation of Man. And explaining everything to the first Man he created. Do you remember God's words from the book Co-creation (4)? He said: "'My son, you are

infinite, you are eternal, within you are your dreams of creation."

"These words, Vladimir, are still true today. Every Man has within himself creative dreams. The question is only: in which direction are they aimed? And how powerful is the thought, including its energy, in His sons and daughters living on the Earth today?"

Part 2

Vladimir Megre

Vladimir Megre

Anastasia's web site translated into English

Anastasia's web site in Russian (<http://anastasia.ru>)

Footnotes

1. Man ~ Throughout the Ringing Cedars Series, the word Man with a capital M is used to refer to a human being of either gender. For details on the word's usage and the important distinction between Man and human being please see the Translator's Preface to Book 1.

2. seminary for young ladies - from tsarist times in Russia, when there were elite boarding schools reserved for girls of noble descent. The syllabus would have included a wide array of subjects (languages, dancing, painting, etiquette, religion etc.) designed to prepare the girls for their future roles in high society

3. 'white' vodka - clear, unmixed 'classic' Russian vodka as distinct from 'coloured' varieties of vodka (e.g., fruit liquors infused with cranberry, strawberry, etc.) available on the market.

4. Quoted from Book 4, Chapter 8: "Birth".

Reader Comments

On 8/15/2014 Bill wrote:

Ken....I wanted to thank you for posting The Power of Thought from the Anastasia books. I have read all the books in the series several times - and just keep at it even today. #6 is my favorite. I am writing because it seems like the destruction of our way of life is accelerating at such an incredible rate and surely to most of your readers it appears as if there is no hope. It is hard, but I have to disagree. For the past few years - since I began reading the Anastasia books - I have not only come to believe that things are indeed getting better - but are doing so according to Anastasia's dream. Here are

some examples: Putin's behavior with Ukraine, and with everything else. In Russia today, 90% of the country's produce - is grown by 10% of the population on private farms. (Does anyone else in the world realize the significance of this?). Also....how many times have you heard that Cayce predicted Russia would become the hope of the world? Then, every single day, as I breeze through the news - I always see something related that confirms my hope that the world is indeed improving. I could go on and on with this....just think....I thought the 911 Truth movement would fade away years ago...instead...it has gotten stronger and it will not die! I can see it in the people I meet during the course of the day. It's everywhere...it really is! I admit, I struggle when I give too much focus to all the negative energy that abounds.....but I always come back. Absolutely, positively an incredible time to be alive to witness all that is happening now and what is soon to come. Anyone who needs help with their perspective on life - I suggest the Anastasia books - Castaneda, Yogananda, Tom Brown Jr, etc, etc...I've read them ALL and nothing comes close. I even feel good writing this! And....thanks to you, Ken, for all you do!

Bill R

Hi Bill,

Thanks for writing. I couldn't agree more.

It began to dawn on me in 2002 that the Doom & Gloom scenarios that we were all being bombarded with on the internet and over Coast to Coast radio etc. were INTENTIONAL psyops designed to keep us in a state of anxiety-ridden fear, constantly darkening our thoughts with concerns about the foreboding future that we are led to believe is just over the horizon. You only awaken to these things slowly. It doesn't happen overnight. And of course, you don't know you are being brain washed at the time you are being brainwashed. No one does. It's only later, when you look back, that it's obvious we are being played.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#)

Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Spiritualism, A Guide for Those Who Seek

Ethel Rowe at 89th birthday in 2000[Editor's Note: Nov. 2011. These concepts were set to print in a small booklet authored by Ethel Rowe and Norma Bright in 1985. Ethel was a wonderful spiritualist teacher who I met through the Learning Light Center in Anaheim, California where Ethel held prayer services every Sunday. During the latter half of the 1990s, I attended psychic development (mediumship) classes (on and off) at her home in Anaheim for a couple of years , along with perhaps 8 or 10 others. All of her students learned a great deal and were deeply inspired by Ethel's knowledge of metaphysics and her ability in mediumship. Ethel would occasionally recall anecdotes about fellow traveler and co-learner Norma Bright, who died from cancer in 1982 and of Ethel's late husband, Jack, who was also well known as a healer and spiritual teacher. Ethel passed over about 7 years ago and would have been in her mid 90s. She was an inspiring and dedicated teacher nad very easy to like.

Take the time to read each chapter presented here. You will be amazed at the profound wisdom and understanding contained within Ethel's explanations. I'm sure her words will bring you closer to a greater understanding of life, of God, and the purpose behind the physical plane. ...Ken Adachi]

By Ethel Rowe and Norma Bright

<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/ethelrowespiritualismApart28nov11.shtml>

November 28, 2011

Ethel Rowe on her 89th Brithday in 2000

Spiritualism, A Guide for Those Who Seek (Nov. 28, 2011)

Introduction to Spiritualism

Spiritualism is an outpouring of spirit to humanity, a divine revelation from the Spheres of Light. It is the highest message we have, as yet, grown to grasp, the one whose depth, beauty, and mighty significance we will imperfectly realize.

A Spiritualist is one who believes as a part of his or her religion in the communication between this and the spirit world by means of mediumship. It is one who endeavors to mold his or her character and conduct in accordance with the highest teachings derived from such communication.

How little we know of true Spiritualism! How far we are from mastering its wonderful philosophy! It cannot be contained between the covers of any book or outlined fully in any written creed.

Spiritualism is the broad educator, the great redeemer, the emancipator which releases the human soul from the bondage of superstition and ignorance. It lifts the clouds of error that have for so long enshrouded the world and illuminates the darkness of the world's materiality. Through the gateway of inspired mediumship, it has stimulated science and enriched philosophy. It has broadened the concepts of man and liberalized beliefs and creeds.

Spiritualism has abundantly proven that there is no death; that there is a world of spirit where we live, move, and have being in a spiritual body as real then as our physical body is now. Man's moral status after death is the same as immediately before the change and he enters into a high or low estate according to his spiritual attainment in this world.

In the spirit world, man retains his individuality. The unfoldment of his mental, moral, and spiritual faculties is continued indefinitely by processes not unlike ours in this world.

Good deeds, done from a good heart, create a force in building a pleasant abode in the spirit life. The sinful create their own unhappy place. The wicked must compensate for their evil deeds here and hereafter. They must attain a state of justice before they are prepared to enter the path that leads to spiritual happiness and progression.

Through directive wisdom, the intuitive person receives guidance from centers of inspiration in the upper realms. Ever grander revelations will be forthcoming as we grow ready to receive them. It brings to the surface man's spiritual gifts such as inspiration, clairvoyance, and healing powers.

We increase in spiritual knowledge by rich experience and potentialities of the spirit. We

learn, while yet embodied, what it is to be free and masterful spirits. We are capable, even now, of every noble conquest and achievement.

Spiritualism is the science, philosophy, and religion of continuous life. It is based upon the demonstrated fact of communication by means of mediumship with those who live in the Spirit World.

Spiritualism teaches that the spark of Divinity dwells in all. As a flower gradually unfolds in beauty, so the spirit of man unfolds and develops.

Death is not cessation of life. Death is in reality, the portal of the spirit world, where a life of living and learning continues. Nothing physical is necessary; no money needs to be earned. They are busy with loving relationships and the gaining of wisdom.

Man does not have a soul; man is a soul and has a body. Man is a Spiritual being now, while encased in the flesh. As man sows on earth, so shall he reap in the life to come. Those who have passed on are conscious - not asleep.

Communion between the living and the "dead" is scientifically proven. It thus brings comfort to the bereaved and alleviates sorrow.

Spiritualism is a manifestation, the demonstration and proof of the continuity of life explaining many spirit manifestations recorded in the Bible.

It demonstrates that many spiritual gifts with which mankind is endowed, but which, through want of knowledge, have been allowed to lay dormant. Through prejudice, it has been violently and unjustly suppressed.

Every soul will progress through the ages to heights sublime and live gloriously where God is love and love is God!

Spiritualism is God's message to mortals: "There is no death!" All who have passed on still live. There is hope in the life beyond for even the most sinful.

Ethel Rowe

Spiritualism, A Guide for Those Who Seek

Part 1 ~ Science

Part 6 ~ Mediumship

Part 2 ~ Philosophy Part 7 ~ Healing

Part 3 ~ Religion Part 8 ~ Ancient Spiritualism

Part 4 ~ Prayer

Part 5 ~ Meditation

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |

Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Hope

"Hope inspires people and makes them achieve sometimes impossible victories. Dark forces hate hope, and by all means they try to uproot hope from the hearts of people. When hope is cut off, man turns into a slave of dark forces or the slave of chaos. A hopeless person is like a trapped animal in the hands of his physical, emotional, and mental enemies "...Torkom Saraydarian

By Torkom Saraydarian

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/torkomsaraydarianhope24apr06.shtml>

April 24, 2006

Hope by Torkom Saraydarian (1991)

Chapter 4

Earthquakes & Disasters, What the Ageless Wisdom Tells Us (1991) *

One wonders why in our recent psychology and psychiatry there cannot be found any serious study or discussion about hope. Hope certainly has a great effect on our emotions, our glands, and our behavior. Hope can change the chemistry of the secretions of the glands and the condition of the blood circulation. It releases energy from certain etheric centers and gives us courage and strength, bringing great changes in our electromagnetic field or aura.

Hope creates a frame of mind in which man searches and strives continuously to find a solution, and because of such a positive tension, his Higher Self responds and brings the needed light

Hope prevents negative thoughtforms from building themselves within your aura. Negative thoughtforms are the cause of many failures. Hope creates a sphere of consciousness in which negative thoughtforms cannot breed. When the consciousness is free from negative thoughtforms, higher impressions can reach it and register themselves upon it.

Most of our failures are the result of defeatist or failure thoughtforms. We not only create them, but we import them from our friends and enemies. Imported and created failure thoughtforms literally eat and destroy any positive or constructive thoughtform. Many people try to be successful; but when success approaches, they give up because the failure thoughtforms reverse the gears on their path.

Hope prevents such an action. It not only nourishes the constructive thoughtforms, but also broadcasts them, thus creating a magnetic atmosphere around you.

Hope continues even if you attain the object you hoped for. Hope leaves you and enters a different dimension and makes you search for it. Thus you are led from one dimension to another because of the hope. that is attainable and because of a hope that is still unattainable.

On the other hand, when you see the evaporation of your hope, hope does not vanish but appears from another corner in another form and encourages you to follow its steps. Thus whether you attain your hope or lose it, it is always in Pandora's jar.

The power of hope is based on the fact that it is not an attribute but rather the feeling of the existence of the True Self, dancing and playing with every object of hope, hiding and reappearing behind every interest to challenge you for your future. Hope is the voice of the future, the thread of the True Self, pulling up His reflection which is wandering in the lower worlds. This is the reason why hope is always there whether it is met or it is lost. A person, a group, or a nation advances by hope. Hope creates a proper atmosphere in which growth and development become possible.

There are three kinds of influential people:

1. The first kind are those who speak about doom, about final destruction, about annihilation; who pump fear into the hearts of people, using fear to control or exploit them. These people can be found everywhere, talking about the shifting of the axis of the Earth, about floods and earthquakes, and about the numerous diseases which are supposedly going to engulf humanity. Some of these people are false prophets. Some of them are pessimists. Some of them have hidden interests behind their words. They spread poison, and this poison affects your nervous system and your heart and breaks off the wings of your soul.
2. The second kind of people are those who are very rosy and goody-goody. Everything is beautiful and just right for them. They are satisfied with life. No matter what happens, they feel safe, content, and happy; and they sleep under the blanket of their goodness until the flood comes and dumps them into the ocean. One of my Teachers used to say that such people enter hell in their sleep. Such people allow evil to spread roots and branch out in such an immensity that people of goodwill find themselves incapable of fighting against it and stopping its growth. Because of their goodness, they indirectly encourage those kinds of activities which eventually lead people into destruction. Such people are not only optimistic fools, but also cowards, who hide behind their selfish interests and let evil grow around them.
3. The third kind of people are those who see the danger, the corruption, the pollution, and the evil of totalitarianism and take conscious action to prevent its expansion, without pessimism but with inflamed optimism. They see the situation clearly. They see the difficulties and obstacles on the path. They see the growing power of evil; but they never lose their hope of victory over evil. They have the experience that the opportunity of progress comes when there are crises and obstacles, against which man walks with hope and determination to win the victory. This third kind of people belongs to the race of heroes. They know that in unexpected hours the help reaches them and that on the edge of the abyss the hand touches them. They feel that all events going on upon Earth are watched by Higher Forces. They know that there exist higher resources of energy

which, in unexpected times, come to the rescue.

The substance of hope makes such rescue-work possible. Hope provides the right atmosphere through which the fires of Space reach us. It is not pessimism or sickening optimism that provides such a channel, but real hope - which is the foundation of true optimism.

Unfortunately, our daily newspapers and radio and television programs perpetuate the pessimistic spirit and day and night nourish it with their gloomy news and with movies of violence and destruction. After reading your morning paper and listening to the news on your television, you fill yourself with the spirit of pessimism and negativity; you lose your hope for life; and all day your body produces poison or peril. Once you poison yourself, your handshake becomes poisonous; your smell becomes poisonous. To whatever you touch, you impart poison. You carry poison into your office, workshop, and home. Day after day you increase your poison, and eventually you defeat yourself with your pessimism.

Those people who change crises into a process of purification and opportunities for transformation, victory, and achievement are called "the hopes" of the nation and the world, who stand in front of humanity as paths leading toward greater achievements, new courage, daring, and striving. In reading and hearing about such people, we are filled with new hope and we think, "If they achieved, if they conquered in those difficult conditions, we, too, can achieve and conquer." Thus we become a source of hope for ourselves and for others.

When darkness descends on our path; when we are lost in the dark nights of our lives; when we feel that all is lost in the chaos; we still see a distant light, the light of hope - which shines and inspires us to forge ahead and achieve victory. That distant light is our Inner Guide, Who passed many dark nights and Who knows that each one of us must fight for his own victory.

Hope is a subconscious and superconscious confidence that all possibilities exist. While your concrete mind gives up, your subjective mind still searches for a solution or an answer. Such a labor is called hoping for. I imagine the act of hoping as a torch carried in your right hand in darkness through intriguing caves, to find the passage leading to the sunlight.

Challenge for Discipleship, pp. 488-490

The psychological and physiological effects of hope are:

balance of mind

stability in confusing conditions

control over negative elements within us and around us

aspiration

joy

physical strength
better circulation of the blood
courage and daring
regulation of the glands and the functions
of the organs
healing
inspiration

Hope creates spiritual magnetism, which draws inspiration or clear direction from Higher Sources. Hope keeps the vision of achievement in our hearts in spite of all conditions and thus keeps alive our aspiration toward the vision. Our hope can have a very positive effect on people who are hindering our success. It melts away their negative attitudes and creates an urge in them to open our way and, help our efforts to fulfill our destiny. For example, if I hope that I will be able to cooperate with a certain person, I naturally send him thoughts of cooperation. Those thoughts gradually weaken his negative attitude toward me, and he eventually cooperates with me. Hope reaches his soul, and his soul washes away personality antagonism.

Hope is psychic energy. It uses thought constructively. Hopeless thoughts never reach their destination. Hope changes the currents of energy from destructive toward constructive ends. Hope gives the possibility to Higher Forces to reach you, to impress you, and to guide you. Hopelessness is like living under a thick fog: the rescuers cannot see you from the mountaintop. Hope gives a signal to Higher Forces to reach you and strengthen you.

When you are full of hope, you combat against all ugly and defeatist thoughtforms sent by dark forces and by failed friends or enemies. These thoughtforms cannot penetrate and control your thinking as long as your hope is alive. Once a few thieves were planning to rob a house. After they had climbed the fence and gotten into the yard, one said, "There is a light on inside. Someone is awake. We can't do it today." And they turned back. Hope is like that light in the house which repels the thieves.

Hope sends signals to friends on Earth and in Higher Worlds to hasten to our rescue. It creates communication lines between people and worlds. Hope strives to the end, and each end turns into a beginning. One day people will see on a screen how hope creates harmonious and colorful brain waves and stabilizes disturbed auras, creating health, happiness, a cooperative spirit, and joy.

Hope inspires people and makes them achieve sometimes impossible victories. Dark forces hate hope, and by all means they try to uproot hope from the hearts of people. When hope is cut off, man turns into a slave of dark forces or the slave of chaos. A hopeless person is like a trapped animal in the hands of his physical, emotional, and mental enemies.

Hope turns into a destructive tension when freedom is taken away. Hopeless people

serve the forces of destruction. Try to see positive elements in any person or event. Know that often negative elements are servants to positive elements. One type of people says, "This event is absolute "evil and extremely bad." Others say, "Oh, that is nothing. It didn't bring harm to me. It happened many times, and it may happen again." The third type of people say, "Well, the causes of this event are as follows . . . and we can eliminate such events by taking the following steps. . .

In the first case, people are caught in the arms of the octopus of the bad event. They are frozen and motionless, and they conclude that it is the end of the world. In the second case, people are indifferent to the suffering, loss, and aftershocks; and they are content because they think that the event had no effect on them. In the third case, people realize the seriousness of the event, but they can see a way out of it. They try to think how similar events can be prevented and how such events can be utilized to bring out a new way for which the world was searching and put it into action for the benefit of people.

Hope is not an emotional attitude, but a clear mental and intuitive insight, charged with courage and determination to achieve. Every time we read our newspapers we say, "That is it. The end is not far away." This is how we slide downhill and lose our hope.

Every event is the result of certain causes. It is possible to initiate new causes to change the causes of future events. Sometimes the accumulated causes must manifest, to clear the sky for a new sunshine. The evolution of the planet cannot be stopped by the conflict between the fleas living on its skin. It is possible that a worldwide catastrophe may take place, but it will not be the end. Maybe it will be a new beginning. Maybe the consciousness of man will expand enough to totally change his instinct to fight and his glamor of separatism and self-interest. Great truths often reveal themselves in great shocks.

Hope will never leave us. It remained in the bottom of Pandora's jar. It is the foundation on which we build our lives.

Once a psychiatrist came and said to me, "I am really tired. I cannot face the condition on Earth. I see global destruction. I don't want to live any more."

I said, "I see the condition exactly as you see it, but I see something deeper."

"What is it?"

"In such a condition, we could continue poisoning and killing all planetary life, but because of this condition we can now see how and why we created it and how we can change it. One who escapes meeting the challenge is less courageous and less intelligent than one who does not give up and fights to the end. You may choose one of these paths. Have hope. In the darkest hours of our life, doors will be opened and humanity will enter a new life. Such doors exist for those who do not give up hope."

Torkom Saraydarian

Through labor we give birth to that which is greater than what we are before the labor.
Labor helps us to transcend ourselves.

*ISBN 0-911794-63-8

Related

A Little Encouragement for The Days Ahead by Grey Wolf (March 15, 2006)

Rediscovering Hope (April 26, 2006)

Don Croft Speaks Out on 'Aerosol Crimes' DVD (Abandon Hope, All Ye Who Enter Here!) April 23, 2006

The Power of Words (Feb. 26, 2006)

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens

| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity

Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Grey Wolf on Healing Thought Forms

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

[Editor's Note: Grey Wolf sent a new article on Feb. 18, 2007 discussing the power of positive-intent thought forms. You'll find his latest article linked at the end of this article on healing thought forms....Ken]

From Grey Wolf <lozen@coolindian.com>
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greywolfffeelingforms15mar06.shtml#top>
March 15, 2006

Grey Wolf on Healing Thought Forms (March 15, 2006)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<https://tinyurl.com/y8yhnrm>

Dear Ken,

I had no idea there were people making HHg's, Cloudbusters, and this other stuff. Gee. I've been doing this work for years, using feeling forms. I'm not the only one, even on the Web, one sees people using thought forms, or feeling forms, of HHg's and similar devices. Don Croft can reach anywhere in this Universe, simply by imagining himself there, and then putting a feeling form HHg in place. Why not make an HHg the size of the great pyramid?

And by way, he complains about people removing his HHg's; the physical one might have been removed, but the local devas [earth elementals] still have the feeling form, and are using it. Why not seed 100,000 HHg's on a particular site, in say all 12 dimensions? Let's talk about this.

I won't say feeling forms are as good as physical HHg's, they're only around 80% as effective. If you ask for angelic help, though, they are even more effective than the physical ones. Remember, angels, devas, and so on, are starving for better feeling forms to work with than what the mass media puts out.

For Healing Communities Using Chi Modulation

Remember that Chi, which can be seen as brilliant white light, welcomes good intentions. Chi is the ether, the force.

1. Breathe deeply 4 times, relax into your soul. Be at peace.
2. Pick your target- a Medicine Wheel, whether physical or existing only in your imagination, can function as a very nice capacitor, however most any target will do. Obviously targets full of bad energy are also good. Remember that the local devas are sick with the bad energy, and they are starving for your healing energy. If you have good intentions, you won't be able to make mistakes.
3. You could make or notice a VISUAL image. This might be healing energy, or brilliant light, or whatever visual image turns you on emotionally. If it's fun, you are doing it right.
4. You could make or listen for an AUDITORY sound. Angelic choirs, the sound of wind in the trees, a G Major chord, whatever sound feels healing to you.
5. You could feel, or make, a KINESTHETIC, or feeling, image. You could imagine what it feels like to be a little child, entranced with the wonder of the Universe. Consider times in your life when you felt on top of the world, when everything felt right, and in harmony. Feel those feelings again. Use some sort of marker, like perhaps putting your thumb and forefinger together, so that you can "trigger" these feelings at will.
6. You could add or notice an olfactory image, such as the smell of beautiful flowers. This might sound involved, looking at the printed text, but relax! Allowing healing energy to flow through you is the most natural thing in the world. Consider a time in your life when you really felt love flowing through your heart: there wasn't any effort involved, really. You are just "allowing" a flow. The energy already exists; all you have to do is give it focus. "Efforting" is a left brain activity. This method comes from the right brain, the 90% of capacity not normally used.

Consider your target. To start, you could just use the Kinesthetic, the Feeling, image. Feel and know that healing energy is flowing into your target. When it feels right, add another sense, perhaps the Visual, and later the Auditory. Practice as regularly as you can. People who do this regularly note that it sometimes will go on automatic, i.e. as soon as you express the intention, and sometimes even before, the energy just starts, as if an invisible hand turned on a hose. Just let this happen. It is natural. The FEELING is the most important of the 3 major senses. If you do nothing else, do that one, and you'll get the majority of the effect.

Healing Vortex

If you want to go further, you can create a healing vortex. Relax, clear your mind, and find a place where you won't be disturbed. Well you could do this even under high stress, and I have, but when starting, it's easier in a quiet place. Center yourself

spiritually and have fun with this. The creator put fun on the planet to mark out correct solutions. If what you're doing isn't fun, there is a problem that needs fixing.

Rub your hands together vigorously. Now, not only visualizing, but also FEELING it (the feeling is the more important), feel a clockwise vortex, just like a tornado or the vortex that's created when you let the water out of the bathtub, to form, perhaps 6" tall. Healing energy naturally forms the right way, you don't have to push or worry. I prefer to have it of brilliant, iridescent, opalescent light, but that is my preference. Do whatever feels right. Give it purpose with the clearest possible intention that you can- a 24/7 "faucet" pouring healing energy into an area is good.

If you remember the movie Star Wars, you can use the Force, which is chi, to learn, to heal, and to defend, but never to attack. Your role is to make a clear intention. Do NOT use your own energy, let energy- the Chi- flow from the Universe through you into what you are doing. When the intention is complete, ask your concept of Deity, or the Universe, or whatever your image of that which is much larger than you, to energize it, to make it bigger, and so on. If you study Chaos Theory, you have created a pattern, and this pattern becomes a self-similarity to something much larger. Everything is connected- even very small effects affect the whole, significantly. In a system, the web of relationships is far more important than the physical elements. What you are doing is improving the communication, the energy flow, the "web", in a very powerful way.

Lock the vortex in place. You could just see it being locked down, or do whatever feels right to have it set in place, and harmonizing with what is already there. It can be helpful to ground this vortex in something physical, such as a Medicine Wheel. Now give it the rest of its 4 legs- a lifetime, i.e. a date when it will cease to exist, and a name. So it has an intention, a location, a lifetime, and a name. Choose a name that no-one else would guess, or let your subconscious assign one. You can use contingent lifetimes, e.g. it will work as long as x is in existence.

Now this sounds very simple. It is simple. You don't need anything more than what you see here. When I was a kid, I was told in school that we used 5-10% of our brains. I wanted to get into the 90%. You must come from your heart for this kind of work. This kind of work has little to do with the head. It's best if you do this out of a "love for people", for your planet, and for all that is. Climb as much out of your head, and out of your small self, as you can. "Debunkers" and scientists have no understanding of these methods and they are not receptive to any discussion about them. It is best to respect their restrictive belief systems, and simply to avoid discussing anything along these lines with them. They have their own path; respect that. You have yours.

Notes

Results are the only report card. Try to keep notes on when and where you put energy forms like this. I have personally gotten results far beyond my expectations; staggering results that delighted me and were beyond what I believed possible. The interesting thing is that, somehow, all the good things happen as if they would have happened

anyway. You won't see the feedback unless you actively look. People who live in their heads, who associate you with the incredible things that result from your use of these methods, will assume that you have some exotic ability that can't be duplicated. And it can't, at least not in their belief systems. It is best to keep a low profile. There is no reason to publicize your use of energy methods (and try not to have too much fun).

Angelic Optimization

You have a team of angels around you, whether you know it or not. Ask them to optimize structure and performance, and they will. I have found some incredible characteristics in angelically optimized feeling forms. As for counter-measures, feeling forms can only be countered by someone of at least your spiritual level. If you have angelic optimization, they can only be countered by someone at a level equal to that of angels. You can set up contingent mines, for example, and if something happens, an explosion of white light occurs. Your feeling forms can replicate, virally, if you want, even developing new abilities in a particular area. By way, there are people offering feeling forms of Slim Spurling's devices, to local devas, and they are at least 80% as effective as the physical device.

I like offering a thought form of platonic solids formed of Spurling devices. The devas act like little kids at Christmas time with stuff like that. Mad Scientist size devices are also popular. I installed a 20 story high Harmonizer in my city, with angelic enhancement. I find that 2 meter tall Bugs Bunny feeling forms passing out harmonizers work well, also.

Grokking

"Grokking" is a useful sense to use in your energy work. The term was coined by Robert A. Heinlein, in his book *Stranger in a Strange Land*. The sense is discussed in Serge King's book *Urban Shaman*. Basic grokking is easy. Put your total awareness on your right hand. Be totally aware of your hand- any pulsation, the bounds, where the hand stops, etc.. Sometimes you might even feel a tingling. Now do the same for your big toe. Now wiggle your big toe. Now expand your awareness to the room you are in. Feel its bounds.

No thinking or "efforting" necessary, just feel it, like a little kid excitedly exploring something new. Wiggle the room a little. Feel its boundaries and what is in it. Now, feel your community in the same way. You can feel areas of health, and dis-ease. I used to have to drive through Hell's Kitchen, in Brooklyn, and I literally felt as if I'd been punched in the gut. Of course, I made some shifts. In a national park, I'm in heaven.

Before lightning can ever strike, a charged path of electrons is set up- one reaches down from the clouds and the other reaches up from the earth. This occurs several minutes before a lightning strike, and is the reason your hair stands up on end just before a strike. When the path is complete, lightning can come down the path, and an arc also reaches up from the earth. In precisely the same way, as you can prove to yourself via grokking, "energy paths" are set up in communities, both positive and negative.

Before any violent crime can occur, a path is laid out, resentment, anger, whatever. This is NOT a metaphor, I literally feel this. This is true for both negative and positive activities. Rupert Sheldrake discusses this as morphogenetic field. Here's the kicker: you can clear the negative energy paths.

There are several methods.

1. You can fill them up from inside, like water in a pipe, and expand and break them.
2. You can "flame" them using elemental fire.
3. You can ask angels to clear them, from your heart, with the total faith of a child.
4. You can "tear" them loose from the fabric of a community, as you would rip out the framing of a house. Tapeworms and other internal parasites- and these low grade pathways- are "trash feeders", a clear indication of poor health and diet and attitude. Improve the diet, attitude, and health, and the parasites are automatically expelled. It's the same way with criminals and violent people; they are 'trash feeders'. Elemental fire is summoned by using visual image of spectral red, auditory of "shhhhhhh", and kinesthetic of hot and dry, like a blast furnace. If you only do one, do the kinesthetic. The Archangel Michael is the fire angel. Always cool off with water after using fire, the keys are sea blue or blue green, mmmmmmmm, and cold and wet, like a blast freezer. The related Archangel is Gabrielle.

You don't have to use energy work-- you can let plants do it for you, as noted in the Lafitte Beautification and Garden Club story, on p. 47, titled "50 Ways to Help Your Community" (by Steve and Sharon Fiffer -publ Doubleday, NY, 1994, ISBN 0-385-47234-X). Community gardening properly done, summons the chi energy, as well. If you talk to your plants, and sell them on improving the chi flow in the area, they will do the job even better. A little lilac flame does wonders for them, also.

Yes, people may still have the negative habits, and they may repave the energy paths, but it is a lot more work to lay down new road, than to maintain what is already there. You have put an "energy wall" to negativity. You can feed energy through a Hara point, and that is great, and it works fine. This also works for me. One of the major problems of energy techniques is that you rarely get feedback. The good things that happen just seem like they would have happened anyway. Well, that's a frustration. It just is.

It is fun to play with shapes. For example, Claude Bristol's book *The Magic of Believing* notes that surrounding yourself, your house, your family with a radiant white circle, in your imagination, is very protective. Actually, in a chi sense, this surrounds them with an infinitely high column of light. You can use any of the Platonic solids.

Energy work is basically allowing positive energy to pour in, which is cool. There is an inverse, which is keeping negative energy out. You can put up an "energy wall", a

thought form, more precisely a "feeling form", wall. Work with a friend who knows how to use a dowsing rod, or an L-rod. Make a pyramid, or a globe, or a cube, about 2 feet in diameter, on a table, and ask them to dowse its shape. This is just a test in an area that is hard to get feedback on. I put up a filter, at all entrances where I work, that would filter out all bad energy. Basically, to do it, get out of your head and into your feelings. Let the shape flow out of your heart, into the site, and "lock" it into place so it won't wander. Give it its purpose- say, "to filter out all bad energy", and a lifetime, say 50 years. You can put a sphere of white light around it to protect it from others, to keep it from being altered, or seal it some other way. You can make it like a Slim Spurling coil, so all the bad energy is rendered good. Chinese Feng Shui has some really neat similar ideas, too. Following are some other examples.

Feeling Form Walls

A past president of the American Society of Dowsters built an electric fence feeling form to keep his dog from chasing deer, and it worked just fine. He also puts feeling form walls around his farm to keep hunters or anyone with ill intent from even being aware of it. During deer season (he just can't hunt deer, they are too beautiful to shoot), he calls the deer to take shelter on his farm, and his farm is crowded with them. How does he call the deer? Well, he goes into his backyard, and speaks out loud, as if all the deer in a 30 mile radius could hear him, and tells them they are safe in his farm, if they want. Yes, it works. I find that if I treat the xerox machine at work lovingly, it jams a lot less.

He built a feeling form to keep fleas and ticks away from his lawn. They bothered him a lot before, but now they are absent, at least from the mowed areas that he asked them to stay out of. He won't kill them, they have a right to exist, but boundaries are reasonable. One can also do the Findhorn thing of seeking out the ruler of the animals, and asking them to keep animals away. He worked with a woman whose resort was doing badly. He made her Yellow Pages ad flash, with a thoughtform, and built a huge thoughtform sign, flashing, searchlights, etc., near it. (Signs don't work with animals, they can't read). He locked down a pyramid thoughtform of prosperity with 4 quartz crystals to the four directions over her resort. She soon had more business than she'd ever had. He is doing research on cleaning up groundwater pollution with energy work in his Ozark Research Institute, in Arkansas.

He says he builds his energy forms with love in his heart, that he starts in the center with powerful energy and lets it grow outwards to the boundaries he wants. Another dowser has built energy form walls to cover a door, that are permeable from the outside in but not the inside out, to keep her cat indoors (an energy wall is more flexible than its physical counterpart). I have also built energy form constructs to transmute bad energy. When I visited the Vietnam War memorial, I felt a lot of grief, just sitting with nowhere to go. So I set up a transmuter vortex there, that would transmute the energy into really nice energy, and pump it into depressed areas of Washington, DC. Machaelle Small Wright has done similar work, as cited in her first Garden workbook, at the Gettysburg, PA battlefield national park. See, battlefields have a lot of really bad energy, but it can be cleared.

Focused Intent

When you work with angels, it helps to have a very clear intention, and to simply let the angels use the Chi energy in your attention to bring it about. How do you do that? Simply focus on your intention, and invite them in. Angels can't help you much if you don't request it. So, make a standing request for help. In fact, you might want to make a standing request for angelic help all over the planet.

Assistants

Dr. Joseph Jochmans notes that, for those that want to go further, angels of place, and angels of design (nature spirits and devas, in Findhorn/Machaelle Small Wright terminology) have a very strong impulse to create beauty, but they need human cooperation. Every entity brings its own unique energy to creation, and for humans, it's a kind of lilac light, light purple light. You give even just a spark of that flame to the local angels of place, and they will blow it up into a large flame, to clear out bad energy. See, they don't like keeping slums and garbage in form, they prefer beauty, but they have no choice, due to the pre-creation contract, if humans don't work with them. I can feel a great sigh of relief when I offer purple light to a troubled area, and I can do it in a 10 mile swath when I'm driving through a bad area. It is very helpful to give intent, to the angels of place; I usually just ask them to create unique beauty, whatever is most in harmony with local conditions. I was at a polluted site in nature, called by some the Medicine Waters, before I understood the above methods. All I knew to do was offer a lilac flame to the local deva. See, each class of creatures brings its own unique energy to creation, and that's ours. The Devas don't have that. However, if you offer the tiniest spark, they can whip it up into a big flame. A group spontaneously formed to clean up that place in nature, within 6 months.

Do you have to use energy techniques? Well, no, you can do it purely through efforts in the flesh, in the material world. It's just harder. I find that using energy, and doing nothing in the physical world, is not as effective as I would like. Beauty is a nutrient. Beauty is food for the soul. I want to create healing beauty everywhere I go. This is a great cheap way to do that.

You feed your energy into the Hara point of a community, and suddenly realize... that a hara point is on something that is alive. Your community is a living entity and giving it good energy is kind of like giving a kid something really cool. You can almost feel it stirring in excitement. Yitzhak Bentov discusses this in his books *Stalking the Wild Pendulum*, and *A Cosmic Book*. It doesn't matter if any of these books didn't exist. If you just sit in Nature (in fact if you just sit in your apartment) and ask questions, and be open, you'll find yourself downloading techniques via direct revelation. This is nothing new to humans, and it's getting easier and easier, even with the towers and mass media. By the way, the towers and mass media are signs of desperation.

Look at 1500's art. You see the "genius" of a city portrayed. This is a metaphorical symbol of the living soul of a city. This is not a new concept at all. You can't speak to the

east wind, but you can speak with Zephyr. The direction South, on the medicine wheel, is associated usually with noon, with summer, with the color red, the element of fire, the archangel Michael, and wherever your center is. There are guardians at the 4 directions that you can talk to, if you wish. Talk to them. Get ideas on how you can heal your community. You won't get English, you will get "awareness capsules", which download as feelings, which you can usually get as words, though the feelings are purer. Machaelle Small Wright and the Findhorn people talk about this, in several books. Richard Leviton is doing some fascinating work in this field, as in his book, The Emerald Modem. He began his work along these lines with a visit to Glastonbury, England, where the angel or spirit of that place spoke to him. It was a shock. He wasn't expecting it.

Put a sphere of white light around you, to seal out energy you don't need. Always test what you are getting, if you are picking up a strong desire to go shoot grandma or something, then you know you aren't getting good energy. I know right away when I'm getting bad energy and have never had any trouble picking it out, from the first. If you feel your heart, you won't either. It's people in denial, who deny their feelings, who invoke bad energies. Remember, if it's fun, you're doing it right.

Dowsers at the American Society of Dowsers conferences note that by working with the local angels of place, that "veins" of groundwater can be cleared of pollutants. Such "veins" can be redirected to fill a dry well, and so forth. I wonder what sort of technology we'll see, when the ghost of the medieval idea of Roger Bacon- that one must torture nature's secrets out of her- is finally laid to its long-overdue rest and we realize that creation in the material can be as much fun as making love? I work with wood in this way. I speak to the spirit of my table saw, and to the wood, and ask that we work together to create beauty, and my creations come out very nice.

Timelines

Timelines, as defined by Tad James, in his The Secret of Creating your Future, and Timeline Therapy and the Structure of Personality, Tom Brown, Jr., as noted in his book Grandfather, Jose Silva, as in his Silva Mind Control, and even one of Sun Bear's books, offer great potential for this work. It is a good thing to feed a community entity in the now. You can heal the trauma in your own past, and even work the timeline of a community, and heal the trauma in the community's past timeline. This is easy enough to do because at any given moment we create both future and past. The future timeline is even more interesting. Basically, it is far less concrete than a past timeline, and shifts with major decisions. It is possible to plant a desired event on the future timeline, and to energize it, so it will come about, this is a Huna technique. Tom Brown, Jr.'s teacher told him of the timeline in this way- the now is the palm of your hand. The PROBABLE future is your thumb. There are, however, a number of possible futures, and he pointed to his fingers. Edgar Cayce noted that WWII was avoidable up to a certain point in the 1930's, as one example.

In Chaos Theory, the beat of a butterfly's wings outside your window literally- not metaphorically, literally- has an effect on the weather in Hong Kong. Things are that

inter-connected. We live in a world of inter-being. It can be frustrating to deal with the inertia of the now. There is, however, another possibility. If you choose a future timeline that is possible, but not probable- I prefer to work with ideal futures- you can energize that future with these methods. This is not the same as weaving a desired event into a personal timeline, sort of like making reservations for a future trip. No, this is choosing an entirely new route.

Helping Others

I find that all spiritual methods work much better if there is a focus on the common good, on helping others and the "larger self" of humanity, the earth, and the cosmos. A purpose larger than self energizes plans well. I have found people using Fountain methods for ill purposes. Consider your high school geometry. $4/0$ is... what? Undefined, because it is infinite. 4 over a million is a tiny number, but as the million approaches 1, and then 0, the number grows and grows, until it becomes infinite.

Consider an angle- you have rise over run. A horizontal angle has 0 rise over infinite run, so the answer is 0. A vertical line has infinite rise over 0. It is infinity- or undefined. Now, in Reichian energy work, among other places, healthy energy flow is vertical, in the body, and energy blocks are horizontal. What I have found is that those who do selfish things, things that cause harm intentionally to innocents, those who let the demons in their psychological shadow run unchecked, tend more and more towards the horizontal, that is, where they have less and less power. They may have an appeal to fear, but they are rarely very powerful. And the power they use is debilitating to them. However, the more one does to help others- small things, even, are extraordinarily effective. The more one does to be pleasant with others, to help where possible, the more one tends towards the vertical slope, and increased power and energy. I make this point because when you start "grokking" out possible futures, you will feel others doing the same thing, even people from the past and future, and they are not always full of love and light. Remember those Hieronymous Bosch paintings of angels kicking ass in the lower astral, angels are not all fluff either. It is important to remember that when you work with the divine will, you have far more power than the dark ones do, and once they understand that you know this, they will get out of your way. I find that if I run across such people, I just flame up with light, and love, and speak to the light inside them, however obscured, and they have a strong desire to get away as fast as they can, before the light breaks through the crust of darkness. Love can be a powerful weapon against such people. I radiate it through my heart, usually, with a feeling like white water rafting, like there is so much energy I can barely stand it.

Also, people who have done many bad things to intentionally cause harm to innocents have a major load of karma waiting for them, which I image sometimes as a great body of water behind a weak dam. If you flame up the light around these people, in fact if you just be positive, the dam weakens even more, and they have to concentrate on shoring it up, rather than bothering you. The dam in the second Lord of the Rings movie was just like what I have seen for 20 years. Some years ago, I ran across a 17 year old who was being bothered by an evil person, who was even haunting his dreams. I showed him a

few things, and he had no more problems with that person. We have to remember that we are in a world of dualities, also. Evil people perform a service, associated with the lesson of choice. In this dimension, you have to have the opportunity to choose evil, for the choice for the light to matter.

The key point is that one can "grok" out a highly desirable future, however improbable, and energize it to increase its chances of fruition. When one does this, it is very important to pay attention to the voice of intuition- the tiniest things can have massive effects, way beyond what one might expect. Feedback, when it comes, is almost always below your level of awareness. Being aware of feedback often demands expanding awareness. Also, I've found I cannot dictate feedback, it comes in whatever form it comes in, and either I see it or I don't. Also, it is particularly useful for this work to identify totally with one's higher self, the "guardian angel", your Self outside of the bounds of space and time, whatever you want to call it, and to move with the divine will. Remember that we have freedom of choice. It is still possible, as well as fun, to work within the divine will and to heal. It is as if the Creator gave us a piano, and we have the choice of creating beautiful music, raucous music, discordant notes, banging keys, playing underneath the piano, throwing it out, giving it away, or ignoring it. However, the general bias of the Universe is towards beauty, and awareness.

"Grok" out the most positive, ideal future you can. How? Well, start from the present, on your timeline, and expand your timeline to where it is your community's timeline. Note the filaments of light leading into the future. Ask the QUESTION: "What is the most ideal path, the path where the Divine Will is best served, where people achieve all their dreams, effortlessly, playfully, lovingly, safely, easily, honestly, in a really beautiful way, that feels great?"

Once you formulate the question, one of the filaments of light will seem brighter, or sound better, or it will draw you along it. Go down the filament to whatever point has fruition for you. Now, look back. The goal is accomplished. What small things did you do to help bring this fruition about? Yes, I know, people do this from a left brain viewpoint, which is like using a funnel turned upside down. Do this from a heart-based, meditative, loving space, and you get much better answers. You may only get an awareness capsule. "Lock" this path in place, which you can do kinesthetically by feeling it lock, verbally by saying "This path is now locked", or visually by whatever works for you. Tell your subconscious mind (give it a name, if you like- you will be getting more and more friendly with this fellow, as you clean out your psychological shadow with his/her help) that you want to be intuitively guided along this path in your life. Then return to the present, consciously, or withdraw your focus and let it happen.

Identify with your Higher Self, even just for a few minutes per day, so that you can get that high level energy to help. When I meditate, I feel as if it is a modem to God, and I download everything I need for the day. 10 minutes a day makes me feel like I've eaten a Thanksgiving dinner, but that's probably because I have a lot more growing to do.

I have been taught conscious "grokking" in a seminar modelled on Silva Mind Control, through Avatar [www.starsedge.com], through Tom Brown's school, and in several other places. The Avatar folks probably have the most conscious control of grokking, and their instruction is certainly more detailed than anybody else's. The sense works best when you are in a quiet, relaxed place. Jean Houston's book Mind Games has interesting exercises. It is easy to get hung up on techniques; I just let my heart guide me to what fascinates me, to what is fun.

If you doubt the need to do this work, "grok" out a lake, first, then an ocean, and then all water on the planet, and feel how it feels about all the pollutants being dumped into it. "Grok" the entire planet, especially during a nuclear test, if you want an eye-opener on pain. You can "grok" an individual atom, which is interesting, or any wave in the spectrum, or buildings, or communities, or anything you can name or define. "Grokking" concepts and emotions is very fascinating, also. Anything you "grok" can be shifted, or have healing energy added, or otherwise be calibrated. Grokking humans should be done by first asking permission- shamanic level, i.e. in light trance, is ok, you don't have to ask at the physical level, though that's better, and should be done only in alignment with the Divine Will, with respect and love, wishing good for all. You don't have to follow these rules, but the price one pays for disregarding them is quite high. Let your intuition, your heart, guide you

You may ask what the effects of several people pulling towards an ideal future is. Well, remember we are limited in our senses to the sense of one person, in this dimension. So long as you work with the Divine Will, you are ok. All things ultimately work for good. Also, there is no failure, only experience. If this seems to "technique-y" for you, that's fine- just recognize that you can bless communities not only in the now, but in their entire life cycle of existence. Mother Theresa pointed out the simplest energy technique of all, when she said, "Peace begins with a smile". Love is a real and vital nutrient. Your energy work nourishes your community, and yourself.

Some people like to obsess about evil. If you are seeing shadow, it is because your back is to the light. I asked a woman who worked in a crummy job for 11 years how she could do that. She smiled like an elf, brightened at least 30 watts, and said: "Well, I just get more and more positive, and they either leave, or get positive! Evil people don't want to be anywhere near me. I don't have to do, think, or say anything. They just get up and go. I just have fun playing. In fact, I don't think evil people can see anybody above a 600 on the Hawkins scale".

Grey Wolf

Yes, you have my permission and encouragement to share this on your website. This is from a book I'm going to finish, entitled Feeling and Healing. All rights otherwise reserved, except that anyone who wants to share it for free with anyone else may do so anytime, so long as they share the whole piece. Please also share with Don Croft. And by way, tell him that the bad guys can't bother him if he has no internal counterparts to

them; if he asks angels to clear out his own beliefs, they will, and he won't be bothered.

Related

Defeating the Dark Side with Positive Intent Thoughtforms by Grey Wolf (Feb. 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/positiveapproachwiththoughtforms18feb07.shtml#top>

A Little Encouragement for The Days Ahead (March 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/encouragement15mar06.shtml#top>

Creation of Matter By Seth speaking through Jane Roberts (Oct. 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/sethcreationofmatter.shtml#top>

The Power of Thought, Part 1 by Vladimir Megre (August 12, 2014)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/megrethoughtscreatereality12aug14.shtml#top>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroaded Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

How to Vanquish Fear

[Editor's Note: This title of this piece was provided by Justin, the person who sent this excerpted conversation between Carlos Castenedas and don Juan, the Yaqui shaman who explains to Carlos the nature of the hidden fourth dimensional predators who plague humanity. Don Juan calls them the "flyers." The name refers to the darting shadows that some people can notice from the corner of their eyes when in a dark room. I'm not an expert on Carlos Castenedas books, but I think he wrote them in the 1940's and 50's. I'm greatly impressed by the information being relayed here. This information would have been very hard to accept at that time, as we were only starting to become aware of UFOs and an alien presence. In 2007, we now possess much more information about the alien manipulators that control the leaders of all major governments and are, in fact, the driving force behind the implementation of the New World Order nightmare. I remind readers of a comment that Phil Schneider made to a question from someone in his audience at his last lecture given in September of 1995 in Seattle, Washington. He said that "the alien agenda and the New World Order agenda are one and the same."

Don Juan explains that these aliens think of (and treat) humans as a food source and can overlay the human psyche in order to keep us dumbed down and unaware of their influence, however, it's possible, he says, to dislodge them through discipline. By allowing ourselves to be immersed in destructive emotions: fear, anxiety, anger, strife, jealousy, competitiveness, the dog-eat-dog mentality (just think of the daily fare on TV-Court TV, Survival shows, Reality shows, Apprentice shows, violent cartoons, Jerry Springer type shows, etc.) we hold at minimum our "shining coat of awareness", thus serving the alien agenda. We can rebuild our "shining coat" and no longer be under the influence of those dark forces by removing the "self" from our focus of existence.

There is much food for thought here. I encourage you to read this piece and ponder what is being discussed. Our thanks to Justin for sending it....Ken]

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/howtovanquishfear23may07.shtml>
May 23, 2007

How to Vanquish Fear (Don Juan & Carlos Castenedas) May 23, 2007

Subject: How to vanquish fear
From: Justin
Date: Wed, May 23, 2007
To: Editor

Dear Ken,

Thanks for your great site, thought you might appreciate this.

How to vanquish the predator's foreign installation of fear = Bravely, courageously, facing infinity with inner silence.

Please keep up the good work, your site promotes awareness.

Sincerely,

Justin

A conversation between Carlos Castenedas and Yaqui shaman don Juan

"They discovered that we have a companion for life," he said, as clearly as he could.

"We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos, and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master.

"It has rendered us docile; helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so."

It was very dark around us, and that seemed to curtail any expression on my part. If it had been daylight, I would have laughed my head off. In the dark, I felt quite inhibited.

"It's pitch black around us," don Juan said, "but if you look out of the corner of your eye, you will still see fleeting shadows jumping all around you."

He was right. I could still see them. Their movement made me dizzy. Don Juan turned on the light, and that seemed to dissipate everything.

Don Juan said, "You have arrived, by your effort alone, to what the shamans of ancient Mexico called the topic of topics.

"I have been beating around the bush all this time, insinuating to you that something is holding us prisoner. Indeed we are held prisoner! This was an energetic fact for the sorcerers of ancient Mexico."

"Why has this predator taken over in the fashion that you're describing, don Juan?" I asked. "There must be a logical explanation."

"There is an explanation," don Juan replied, "which is the simplest explanation in the world.

"They took over because we are food for them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance.

"Just as we rear chickens in chicken coops, gallineros, the predators rear us in human

coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them."

I felt that my head was shaking violently from side to side. I could not express my profound sense of unease and discontentment, but my body moved to bring it to the surface. I shook from head to toe without any volition on my part.

I heard myself saying, "No, no, no, no. This is absurd, don Juan. What you're saying is something monstrous. It simply can't be true, for sorcerers, or for average men, or for anyone."

"Why not?" don Juan asked calmly. "Why not? Because it infuriates you?"

"Yes, it infuriates me," I retorted. "Those claims are monstrous!"

"Well," he said, "you haven't heard all the claims yet. Wait a bit longer and see how you feel.

"I'm going to subject you to a blitz. That is, I'm going to subject your mind to tremendous onslaughts; and you cannot get up and leave because you're caught. Not because I'm holding you prisoner, but because something in you will prevent you from leaving while another part of you is going to go truthfully berserk. So brace yourself!"

There was something in me which I felt was a 'glutton for punishment'. He was right. I wouldn't have left the house for the world; and yet I didn't like one bit the inanities he was spouting.

Don Juan said, "I want to appeal to your analytical mind. Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradiction between the intelligence of man the engineer, and the stupidity of his systems of beliefs; or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior.

"Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs; our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. The predators are the ones who set up our hopes and expectations, and dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, [* covetousness- an envious eagerness to possess something] greed, and cowardice. It is the predators who make us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal."

"But how can they do this, don Juan?" I asked, somehow angered further by what he was saying. "Do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep?"

"No, they don't do it that way. That's idiotic!" don Juan said, smiling. "They are infinitely more efficient and organized than that.

"In order to keep us obedient, meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous maneuver- stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting

strategist; a horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it.

"They gave us their mind! Do you hear me? The predators give us their mind which becomes our mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, and filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

"I know that even though you have never suffered hunger," he went on, "you have food anxiety which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered, and its food is going to be denied.

"Through the mind, which after all is their mind, the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them. The predators ensure in this manner a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear."

"It's not that I can't accept all this at face value, don Juan," I said. "I could, but there's something so odious about it that it actually repels me. It forces me to take a contradictory stand.

"If it's true that they eat us, how do they do it?"

Don Juan had a broad smile on his face. He was as pleased as punch.

He explained that sorcerers see infant human beings as strange, luminous balls of energy covered from the top to the bottom with a glowing coat something like a plastic cover that is adjusted tightly over their cocoon of energy.

He said that that glowing coat of awareness was what the predators consumed, and that when a human being reached adulthood, all that was left of that glowing coat of awareness was a narrow fringe that went from the ground to the top of the toes. That fringe permitted mankind to continue living, but only barely.

As if I were in a dream, I heard don Juan explaining that, to his knowledge, man was the only species that had the glowing coat of awareness outside that luminous cocoon. Therefore, he became easy prey for an awareness of a different order; such as the heavy awareness of the predator.

He then made the most damaging statement he had made so far. He said that this narrow fringe of awareness was the epicenter of self-reflection where man was irremediably caught.

By playing on our self-reflection, which is the only point of awareness left to us, the predators create flares of awareness that they proceed to consume in a ruthless, predatory fashion.

They give us inane problems that force those flares of awareness to rise, and in this

manner they keep us alive in order for them to be fed with the energetic flare of our pseudo-concerns.

There must have been something in what don Juan was saying which was so devastating to me that at that point I actually got sick to my stomach.

After a moment's pause long enough for me to recover, I asked don Juan, "But why is it that the sorcerers of ancient Mexico and all sorcerers today, although they see the predators, don't do anything about it?"

"There's nothing that you and I can do about it," don Juan said in a grave, sad voice. "All we can do is discipline ourselves to the point where they will not touch us.

"How can you ask your fellow men to go through those rigors of discipline? They'll laugh and make fun of you; and the more aggressive ones will beat the shit out of you- and not so much because they don't believe it.

"Down in the depths of every human being, there is an ancestral, visceral [* visceral-obtained through intuition rather than from reasoning or observation] knowledge about the predators' existence."

My analytical mind swung back and forth like a yo-yo. It left me and came back, and left me and came back again. Whatever don Juan was proposing was preposterous, incredible.

At the same time, it was a most reasonable thing; so simple. It explained every kind of human contradiction I could think of.

But how could one have taken all this seriously? Don Juan was pushing me into the path of an avalanche that would take me down forever.

I felt another wave of a threatening sensation. The wave didn't stem from me, yet it was attached to me. Don Juan was doing something to me, mysteriously positive and terribly negative at the same time. I sensed it as an attempt to cut a thin film that seemed to be glued to me.

His eyes were fixed on mine in an unblinking stare. He moved his eyes away, and began to talk without looking at me anymore.

"Whenever doubts plague you to a dangerous point," he said, "do something pragmatic about it. Turn off the light. Pierce the darkness; find out what you can see." He got up to turn off the lights. I stopped him.

"No, no, don Juan," I said, "don't turn off the lights. I'm doing okay."

What I felt then was a most unusual, for me, fear of the darkness. The mere thought of it made me pant. I definitely knew something viscerally, [* visceral- relating to or affecting internal organs collectively rather than from reasoning or observation] but I wouldn't dare touch it, or bring it to the surface, not in a million years!

"You saw the fleeting shadows against the trees," don Juan said, sitting back against his chair. "That's pretty good. I'd like you to see them inside this room. You're not seeing anything. You're just merely catching fleeting images. You have enough energy for that."

I feared that don Juan would get up anyway and turn off the lights, which he did. Two seconds later, I was screaming my head off. Not only did I catch a glimpse of those fleeting images, I heard them buzzing by my ears.

Don Juan doubled up with laughter as he turned on the lights.

"What a temperamental fellow!" he said. "A total disbeliever, on the one hand; and a total pragmatist on the other.

"You must arrange this internal fight, otherwise you're going to swell up like a big toad and burst."

Don Juan kept on pushing his barb deeper and deeper into me. "The sorcerers of ancient Mexico," he said, "saw the predator. They called it the flyer because it leaps through the air. It is not a pretty sight. It is a big shadow, impenetrably dark, a black shadow that jumps through the air. Then, it lands flat on the ground.

"The sorcerers of ancient Mexico were quite ill at ease with the idea of when it made its appearance on Earth. They reasoned that man must have been a complete being at one point, with stupendous insights and feats of awareness that are mythological legends nowadays. And then everything seems to disappear, and we have now a sedated man."

I wanted to get angry and call him a paranoiac, but somehow the righteousness that was usually just underneath the surface of my being wasn't there.

Something in me was beyond the point of asking myself my favorite question: What if all that he said is true? At the moment he was talking to me that night, in my heart of hearts, I felt that all of what he was saying was true, but at the same time and with equal force, I felt that all that he was saying was absurdity itself.

"What are you saying, don Juan?" I asked feebly. My throat was constricted. I could hardly breathe.

"What I'm saying is that what we have against us is not a simple predator. It is very smart and organized. It follows a methodical system to render us useless. Man, the magical being that he is destined to be, is no longer magical. He's an average piece of

meat. There are no more dreams for man but the dreams of an animal who is being raised to become a piece of meat: trite, conventional, imbecilic."

Don Juan's words were eliciting a strange, bodily reaction in me comparable to the sensation of nausea. It was as if I were going to get sick to my stomach again. But the nausea was coming from the bottom of my being, from the marrow of my bones. I convulsed involuntarily.

Don Juan shook me by the shoulders forcefully. I felt my neck wobbling back and forth under the impact of his grip. The maneuver calmed me down at once. I felt more in control.

"This predator," don Juan said, "which, of course, is an inorganic being, is not altogether invisible to us as other inorganic beings are. I think as children we do see it, but we decide it's so horrific that we don't want to think about it.

"Children, of course, could insist on focusing on the sight, but everybody else around them dissuades them from doing so.

Continuing, he said, "The only alternative left for mankind is discipline. Discipline is the only deterrent.

"But by discipline I don't mean harsh routines. I don't mean waking up every morning at five-thirty and throwing cold water on yourself until you're blue.

"Sorcerers understand discipline as the capacity to face with serenity odds that are not included in our expectations. For sorcerers, discipline is an art; the art of facing infinity without flinching; not because they are strong and tough, but because they are filled with awe."

"In what way would the sorcerers' discipline be a deterrent to the flyers?" I asked.

Don Juan scrutinized my face as if to discover any signs of my disbelief. He said, "Sorcerers say that discipline makes the glowing coat of awareness unpalatable to the flyer.

"The result is that the predators become bewildered. An inedible glowing coat of awareness is not part of their cognition, I suppose. After being bewildered, they don't have any recourse other than refraining from continuing their nefarious [* nefarious-extremely wicked] task.

He continued, saying, "If the predators don't eat our glowing coat of awareness for a while, it will keep on growing. Simplifying this matter to the extreme, I can say that sorcerers, by means of their discipline, push the predators away long enough to allow their glowing coat of awareness to grow beyond the level of the toes. Once it goes

beyond the level of the toes, it grows back to its natural size.

"The sorcerers of ancient Mexico used to say that the glowing coat of awareness is like a tree. If it is not pruned, it grows to its natural size and volume. As awareness reaches levels higher than the toes, tremendous maneuvers of perception become a matter of course.

"The grand trick of those sorcerers of ancient times," don Juan continued, "was to burden the flyers' mind with discipline.

"Sorcerers found out that if they taxed the flyers' mind with inner silence, the foreign installation would flee, and give any one of the practitioners involved in this maneuver the total certainty of the mind's foreign origin.

"The foreign installation comes back, I assure you, but not as strong; and a process begins in which the fleeing of the flyers' mind becomes routine until one day it flees permanently.

"That's the day when you have to rely on your own devices which are nearly zero. A sad day indeed! There's no one to tell you what to do. There's no mind of foreign origin to dictate the imbecilities you're accustomed to.

"My teacher, the nagual Julian, used to warn all his disciples," don Juan continued, "that this was the toughest day in a sorcerer's life for the real mind that belongs to us.

"The sum total of our experience after a lifetime of domination has been rendered shy, insecure, and shifty.

"Personally, I would say that the real battle of sorcerers begins at that moment. The rest is merely preparation."

I became genuinely agitated. I wanted to know more, and yet a strange feeling in me clamored for me to stop. It alluded to dark results and punishment, something like the wrath of God descending on me for tampering with something veiled by God himself. I made a supreme effort to allow my curiosity to win.

I heard myself say, "What-what-what do you mean, by taxing the flyers' mind?"

"Discipline taxes the foreign mind no end," he replied. "So, through their discipline, sorcerers vanquish the foreign installation."

I was overwhelmed by his statements. I believed that don Juan was either certifiably insane or that he was telling me something so awesome that it froze everything in me.

I noticed, however how quickly I rallied my energy to deny everything he had said. After

an instant of panic, I began to laugh, as if don Juan had told me a joke. I even heard myself saying, "Don Juan, don Juan, you're incorrigible!" [* incorrigible- not capable of being affected by correction or punishment]

Don Juan seemed to understand everything I was experiencing. He shook his head from side to side, and raised his eyes to the heavens in a gesture of mock despair.

He said, "I am so incorrigible, that I am going to give the flyers' mind which you carry inside you one more jolt. I am going to reveal to you one of the most extraordinary secrets of sorcery. I am going to describe to you a finding that took sorcerers thousands of years to verify and consolidate."

He looked at me, smiled maliciously, and said, "The flyers' mind flees forever when a sorcerer succeeds in grabbing on to the vibrating force that holds us together as a conglomerate of energy fields. If a sorcerer maintains that pressure long enough, the flyers' mind flees in defeat. And that's exactly what you are going to do; hold on to the energy that binds you together."

I had the most inexplicable reaction I could have imagined. Something in me actually shook, as if it had received a jolt. I entered into a state of unwarranted fear, which I immediately associated with my religious background.

Don Juan looked at me from head to toe.

"You are fearing the wrath of God, aren't you?" he said. "Rest assured, that's not your fear. It's the flyers' fear, because it knows that you will do exactly as I'm telling you."

His words did not calm me at all. I felt worse. I was actually convulsing involuntarily, and I had no means to stop it.

"Don't worry," don Juan said calmly. "I know for a fact that those attacks wear off very quickly. The flyer's mind has no concentration whatsoever."

After a moment, everything stopped as don Juan had predicted. To say again that I was bewildered is a euphemism. [* euphemism- an inoffensive expression that is substituted for one that is considered offensive]

This was the first time in my life ever, with don Juan or alone, that I didn't know whether I was coming or going.

I wanted to get out of the chair and walk around, but I was deathly afraid. I was filled with rational assertions, and at the same time I was filled with an infantile fear.

I began to breathe deeply as a cold perspiration covered my entire body. I had somehow unleashed on myself a most godawful sight: black, fleeting shadows jumping all around

me wherever I turned.

I closed my eyes and rested my head on the arm of the stuffed chair. "I don't know which way to turn, don Juan," I said. "Tonight, you have really succeeded in getting me lost."

Don Juan said, "You're being torn by an internal struggle.

"Down in the depths of you, you know that you are incapable of refusing the agreement that an indispensable part of you, your glowing coat of awareness, is going to serve as an incomprehensible source of nourishment to, naturally, incomprehensible entities.

"And another part of you will stand against this situation with all its might.

"The sorcerers' revolution," he continued, "is that they refuse to honor agreements in which they did not participate.

"Nobody ever asked me if I would consent to being eaten by beings of a different kind of awareness. My parents just brought me into this world to be food, like themselves, and that's the end of the story."

Don Juan stood up from his chair and stretched his arms and legs. "We have been sitting here for hours. It's time to go into the house. I'm going to eat. Do you want to eat with me?"

I declined. My stomach was in an uproar.

"I think you'd better go to sleep," he said. "The blitz has devastated you."

I didn't need any further coaxing. I collapsed onto my bed, and fell asleep like the dead.

At home, as time went by, the idea of the flyers became one of the main fixations of my life. I got to the point where I felt that don Juan was absolutely right about them. No matter how hard I tried, I couldn't discard his logic.

The more I thought about it, and the more I talked to and observed myself, and my fellow men, the more intense the conviction that something was rendering us incapable of any activity or any interaction or any thought that didn't have the self as its focal point.

My concern, as well as the concern of everyone I knew or talked to, was the self.

Since I couldn't find any explanation for such universal homogeneity, I believed that don Juan's line of thought was the most appropriate way of elucidating the phenomenon.

I went as deeply as I could into readings about myths and legends. In reading, I experienced something I had never felt before: Each of the books I read was an

interpretation of myths and legends. In each one of those books, a homogeneous mind was palpable.

The styles differed, but the drive behind the words was homogeneously the same: Even though the theme was something as abstract as myths and legends, the authors always managed to insert statements about themselves. The homogeneous drive behind every one of those books was not the stated theme of the book. Instead, it was self-service. I had never felt this before.

I attributed my reaction to don Juan's influence. The unavoidable question that I posed to myself was: Is he influencing me to see this, or is there really a foreign mind dictating everything we do?

I lapsed, perforce, into denial again, and I went insanely from denial to acceptance to denial. Something in me knew that whatever don Juan was driving at was an energetic fact; but something equally important in me knew that all of that was guff.

The end result of my internal struggle was a sense of foreboding; the sense of something imminently dangerous coming at me.

I made extensive anthropological inquiries into the subject of the flyers in other cultures, but I couldn't find any references to them anywhere. Don Juan seemed to be the only source of information about this matter.

The next time I saw him, I instantly jumped to talk about the flyers.

I said, "I have tried my best to be rational about this subject matter, but I can't. There are moments when I fully agree with you about the predators."

"Focus your attention on the fleeting shadows that you actually see," don Juan said with a smile.

I told don Juan that those fleeting shadows were going to be the end of my rational life. I saw them everywhere.

Since I had left his house, I was incapable of going to sleep in the dark. To sleep with the lights on did not bother me at all. The moment I turned the lights off, however, everything around me began to jump. I never saw complete figures or shapes. All I saw were fleeting black shadows.

"The flyers' mind has not left you," don Juan said. "It has been seriously injured. It's trying its best to rearrange its relationship with you. But something in you is severed forever. The flyer knows that. The real danger is that the flyers' mind may win by getting you tired and forcing you to quit by playing the contradiction between what it says and what I say.

"You see, the flyers' mind has no competitors," don Juan continued. "When it proposes something, it agrees with its own proposition, and it makes you believe that you've done something of worth.

"The flyers' mind will say to you that whatever Juan Matus is telling you is pure nonsense, and then the same mind will agree with its own proposition, 'Yes, of course, it is nonsense,' you will say. That's the way they overcome us.

"The flyers are an essential part of the universe," he went on, "and they must be taken as what they really are- awesome, monstrous. They are the means by which the universe tests us.

"We are energetic probes created by the universe," he continued as if he were oblivious to my presence, "and it's because we are possessors of energy that has awareness that we are the means by which the universe becomes aware of itself.

"The flyers are the implacable [* implacable- incapable of being more favourably inclined, or gaining the good will of] challengers. They cannot be taken as anything else. If we succeed in doing that, the universe allows us to continue."

I wanted don Juan to say more. But he said only, "The blitz ended the last time you were here. There's only so much to be said about the flyers.

© Copyright 2007 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |

Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |

Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions

by Michael Relfe

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/preventalienmilitaryabductionsapr05.shtml>

April 2005

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions By Michael Relfe (April 2005)

http://www.metatech.org/preventing_alien_abductions.html

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions

by Michael Relfe

Updated with new information April 2005

(Please re-read the entire article)

INTRODUCTION

We, Michael and Stephanie Relfe, discovered the following through our own experience. For background information, please read "The Mars Records", Books 1 and 2 which are free to download from www.TheMarsRecords.com. In those books you will learn how Michael was abducted once a month for a number of years. Later, in July 2001 Stephanie was abducted by reptilians when she was pregnant. They stole our two month old pre-term daughter.

Michael has used the techniques given below three times every week. Because of this, Michael has been abducted only once since October 2000. That was when we moved from Virginia to Arizona in March 2002, when they used another technology which we didn't know of at that time. He then updated the list of prayers as well as learned to change the Quantum Matrix inside the PERSON, not just the area. He has not been taken since March 2002.

When the reptilians abducted Stephanie and stole our daughter, she got a picture of a

"worm hole inside of a wormhole". It was then we realised that they also use fractal technology and we added that to the list as well.

We are very happy to report that, although we suffered psychic attack often during Stephanie's next pregnancy, we had a healthy baby boy born to us in summer 2003.

Neither Michael or Stephanie have been taken since March 2002.

We believe this to be true due to the following:

Accurate use of muscle testing.

The absence of imbalances which muscle testing previously indicated were caused by abductions.

Absence of new "wernicke's commands" such as "you will forget this

The absence of physical indicators of abductions, including:

"Out-of-the-blue" feelings of total and utter exhaustion

Scars, marks and bruises

Missing time

Brightly colored areas on various parts of the body when viewed with a black light after an abduction and before a shower.

How Michael Relfe Found How to Stop Abductions

Michael thought that they might come to get him the next night.

He had been praying hard for an answer to the ongoing abductions for quite a while. He was very ill with a high temperature which he had had for ten days. We believed this was from some kind of inoculation during one of the abductions. During that time he was especially earnest in seeking God's help for what was going on.

Michael described it as follows –

"It was like a realization or finding something that had been lost. I was praying and asking God for an answer on how to stop the abductions. I remembered the passages in the old testament on how the Lord would fight for his people if they asked him and how He would give the enemy into their hands.

I "got" that the enemy jump gate technology was "damaging" to the space-time continuum and that the space-time continuum could be healed.

I couldn't imagine healing ALL space time just as I couldn't imagine healing ALL the people in the world. But I knew that it could be done locally. Sometime later I read an interview from a very arrogant reptilian female that described there was more to reality than my limited understanding of a "space-time continuum" and that it was really a larger all-encompassing thing called the "Quantum Matrix".

I realized that it was crucial to change the quantum matrix in your house and within striking distance of your house as well as to change it inside yourself and your family and within striking distance of yourself and family. You must do both. When you start doing this you will be attacked, so use kinesiology to quickly locate the attack and prayer and deliverance to eliminate the attack (see below and see www.TheMarsRecords.com)).

So I did the following –

HOW TO STOP ABDUCTIONS

1. Ask God to send angelic protection for the house that we were living in and to seal it off from the attacks of the enemy.

“Heavenly Father, in the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you in Jesus name to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of billions of legions of angels to surround and encamp around this house and within striking distance of this house and set up angelic shields, protective devices, impenetrable force fields and angels to seal this house off from creation.

In Jesus name Father I ask you to send angels to bind up all the free demons trapped inside this house when the shield is closed and to send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus name.

In Jesus name Father I ask you to break, destroy, cut, dissolve, and sever every line of remote viewing, energy drain, energy supply, remote influence, command and control and surveillance that the enemy would try to put through this shield. In Jesus name, Father I ask you to make this shield impregnable to all the attacks of the enemy”.

2. Then put your hands in the air, as though you are laying hands on “space” for healing and say the prayers below.

Changing The Quantum Matrix - Pray for angelic shields around your house or apartment.

Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I ask you to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of billions of legions of angels to surround and encamp around this house and to set up angelic shields, protective devices, impenetrable force fields, angels and everything else you think is necessary to seal off this house from all creation , in Jesus’ name I pray, amen.

Remove any trapped demons - Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I ask you to please send angels to bind up and remove all demons that were trapped when the shield was closed, in Jesus’ name I pray, amen.

Break any remaining hooks into you - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, crush, dissolve, smash and destroy every line of remote viewing, energy drain, energy supply, remote influence, surveillance and command & control attached to me in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind everything that came into me with these lines and Father, I ask you to send all these things back to whoever send them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Remove all interference.- Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I ask you to please remove every thing inside me that would hinder, jam, interfere or prevent me from praying and changing the quantum matrix, in Jesus name I pray, amen.

Note: If you start doing this on a regular basis, the enemy will pour a lot of interference in your direction, trying to discourage you. God will sometimes allow this to make you a better soldier. The following are some of the things that have been sent to interfere with me. This list is not complete.

Shadows

Dampening Field

Spiders (These are not real spiders. They are alien beings that have been enslaved to do evil)

Force Field

Worm Holes

Blackness

Black Holes

Darkness

Alien Circuitry

Blocks In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break the power of the Shadows over me. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Shadows and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strongman inside of boxes, inside of more boxes to 1,000,000 levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to guard that box so the demons cannot free him, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all demons subordinate to the strongman over the Shadows. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all demons subordinate to the strongman over the Shadows to leave now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all other spirits and entities under the command of the strongman over the Shadows. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I loose you from all commands, controls, attachments, mind control, programming, agreements, oaths and bonds to the strongman over the Shadows or the Shadows themselves. I command all demons to go where Jesus' wants you to go and I command all other entities to go home and never return, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. (Do this for each thing interfering)

Change The Quantum Matrix in your home

Important note: When praying to change the quantum matrix, all members of a family should be holding hands or be in physical contact with one another. The head of the household prays and the other members should pray in agreement.

Father in heaven, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I ask you to change the quantum matrix in this sealed off house, and within striking distance of this sealed off house across all space time continuums, all dimensions, all time lines, all universes, all frequency domains, across all bubbles in the omniverse, across all planes of existence and across all the quantum matrix so that:

The enemy's jump gate technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal jump gate technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's living machine jump gate technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal living machine jump gate technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's time travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal time travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's living machine time travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal living machine time travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's transporter technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal transporter technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's living machine transporter technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal living machine transporter technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's teleportation technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal teleportation technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's living machine teleportation technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal living machine teleportation technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's dimensional travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's fractal dimensional travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.
The enemy's living machine dimensional travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal living machine dimensional travel technology will not function in this sealed offhouse.

The enemy's wormhole travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal wormhole travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's living machine wormhole travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal living machine wormhole travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's magical technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal magical technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's living machine magical technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal living machine magical technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's walk-thru-walls technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal walk-thru-walls technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's living machine walk-thru-walls technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal living machine walk-thru-walls technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's resonance travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal resonance travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's living machine resonance travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

The enemy's fractal living machine resonance travel technology will not function in this sealed off house.

An enemy sender, an enemy fractal sender, an enemy living machine sender or an enemy fractal living machine sender cannot send anything out of this sealed off house.

An enemy sender, an enemy fractal sender, an enemy living machine sender or an enemy fractal living machine sender cannot send anything into this sealed off house.

The enemy's implant technology will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's sleep ray technology will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's remote viewing capability will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's radionics technology will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's psychotronics technology will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's psionic technology will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's death signal technology will not function in this sealed off house. The enemy's disease signal technology will not function in this sealed off house.

Change The Quantum Matrix inside yourself (Otherwise they take you when you leave the house)

Father in heaven, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I ask you to change the quantum matrix inside me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children) and within striking distance of me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children) across all space time continuums, all dimensions, all time lines, all universes, all frequency domains, across all bubbles in the omniverse, across all planes of existence and across all the quantum matrix so that:

The enemy's jump gate technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal jump gate technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine jump gate technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine jump gate technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's time travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal time travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine time travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine time travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's transporter technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal transporter technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine transporter technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine transporter technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's teleportation technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal teleportation technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine teleportation technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse, children).

The enemy's fractal living machine teleportation technology will not function on me,

xxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's dimensional travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal dimensional travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine dimensional travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine dimensional travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's wormhole travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal wormhole travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine wormhole travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine wormhole travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's magical technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal magical technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine magical technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine magical technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's walk-thru-walls technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal walk-thru-walls technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine walk-thru-walls technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine walk-thru-walls technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's resonance travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal resonance travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's living machine resonance travel technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's fractal living machine resonance travel technology will not function on me,

xxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

An enemy sender, an enemy fractal sender, an enemy living machine sender or an enemy fractal living machine sender cannot send me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children) anywhere or anywhen..

An enemy sender, an enemy fractal sender, an enemy living machine sender or an enemy fractal living machine sender cannot send me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children) anywhere or anywhen..

The enemy's implant technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's sleep ray technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's remote viewing capability will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's radionics technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's psychotronics technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's psionic technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's death signal technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

The enemy's disease signal technology will not function on me, xxxxxxxx (name your spouse and children).

Important note: When praying to change the quantum matrix, all members of a family should be holding hands or be in physical contact with one another. The head of the household prays and the other members should pray in agreement.

Notes

Abductions can be by grey aliens, reptilians, hybrids, other alien species, U.S. military, intelligence groups (humans) or any mix of these.

If you are located near a base or installation, they may attempt to acquire you by visiting your home/apartment/hotel and taking you in person. This can be defeated by using a portable door lock (the kind used by travellers in hotels) on EVERY door in their home. For those who are taken in your sleep, these prayers will help close that access down as well.

These agencies have tools to defeat every type of commercially available lock as well as the various chains and swing latches that allow the door to be "cracked" open. Only the portable door locks are secure.

The enemy has at their disposal multiple technologies that will allow them to abduct an individual from their bedroom, examine/operate/indoctrinate them and return them to their bedroom without being detected. They can "keep" an individual for weeks and return them to a time a few minutes after they were taken. The names of those technologies that I am aware of are :

Jumpgate Technology
Fractal Jumpgate Technology
Time Travel Technology
Fractal Time Travel Technology
Transporter Technology
Fractal Transporter Technology
Teleportation Technology
Fractal Teleportation Technology
Dimensional Travel Technology
Fractal Dimensional Travel Technology
Wormhole Travel Technology
Fractal Wormhole Travel Technology
Magical Technology
Fractal Magical Technology
Walk-Thru-The-Walls Technology
Fractal Walk-Thru-The-Walls Technology
Resonance Travel Technology
Fractal Resonance Travel Technology
A sender sending anything out
A Fractal sender sending anything out
A sender sending anything in
A Fractal sender sending anything in
Note - a "sender" has the metaphysical ability of "projectional teleportation", IE sending people and equipment to other places and times.

Other technologies will be developed. They must be added to the list. God will help you to "know" what they are while praying. Change your attack strategy accordingly and please notify us with what you find out. Please join our yahoo newsgroup The Mars Force and describe your experiences.

God will answer your prayers to prevent the above listed technologies from functioning in your home, apartment or hotel.

When you begin to engage in spiritual warfare against the enemy, they will pull out all the stops in attacking you. They may use witchcraft, black magic, different types of psychic and remote viewing attack and radionics, psychotronics and psionics attacks against you. Sometimes you won't even know the name of what they are doing.

Spiritual warfare is the act of engaging in battle against the enemy: breaking curses, spells and psychic prayers, binding the demons and entities that are attacking, loosing the angels of God into battle, praying for angelic protection, among others. Deliverance is the casting out of demons from a person or object. ALL of these ways of warfare require power and authority from God Himself.

The ONLY known way to obtain the required power and authority to defeat the enemy and to stop the abductions of you and your family is to accept The Lord Jesus Christ as your Lord and saviour. When you take that first step of faith, you immediately leave the jurisdiction of "Satan, the god of this world" and enter into the kingdom of God Almighty. You are drafted into the army of God and are given power and authority over the enemy. From that moment forward you are expected to fight the enemy and to fulfil God's plan in your life while on earth. You are assured of eternal life when your days are done.

You absolutely will not defeat this enemy by using your own metaphysical abilities, prayer to anything outside of God Almighty and His son Jesus Christ, machines or devices you make or by any help from any ET, "Spacebrother", Alien, Witch, Psychic, Occultist or anyone or anything else. I know from personal experience. I was not abducted into their "service". I volunteered. I was a highly efficient killing machine for these beings. I have a high "horsepower" rating as well as several rare skill sets. My mission profiles were extensive and successful and beyond anything described by the so called remote viewers on the best seller list. And while reading The Mars Records you will see how easily these beings controlled me. They turned me on and off as easily as you would a toaster. I had absolutely ZERO chance of escape. ONLY by the grace of God Himself and the power of The Lord Jesus Christ did I escape to the degree I presently have.

YOU can do the exact same things as I have if you have a personal relationship with The Lord Jesus Christ and if you have faith and follow the warfare prayers in this document. Prayer does NOT rely on metaphysical abilities or training. I myself do NOTHING. God performs the miracles. This is the "secret" of psychic ability. GOD must always do the work. Otherwise the dark forces step in and it becomes a trap.

The following warfare prayers work. Regardless of what your church corporation or untrained pastor may think, spiritual warfare works, is infinitely powerful and the only thing known that will defeat the enemy. While pastors argue over whether a Christian can have a demon or whether or not to lay hands on a member while they are dying, the military alien complex continues to abduct, operate on and indoctrinate many thousands of people worldwide, while the churches stay silent.

Spiritual Warfare is a daily endeavour. God will show you what to pray for during prayer, while reading what has happened to others or while being told things about other people's experiences. If you pray against something that is not there or that doesn't apply to you, nothing happens. It is better to pray than not to pray.

If you are serious about spiritual warfare and fighting the enemy and are willing to put yourself on the line for others, I would suggest you contact Hegewisch Baptist Church in Highland, IN (www.hbcdelivers.org) for their book and tape catalog. The book series "Battling The Host Of Hell" is an 8 volume set of intensive training in spiritual warfare. In addition you will require many of the taped sermons by Win Worley. The first tape should be "Group Deliverance". Other valuable subjects are Soul Fragmentation, Breaking Curses, Binding and Loosing, Soul Ties, among others. The videos will convince even the most unbelieving person concerning the reality of the demonic world. Hegewisch Baptist Church is a small, independent church not affiliated with any organization of any kind. You can visit Hegewisch for to receive help at any time.

Another souce of extremely high level spiritual warfare information is available from www.WithOneAccord.org. Bill Schnoebelen is an ex- 90th degree freemason, catolic priest, satanic priest, wicca witch, mormon elder, illuminati member and orthodox vampire. His life story will astonish you and give you first hand information concerning the dark powers of this world and their defeat by The Lord Jesus Christ. There is nothing else like it.

The following prayers are so very powerful that one night the enemy wanted to take a look for themselves at what was happening! Stephanie Relfe relates the following story - Early in 2005, it was night time and Michael and I were lying in bed. The lights were off and Michael was doing his usual changing of the Quantum Matrix to prevent us getting abducted. This has ensured that we haven't been abducted for over 2.5 years now, which is great!!!

For some reason I happened to open my eyes and look over to my left, which is where the shut bathroom door is. Imagine my surprise when I saw a light over the door!

It was about the size of a large cantaloupe (rockmelon). Kind of round. Kind of greenish/white. It wasn't clear. The shapes were amorphous, with patches of dark color.

Also there was a line of light on the floor under the light, same greenish color, as though there was light coming from under the bathroom foor.

The only light that is normally ever in the bedroom is a slight greenish color on the smoke detector near the bedroom door, in front of me and to the left. And a slight light from under the door in the same area, coming from the night light we have outside in the living room. These areas are a at least twenty feet away from the strange light that appeared.

When I saw the strange light over the bathroom door I couldn't think of what it was. I just kept looking and looking at it trying to make ot what it was.

For some reason, I thought I couldnt't disturb Michael until he was finished. I closed my

eyes, and then looked back - the two lights were still there. I did this several times. I was totally awake.

I hadn't gone to sleep.

And then the next time I looked back - THEY WERE GONE!!!! The whole area was again in total darkness as it always is.

I finally told Michael. We got that somehow, someone put something into the room, to watch what Michael does when he changes the Quantum Matrix.

While compiling the update for this article I came under attack and became so heated that it was necessary to actually remove my shirt and pants to keep from "cooking". When they "beam" at you it is quite unpleasant. The attack came from the following beings with bodies -

- 14 Grey Aliens
- 5 Reptilians
- 5 Unknown Aliens
- 9 Draconians

Some spiritual beings that may attack you (beings without bodies):

- Powers
- Principalities
- Kingdoms
- Thrones
- Dominions
- World Rulers
- Fallen Angels
- Celestial Beings
- Old Ones
- Little "g" gods (eg Roman gods, Greek gods)
- Demigods
- Unknowns
- Emissaries of Lucifer
- Lucifer (Probably not the real thing. More likely beings working directly for lucifer calling themselves after his name, the way that servants in England called themselves after their master on occasion - see the movie "Gosford Park")
- Others not mentioned

Some physical beings that may attack you - (beings with bodies)

- Grey Aliens
- Reptilians (Reptilians are not aliens because they are native to earth)
- Draconians (These look like tall, skinny Reptilians, possibly with wings. They are a

different species to Reptilians and seem to usually be superior to the Reptilians. Some are on the planet Draco).

Insectoid Aliens

Darx Aliens (This is a new species we discovered)

Other off planet predatory species (aliens - human and non-human)

Military and INTEL members

Religious Cult groups

Occult Groups (witches, satanists, ceremonial magicians)

Others not mentioned

Spiritual Warfare is a daily endeavour. God will show you what to pray for during prayer, while reading what has happened to others or while being told things about other people's experiences. If you pray against something that is not there or that doesn't apply to you, nothing happens. It is better to pray than not to pray.

Warfare Prayers

Protect yourself - Heavenly Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you in Jesus' name to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of millions of legions of angels to surround me and encamp around me and setup angelic shields, protective devices, impenetrable force fields and angels to protect me against every attack of the enemy, in Jesus name I pray, amen. Please put upon me the full armour of God. Please put upon me spiritual camouflage to make me invisible to the enemy. Please put upon me the armour light, the breastplate of righteousness, the shield of faith, the helmet of salvation and the sword of the spirit, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.
Protect your spouse - Repeat above for your spouse.
Protect your children - Repeat above for each of your children

Break curses on yourself - In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, sever, smash, dissolve and destroy every curse, spell, psychic prayer and attack put upon me by any person, place, thing, witch, occult source, psychic source, machine, reptilian, draconian, grey, insect or any other entity, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.(do this 3 or more times)

Break curses on your spouse. Repeat above for your spouse.

Break curses on your children. Repeat above for each of your children

Break energy drains on yourself - Heavenly Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, dissolve, destroy and smash every energy drain attached to me by any source, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In Jesus' name I command everything that came into me from the energy drain to leave now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break and destroy every soul tie, hook, link, connection, attachment, tube, tunnel, tentacle, talon and attachment between myself and whatever or whoever put the energy drain into me, in both directions. In Jesus' name I command everything that came into me from those soul ties, hooks, links, connections and attachments to leave now, in Jesus' name. Thank You Lord for setting me free. (Note - they sometimes use multiple energy drains to the physical body or any of the energy bodies)

Break energy drains on your spouse. Repeat above for your spouse
Break energy drains on your children. Repeat above for each of your children

Break attacks on yourself - Heavenly Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, smash, dissolve, disintegrate, destroy and implode every satanic attack, druid witch attack, wicca witch attack, kabbalah witch attack, wizard attack, shaman attack, witchdoctor attack, witchcraft attack, vampire attack, werewolf attack, santaria attack, voodoo attack, magical attack, sorcery attack, luciferian attack, demonic attack, satanic attack, psychic attack, telepathic attack, mental attack, remote viewing attack, mind control attack, radionics attack, psychotronic attack, psionic attack, death signal attack, disease signal attack, scalar wave attack, tesla wave attack, laser wave attack, ELF attack, RF attack, microwave attack, magnetic attack, acoustic attack, infrared attack and every kind of attack that I don't know the name of from :Every person, place, thing, witch, occult source, psychic source, machine, satanist, druid witch, wicca witch, kabbalah witch, wizard, shaman, witchdoctor, vampire, werewolf, santaria practitioner, voodoo practitioner, remote viewing operator, radionics operator, psychotronics operator, psionic operator, pine gap group, MIB group, government group, witches, satanist or masonic group, new world order group, shadow government group, illuminati group, MJ12 group, faction 1 group, faction 2 group, faction 3 group, faction 4 group, NSA group, NRO group, CIA group, FBI group, NIMA Group, DOJ Group, DON group, ACIO group, ASIO group, PSICORPS Group, MJTF Group, military group, intelligence group, Army group, Navy group, Air Force group, Marine Corps group, NIS group, DIA group, OSI group, ONI group, OSS Group, UFOS group, MI5 group, MI6 group, Mars Defence Force group, Mars Intelligence Force group, Mars Project group, reptilian group, draconian group, grey group, insect group and every group I don't know the name of, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I bind everything that came into me from those attacks. In Jesus' name I close every door that was opened to you, I take away every legal hold and legal ground that you have on me and I cut you loose from all your assignments, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In Jesus' name I command everything that came into me from those attacks to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to send these things back to whoever sent them to me, to bring them to repentance. In Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Break attacks on your spouse. Repeat above for your spouse
Break attacks on your children. Repeat above for each of your children

Thank the LORD for miracles and what HE is doing - Father, In Jesus' name I praise you and Thank You for these blessings and for setting me free from these attacks, In Jesus' name I pray, amen

Remember that most attacks are multiple attacks. When attacked by spiritual beings -

- 1.) Neutralise the attacker - Bind the attacker yourself
- 2.) Eliminate the attack - Ask God to send millions of angels to bind the attackers inside

of boxes, inside of boxes 900 trillion levels deep with angels singing scripture to them night and day.

3.) Eliminate the attacker - Ask GOD to seal those boxes and send them far, far, far away so that they can never find their way back and to keep them there until the day of judgement.

4.) Destroy the results of the attack - (In The Name Of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, crush, smash, disintegrate, obliterate, annihilate, nuke, destroy, dissolve and implode all curses, spells, psychic prayers, attacks, magic, witchcraft, rituals, ceremonies, invocations, evocations, contracts, agreements and plans, soul ties, hooks, links, connections, attachments, tubes, tunnels, tentacles, talons, energy hooks, energy links, energy connections, energy drains, energy pumps, technological hooks and links of every kind put upon me, In Jesus Name.

In The Name Of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, crush, smash, disintegrate, obliterate, annihilate, nuke, destroy, dissolve and implode all soul ties, hooks, links, connections, attachments, tubes, tunnels, tentacles, talons, energy hooks, energy links, energy connections, energy drains, energy pumps, technological hooks and links of every kind :

Between me and the void and between the void and me.

Between me and any dimension and between any dimension and me.

Between me and any other universe and between any other universe and me.

Between me and any other space time continuum and between any other space time continuum and me.

Between me and any other time line and between any other time line and me.

Between me and any dead, dying or diseased thing and between any dead, dying or diseased thing and me.

Between me and any spiritual place and between any spiritual place and me.

Between me and any physical place and between any physical place and me.

Between me and any spiritual being and between any spiritual being and me.

Between me and any physical being and between any physical being and me.

Between me and anything not of GOD and between anything not of GOD and me.

5.) Eliminate the authority for the attack - (In The Name Of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, crush, smash, disintegrate, obliterate, annihilate, nuke, destroy, dissolve and implode all curses, spells, psychic prayers, attacks, magic, witchcraft, rituals, ceremonies, invocations, evocations, contracts, agreements and plans put upon me by any person, place, thing, human, witch, satanist, occult source, psychic source, reptilian, draconian, grey alien, insect or any other entity, machine or technology, scientologist, overlord of the scientologists, anyone involved with or monitoring the scientologists, any magician, any ceremonial magician or any being practising magic against me, in Jesus name)

6.) Eliminate the basis for the attack - (In The Name Of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, crush, smash, disintegrate, obliterate, annihilate, nuke, destroy, dissolve and implode all material basis for all these curses, spells, psychic prayers, attacks, magic, witchcraft, rituals, ceremonies, invocations, evocations, contracts, agreements and plans in Jesus name. I bind everything that came into from that material basis and I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door open to you and I take away every legal ground and every legal hold you have on me, in Jesus name, Amen.

Note - Sometimes the enemy will "stack" these against you. A being causing an attack, that was given authority by a spell that was cast by another being that was given authority by a spell that was cast by another being, etc, etc

We have had attacks of this sort go back 6 or 8 levels or more. Just disassemble them piece by piece, starting with the outermost attacker, and work your way inward. See www.TheMarsRecords.com

Material Basis - a construct (physical or energetic), that serves as a link or connection between the physical world and another space time continuum, time line, dimension, universe, bubble in the omniverse, plane of being, frequency domain, spiritual place or entity for the purpose of energizing or providing power for a curse, spell, psychic prayer, attack, radionic transmission, witchcraft working, magical working, ritual, ceremony, invocation, evocation, contract, agreement, plan or any other pattern, construct or thought form.

When attacked by physical beings -

1.) Physical beings operating in the metaphysical world are subject to its laws. Treat it like any other attack. But first-

2.) Eliminate the attacker - Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I come to you and in Jesus name I bind XXXXXXXXXXXX in the reality and in all the realities they are operating in and I sever their silver cord, in Jesus name. Do this to aliens, reptilians, military remote viewers, etc

3.) Prevent them from returning - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I bind all evil spirits that give them their power, authority, ability and weapons and I cut you loose from your assignments, I close every door that was open to you, I take away every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on XXXXXXXXXXXX, I break crush dissolve and destroy every inner hook mechanism that you use to hook yourself into XXXXXXXXXXXX and I command you to leave them now in Jesus name.

Ask God for a shield against the enemy. Father in heaven, in the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you to put around me an impenetrable, impregnable multi-layer, multi-phase, multispectral, multi-frequency domain, multi-dimensional, multi-continuum, multi-timeline shield around my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my other

energy bodies and all components that I consist of, across all space time continuums, time lines, dimensions, universes, across all "bubbles" in the omniverse and across all planes of existence, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

SOUL TIES To CHAKRAS

Note: The following refers to the body's energy centers known as chakras. It doesn't matter if you believe they exist or not. God created them just like he created your arm or leg. The enemy attacks them and since most don't believe they exist, the attack goes unchallenged and the damage will accumulate. Always divide the technology from the superstition. And never go looking for things or exploring outside of God's protection. Just understand they exist and protect them from the enemy. And learn the difference between physical, metaphysical and spiritual.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my BASE chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my SEX chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my SPLEEN chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my HEART chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my THROAT chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my THIRD EYE chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to my CROWN chakra in my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. **BLOCKED CHAKRAS**

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my BASE chakra. In

Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my SEX chakra. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my SPLEEN chakra. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind

these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my HEART chakra. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my THROAT chakra. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my THIRD EYE chakra. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in

Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I bind all Blocks attached to my CROWN chakra. In Jesus' name I bind the strongman over the Blocks attached to my base chakra and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strong man inside of boxes, inside of boxes, to a billion levels deep, with angels reading scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all demons controlling these Blocks and I command you to leave now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these demons and send them where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. In Jesus name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every interconnect support device between these Blocks. In Jesus' name I break, deactivate, cut, sever and destroy every hook device that allows attachment to my chakra, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind all Blocks to my authority in the third heaven and I command you to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, please send angels to bind these Blocks and send them to where you want them to go, in Jesus' name. Father in heaven, please send angels to repair all the damage done to me by these blocks and to change me so that they won't be able to hook into me again, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Cancel Satan's plan in your life

Satan has a plan for everyone's life, just as GOD has a plan for everyone's life. That plan has someone in charge of it and a lot of subordinate spirits directing it. It is a very good idea to get rid of Satan's plan and substitute GOD's plan. In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I bind the strongman over Satan's plan for my life and I toss him off his throne in Jesus name. Father I ask you to send angels to bind this strongman inside of boxes, inside of more boxes to 1,000,000 levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night and day, in Jesus name. Father I ask you to send angels to guard that box so the demons cannot free him, in Jesus name. In Jesus name I bind all demons subordinate to the strongman over Satan's plan for my life. In Jesus name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus name. I command all demons subordinate to the strongman over Satan's plan for my life to leave now, in Jesus name. In Jesus name I bind all other spirits and entities under the command of the strongman over Satan's plan for my life. In Jesus name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every

legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus name. In Jesus name I loose you from all commands, controls, attachments, mind control, programming, agreements, oaths and bonds to the strongman over Satan's plan for my life or any of his subordinates. I command all demons to go where Jesus wants you to go and I command all other entities to go home and never return, in Jesus name I pray, amen.

Akashic Records

While praying one night I was led to believe that the forces of darkness use the Akashic records database against people and that it would in fact be a good idea to remove oneself from it. It is quite possible that Lucifer himself is the owner of such a database. I believe the following prayer accomplished that objective. Father, in the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, crush, destroy and sever every soul tie, hook, link, connection, attachment and device from myself to the Akashic records and from the Akashic records back to myself, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to remove, delete, purge and destroy all my records, images, thoughts, words and actions stored in this system as well as all duplicate copies, backup copies, emergency copies and extra copies stored anywhere in creation, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to totally remove me from every system, database, storage device, archive and library owned or operated by the forces of darkness and to prevent my information from being put back into those systems, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. 13

Akashic Records: A theosophical term referring to an universal filing system which records every occurring thought, word, and action. The records are impressed on a subtle substance called akasha (or Soniferous Ether). In Hindu mysticism this akasha is thought to be the primary principle of nature from which the other four natural principles, fire, air, earth, and water, are created. These five principles also represent the five senses of the human being. Some indicate the akashic records are similar to a Cosmic or collective consciousness. The records have been referred to by different names including the Cosmic Mind, the Universal Mind, the collective unconscious, or the collective subconscious. Others think the akashic records make clairvoyance and psychic perception possible. From an metaphysical database website www.themystica.com

Defeating Electronic Witchcraft (Radionics)

Ask God to have the angels destroy the hardware, software, systems, networks and energy supplies of the attacking installation. Spells can be and are transmitted by radionics.

Ask for help - Heavenly Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I come to you and I praise you and Thank You for the blessings you have given to Stephanie and I. Thank You for keeping us safe and sound against the attacks of the enemy. In Jesus' name I ask you to please free Stephanie from these attacks and keep her safe from the enemy. In Jesus' name, please remove all these things attacking Stephanie and send them

back to whoever sent them, in Jesus' name I Pray, Amen.

Ask for tactical information - Father, In The name Of The Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you to please give me discernment to discover where these attacks are coming from and to give me wisdom, knowledge, understanding and determination to defeat the enemy making these attacks, in Jesus name I pray, amen.

Break curses - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I break every curse, every spell, every psychic prayer and attack put upon Stephanie by any person, place, thing, witch, occult source, psychic source, Reptilian, Draconian, Grey, Insect or any other entity, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into Stephanie from those curses, spells, psychic prayers and attacks. In Jesus' name I cut you spirits loose from all your assignments, I take away every legal ground and legal hold you have on Stephanie and I close every door that was opened to you, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I order every thing that came into Stephanie to leave her now. Father, please send these things back to who or whatever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, Amen.

Change your frequencies - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, Father I ask you to change all of Stephanie's frequencies so that the radionics machines won't be able to lock on to her and so that the enemy won't be able to find her, in Jesus' name I pray, Amen.

Remove energy drains - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break every energy drain put upon Stephanie and I command everything that came into Stephanie from that energy drain to leave her now, in Jesus' name, amen.

Deactivate the radionics machine - In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I bind the strongman over the radionics machine attacking Stephanie and I throw him off his throne, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strongman over the radionics machine attacking Stephanie. I ask you to bind him inside of boxes, inside of boxes, a billion levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all subordinate demons that are directing and controlling the radionics machine attacking Stephanie. I cut you loose from all you assignments, I remove every legal hold and legal ground you have on Stephanie and I close every door that was opened to you, in Jesus' name. I command you to leave the machine now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I command the radionics machine to be dead, deactivated and destroyed permanently, in Jesus' name.

Deactivate the spell - In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I bind the strongman over the spell put upon the object inside the witness well of the radionics machine attacking Stephanie and I throw him off his throne, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name Father I ask you to send angels to bind the strongman over the spell put upon the object inside the witness well of the radionics machine attacking Stephanie. I ask you to bind him inside of boxes, inside of boxes, a billion levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night

and day, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I bind all subordinate demons that are directing and controlling the spell put upon the object inside the witness well of the radionics machine attacking Stephanie. I cut you loose from all your assignments, I remove every legal hold and legal ground you have on Stephanie and I close every door that was opened to you, in Jesus' name. I command you to leave the object now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I command the witness well object to be dead, deactivated and destroyed permanently, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Sever all soul ties - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, cut, sever, dissolve and destroy every soul tie, hook, link and connection attached to Stephanie from any external source, in Jesus' name. I command everything that came into Stephanie from those soul ties, hooks, links and connections to leave her NOW in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to send all these things back to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance. in Jesus' name I pray, Amen.

Praise God for His help - Heavenly Father, In the Name of The Lord Jesus Christ I come to you and I praise you and Thank You for the blessings you have given to me. Thank You for keeping me safe and sound against the attacks of the enemy. In Jesus' name I ask you to please free me from these attacks and keep me safe from the enemy. In Jesus' name, please remove all these things attacking me and send them back to whoever sent them, In Jesus' Name I Pray, Amen.

Ask God for tactical information - Father, In The Name Of The Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you to please give me discernment to discover where these attacks are coming from and to give me wisdom, knowledge, understanding and determination to defeat the enemy making these attacks, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Break general or ordinary attacks on your self (do this a few times) - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I break every curse, every spell, every psychic prayer and attack put upon me by any person, place, thing, witch, occult source, psychic source, Reptilian, Draconian, Grey, Insect or any other entity, In Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those curses, spells, psychic prayers and attacks. In Jesus name I cut all such spirits loose from all your assignments, I take away every legal ground and legal hold you have on me and I close every door that was opened to you, In Jesus' name. In Jesus' name, I order every thing that came into me to leave me now. Father, please send these things back to who or whatever sent them, to bring them to repentance, In Jesus' name, Amen.

Remove any extra soul ties or enemy surprises - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ I break, cut, sever, dissolve and destroy every soul tie, hook, link, connection, attachment and device of an ungodly type attached to me from any external source, in Jesus' name. I command everything that came into me from those soul ties, hooks, links, connections, attachments and devices to leave me NOW in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to send all these things back to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, Amen

Break and remove the energy drain - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, dissolve, sever, smash and destroy every energy drain of every type put upon me and I command everything that came into me from those energy drains to leave me now, in Jesus' name.

Remove all attachments to the energy drain - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, dissolve, sever, smash and destroy every soul tie, hook, link, connection and attachment between myself and whoever or whatever put the energy drain in me and I command everything that came into me from those soul ties, hooks, links, connections or attachments to leave now, in Jesus' name.

Repair the damage - Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you to repair all the damage done to me by this attack. I ask you to reverse all the injury done to my physical body, etheric body, astral body and all my energy bodies, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Remove all relationships and associations to photographs (** VERY IMPORTANT **) - Father, In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I ask you break every soul tie, hook, link, connection, attachment and relationship between myself and every photograph, image, picture, electromagnetic scan, tissue sample, blood sample, dna scan, holographic scan or image that has ever been created of me, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Change your bio frequencies - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, Father I ask you to change all of my frequencies so that the metaphysical science technology won't be able to lock on to me, in Jesus' name, Amen

Attack and destroy the source of the problem - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, Father I ask you to send millions and millions of legions of angels to directly attack the place from which this attack originated. Father, please direct the angels to destroy the hardware, software, systems, files, backup files, networks, routers and energy supplies of the attacking installation, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Destroying a Coven - Disclaimer: The following information is made available to assist believers to resist the attacks of those individuals that have chosen the "left hand" path of the occult (black magic). You know who you are. This article is not an attack upon any group or individual that does not harm others. The response to this article by those that serve the dark side is predictable. I am not responsible for any consequences to anyone as the result of any attack directed against my family or myself. (The real book of shadows declares that you shall not cast upon a child of the living God. You should obey your own religion)

Attacks by Witchcraft from Multiple Targets

The following procedure has proven useful when being attacked by witchcraft from

multiple targets (a coven, triad or other group). When dealing with occultists I have found two main ways to counter their attacks.

Hard way: Whatever was sent to me would be returned to them multiplied by a factor of 1000, 100,000 or a million. After much experience I would now only do this in an emergency if the attacks were very damaging. The problem with this type of countermeasure is that the resources of the enemy are large and that they can attack you in a "swarm" and escalate the battle beyond what you may be able to take. Another problem is that the enemy still exists and the attacks just get bigger. It would be better if the enemy was eliminated and so the source of the attack would vanish.

Soft Way: I believe that this is the more effective type of countermeasure. In this procedure we use spiritual warfare techniques to "disassemble" the attacking group and eliminate each component individually. This takes more prayer, discernment and time, however the end result is more effective and longer lasting. There are five main targets in this counter attack:

1. The strongman over the attack
2. Whoever ordered the attack
3. Whoever executed the attack
4. Any machines or devices involved in the attack
5. The curse, spell or psychic attack itself

When you are being attacked by those trapped in the occult, remember that they are not your enemy. These are human beings, with families, that also have wants and needs and that love, just like you do. They are trapped and ensnared in things that they never knew existed and by the time they learned, it was too late. Many of these people were born into families where they have been abused and/or subjected to mind control since early childhood. All practitioners of the occult suffer from soul fragmentation. After participation in their first initiation, their soul is fragmented and they aren't quite the same person as they were before that procedure. After each ritual less and less of the original soul remains and more and more of the enemy takes hold upon them. God wants these people to be freed, just like He is freeing you.

Your enemies are the entities that influence and control these occultists, whether grey alien, reptilian, draconian, demon, power, principality, world ruler or any other demon or life form.

Occultists are a dime a dozen. Satanist, Wicca witch, Druid witch, Freemason or any member of any secret society or secret church, it doesn't matter. The demonic hierarchy is constantly recruiting new members and burning out and sacrificing old ones. Do not worry about their numbers. Just pray for whomever God puts in your path.

Occultists never win - You should be encouraged to remember that those who practice the occult arts to kill, hurt, influence or control others can never be victorious. Occult

power comes from the demonic world and is limited in strength. An individual practitioner derives power and influence from the number and rank of demonic spirits that have come into them by way of casting spells, performing rituals and direct conjuring of demons. During this learning period soul fragmentation gets worse and as time goes on very little of the original human being remains. This is true whether a person is born into an occult surrounding or whether they are trained by occult books and the demons contained within them. An individual human body can only be subject to a certain amount of this abuse before it begins to break down and various diseases appear. By the time the practitioner realizes what is happening, it is too late.

As time goes on they require more and more life force energy to keep the demons at bay. They are forced to steal this energy from other beings (animal and human) by the use of sex, ritual and sacrifice. High-level initiates frequently utilize the techniques related to tantra yoga to steal energy from children during ritual. Eventually the practitioner is unable to obtain enough energy and they are taken over completely or destroyed. The occultist has only two choices. They can attack you and they will be defeated and probably damaged in the fight. Or they can ignore you and search for easier prey.

Also remember that you are soldier and it is your job to do whatever God tells you, nothing else. It is not your job to save the world by yourself or to compare yourself with any other person. Stay on your path. Learn and study and God will put you to work. In contrast to the occultist, the life of the believer in The Lord Jesus Christ has no such limitations or problems. Because of the shed blood of Jesus, the believer is spiritually at the same level as the creator of the universe Himself! No enemy of any kind can ever defeat the believer. Every enemy of Jesus Christ was defeated when Jesus was resurrected over 2000 years ago. These enemies of Jesus Christ are just living on borrowed time. It is clear to me that God gives his children complete victory over the enemy's attacks even so far as changing the very structure of space-time itself so that the enemy's devices will be brought to nothing. All we have to do is put the world behind us, stand forward, have faith in our Lord and determination in ourselves. Always remember that by praying for the enemy and helping turn them away from the dark side, you do massive damage to the kingdom of Satan. The results echo throughout the kingdom of darkness and do much to undermine Satan's authority and power.

Soft Way -

Eliminate the strong man over the attack - In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break the power of this attack over me. In Jesus' name I bind the strong man over this attack and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to bind this strong man inside of boxes, inside of more boxes to a billion levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to guard that box so the demons cannot free him, in Jesus' name.

Eliminate subordinates of the strong man over the attack - In Jesus' name I bind all

demons subordinate to the strong man over this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all demons subordinate to the strong man over this attack upon me to leave now, in Jesus' name.

****The "strong man" is a demon that has delegated authority over a certain thing. No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house. Mark 3:27 KJV**

Eliminate slaves of the strong man over the attack - In Jesus' name I bind all other spirits and entities under the command of the strong man over this attack upon me and in Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal bond that you have on me, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I loose you from all commands, controls, attachments, mind control, programming, agreements, oaths and bonds to the strongman over this attack upon me or the subordinates of the strong man and I command all demons to go where Jesus' wants you to go and I command all other entities to go home and never return, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate demonic infrastructure of the strong man over the attack - In Jesus' name I break, crush, sever, dissolve, smash and destroy all the demonic infrastructure of this strong man. Father, I ask you to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of millions of legions of angels to attack and destroy this strong man's computers, networks, programs, storage devices, data files, backup data files, communication lines and power sources and every other component of his infrastructure that I do not know about, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Break ties with originator of the attack - In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I break, dissolve, sever, crush & destroy every ungodly soul tie, hook, link, attachment and connection between myself and the originator of this attack and between the originator of this attack and myself in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind every thing that came into me from those connections. In Jesus' name I close every door that was open to those things, I take away every legal bond and every legal hold they have on me and I cut them loose from all their assignments, in Jesus' name. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ I order every thing that came into me to leave now. Father, In Jesus' name I ask you to send angels to bind up these things and return them to whoever sent them, to bring them to repentance, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate the strong man over the originator of the attack - In Jesus' name I bind the strong man over the originator of this attack and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to bind this strong man inside of boxes, inside of more boxes to 1,000,000 levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to guard that box so the demons cannot free him, in Jesus' name.

Eliminate subordinates of the strong man over the originator of the attack- In Jesus' name I bind all demons subordinate to the strong man over the originator of this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all demons subordinate to the strong man over the originator of this attack upon me to leave now, in Jesus' name.

Eliminate slaves of the strong man over the originator of the attack- In Jesus' name I bind all spirits, entities, slaves and prisoners under the command of the strong man over the originator of this attack upon me and in Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I loose you from all commands, controls, attachments, mind control, programming, agreements, oaths and bonds to the strong man over the originator of this attack upon me or the subordinates of the strong man and I command all demons to go where Jesus' wants you to go and I command all other entities to go home and never return, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate demonic infrastructure of the strong man over the originator of the attack - In Jesus' name I break, crush, sever, dissolve, smash and destroy all the demonic infrastructure of this strong man. Father, I ask you to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of millions of legions of angels to attack and destroy this strong man's computers, networks, programs, storage devices, data files, backup data files, communication lines and power sources and every other component of his infrastructure that I do not know about, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate originator of the attack- Heavenly Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, sever, smash, dissolve and destroy every curse, spell, psychic prayer and attack put upon me by the originator of this attack in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In Jesus' name I break every soul tie, hook, link, attachment, connection and device between myself and the originator of this attack and between the originator of this attack and myself, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind everything that came into me from these soul ties, hooks, links and connections and I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close all doors open to you and I take away every legal hold and legal ground you have to attack me, in Jesus' name. In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break every curse, spell and psychic prayer that made the originator of this attack the way they are. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send as many legions of angels as necessary to bind all demons in the originator of this attack, that give them their power, rank, prestige, wealth, metaphysical abilities and position and I ask you to remove those demons and send them far away, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, crush and destroy all bonds of mind control and coercion this entity is under and I cancel and void all oaths, contracts and agreements this entity is under, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to free the mind of originator of this attack and allow them choose their destiny without influence of any kind, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate subordinates of the originator of the attack - In Jesus' name I bind all demons and entities subordinate to the originator of this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all subordinates to the originator of this attack upon me to leave now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, crush and destroy all bonds of mind control and coercion these subordinates are under and I cancel and void all oaths, contracts and agreements that control them, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to free the mind of these subordinates and allow them choose their destiny without influence of any kind, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate slaves of the originator of the attack- In Jesus' name I bind all slaves, prisoners and remaining entities of the originator of this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all slaves and prisoners of the originator of this attack upon me to leave now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, crush and destroy all bonds of mind control and coercion these slaves and prisoners are under and I cancel and void all oaths, contracts and agreements that control them, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to free the mind of these slaves and prisoners and allow them choose their destiny without influence of any kind, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate infrastructure of the originator of the attack- Father, I ask you to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of millions of legions of angels to attack and destroy the computers, networks, programs, storage devices, data files, backup data files, communication lines and power sources and every other component of the infrastructure of the originator of this attack, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate the strong man over the attacker(s) - In Jesus' name I bind the strong man over the attacker executing this attack and I toss him off his throne in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to bind this strongman inside of boxes, inside of more boxes to 1,000,000 levels deep, with angels singing scripture to him night and day, in Jesus' name. Father I ask you to send angels to guard that box so the demons cannot free him, in Jesus' name.

Eliminate subordinates of the strong man over the attacker(s) - In Jesus' name I bind all demons subordinate to the strong man over the attacker executing this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all demons subordinate to the strong man over the attacker to leave now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I loose you from all commands, controls, attachments, mind control, programming, agreements, oaths and bonds to the strong man over the attacker and I command all demons to go where Jesus' wants you to go and I command all other entities to go home and never return, in Jesus' name I

pray, amen.

Eliminate slaves of the strong man over the attacker(s) - In Jesus' name I bind all other spirits, entities, slaves and prisoners under the command of the strong man over the attacker executing this attack upon me and in Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I loose you from all commands, controls, attachments, mind control, programming, agreements, oaths and bonds to the strong man over the attacker executing this attack upon me or the subordinates of the strong man and I command all demons to go where Jesus' wants you to go and I command all other entities to go home and never return, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate demonic infrastructure of the strong man over the attacker(s) - In Jesus' name I break, crush, sever, dissolve, smash and destroy all the demonic infrastructure of this strong man. Father, I ask you to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of millions of legions of angels to attack and destroy this strongman's computers, networks, programs, storage devices, data files, backup data files, communication lines and power sources and every other component of his infrastructure that I do not know about, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate the attacker (each member of the attacking group) Heavenly Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, sever, smash, dissolve and destroy every curse, spell, psychic prayer and attack put upon me by these attacking forces in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In Jesus' name I break every soul tie, hook, link, attachment, connection and device between myself and the attacker and between the attacker and myself, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I bind everything that came into me from these soul ties, hooks, links and connections and I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close all doors open to you and I take away every legal hold and legal ground you have to attack me, in Jesus' name. In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I break every curse, spell and psychic prayer that made the attacker the way they are. In Jesus' name, Father I ask you to send as many legions of angels as necessary to bind all demons in the this attacker, that give them their power, rank, prestige, wealth, metaphysical abilities and position and I ask you to remove those demons and send them far away, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, crush and destroy all bonds of mind control and coercion this entity is under and I cancel and void all oaths, contracts and agreements this entity is under, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to free the mind of this attacker and allow them choose their destiny without influence of any kind, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate subordinates of the attacker(s) In Jesus' name I bind all demons subordinate to the attacker executing this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all demons subordinate to this attacker to leave now, in Jesus' name.

Free the slaves of the attacker(s) - In Jesus' name I bind all slaves, prisoners and remaining entities of the attacker executing this attack upon me. In Jesus' name I cut you loose from all your assignments, I close every door that was opened to you and I cancel every legal hold and every legal ground that you have on me, in Jesus' name. I command all slaves and prisoners of the attacker executing this attack upon me to leave now, in Jesus' name. In Jesus' name I break, crush and destroy all bonds of mind control and coercion these slaves and prisoners are under and I cancel and void all oaths, contracts and agreements that control them, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to free the mind of these slaves and prisoners and allow them choose their destiny without influence of any kind, in Jesus' name I pray, amen

Eliminate infrastructure of the attacker(s)- Father, I ask you to please send hundreds, hundreds, hundreds and hundreds of billions of legions of angels to attack and destroy the computers, networks, programs, storage devices, data files, backup data files, communication lines and power sources and every other component of the infrastructure of the attackers executing this attack upon me, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

Eliminate the curse, spell or psychic attack itself - Heavenly Father, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, sever, smash, dissolve and destroy every curse, spell, psychic prayer and attack put upon me by any person, place, thing, witch, occult source, psychic source, machine, reptilian, draconian, grey, insect or any other entity, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I break, crush, sever, smash, dissolve and destroy every satanic attack, druid witch attack, wicca witch attack, kabbalah witch attack, wizard attack, shaman attack, witchdoctor attack, witchcraft attack, vampire attack, werewolf attack, santaria attack, voodoo attack, magical attack, sorcery attack, luciferian attack, demonic attack, satanic attack, psychic attack, telepathic attack, mental attack, remote viewing attack, mind control attack, radionics attack, psychotronic attack, psionic attack, death signal attack, disease signal attack, scalar wave attack, tesla wave attack, laser wave attack, ELF attack, RF attack, microwave attack, magnetic attack, acoustic attack, infrared attack and every kind of attack that I don't know the name of from :Every person, place, thing, witch, occult source, psychic source, machine, satanist, druid witch, wicca witch, kabbalah witch, wizard, shaman, witchdoctor, vampire, werewolf, santaria practitioner, voodoo practitioner, remote viewing operator, radionics operator, psychotronics operator, psionic operator, pine gap group, MIB group, government group, witches, satanist or masonic group, new world order group, shadow government group, illuminati group, MJ12 group, faction 1 group, faction 2 group, faction 3 group, faction 4 group, NSA group, NRO group, CIA group, FBI group, NIMA Group, DOJ Group, DON group, ACIO group, ASIO group, PSICORPS Group, MJTF Group, military group, intelligence group, Army group, Navy group, Air Force group, Marine Corps group, NIS group, DIA group, OSI group, ONI group, OSS Group, UFOS group, MI5 group, MI6 group, Mars Defence Force group, Mars Intelligence Force group, Mars Project group, reptilian group, draconian group, grey group, insect group and every group I don't know the name of, in Jesus' name I pray, amen. In the name of The Lord Jesus Christ, I bind everything that came

into me from those attacks. In Jesus' name I close every door that was opened to you, I take away every legal hold and legal ground that you have on me and I cut you loose from all your assignments, in Jesus' name I pray, amen.

In Jesus' name I command everything that came into me from those attacks to leave me now, in Jesus' name. Father, I ask you to send these things back to whoever sent them to me, to bring them to repentance. In Jesus' name I pray, amen.

www.metatech.org
Email: info@metatech.org

Copyright ©: Michael Relfe 2005

Permission is granted to anyone to reproduce this article ONLY on the condition that the WHOLE article is reproduced and that a link is provided to www.metatech.org

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.

John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

by Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RFcontents.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

- 1 - The Multi-Billion Dollar Myth
- 2 - The Saintly Sinner
- 3 - The Family That Preys Together
- 4 - Profit x Philanthropy = Power (The Power of Foundations)
- 5 - Yes, Virginia, There Is An Establishment
- 6 - The Rockefeller Mediocracy
- 7 - Surrender By Consent
- 8 - Surrender By Conquest
- 9 - Building The Big Red Machine
- 10 - The People Planners
- 11 - The Great Energy Swindle
- 12 - The Eternal Power Behind The Throne
- 13 - Was Nixon Watergated?
- Epilogue

Introduction (1975) written by Lawrence P. McDonald, Member of Congress

Dear Reader:

The super rich in America enjoy power and prerogatives un-imaginable to most of us. Who can conceive of owning a private empire that includes 100 homes, 2,500 servants, untold thousands of luxuries, and untold millions of dollars? America has a royal family of finance that has known such riches for generations. It is, of course, the Rockefellers. But if the Rockefellers were content with their wealth, if their riches had satisfied their desires, this book would not have been written. And I would not be urging you to read it. Money alone is not enough to quench the thirst and lusts of the super-rich. Instead, many of them use their vast wealth, and the influence such riches give them, to achieve even more power. Power of a magnitude never dreamed of by the tyrants and despots of earlier ages. Power on a world wide scale. Power over people, not just products.

The Rockefeller File is not fiction. It is a compact, powerful and frightening presentation of what may be the most important story of our lifetime, the drive of the Rockefellers and their allies to create a one world government, combining super-capitalism and Communism under the same tent, all under their control. For more than one hundred years, since the days when John D. Rockefeller Sr. used every devious strategy he could devise to create a gigantic oil monopoly, enough books have been written about

the Rockefellers to fill a library. I have read many of them. And to my knowledge, not one has dared reveal the most vital part of the Rockefeller story: that the Rockefellers and their allies have, for at least fifty years, been carefully following a plan to use their economic power to gain political control of first America, and then the rest of the world.

Do I mean conspiracy? Yes, I do.

I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and incredibly evil in intent. You will find the truth-often surprising, sometimes unpleasant, always vital-in the pages that follow. Gary Allen has done a masterful job of combining the hundreds of scattered facts and hidden clues of the Rockefeller puzzle until one unmistakable pattern emerges. The picture that is revealed when The Rockefeller File is finally opened may shock you. In this book, you will learn why the Rockefellers follow the policies they do, what their goals are, where they intend to take America ... and why it is essential they be stopped. I urge you to read The Rockefeller File and to encourage your friends to do the same.

November 1975
LAWRENCE P. Mc DONALD
Member of Congress

Chapter One

The Multi-Billion Dollar Myth

“If you're thinking of colossal economic power, it doesn't exist. We have investments, but not control.”
-Nelson Rockefeller

At his Vice Presidential confirmation hearings, Nelson A. Rockefeller was as solemn and serious as P. T. Barnum swearing his freak show denizens were the real Mc Coy when he told the assembled solons:

"I hope that the myth or misconception about the extent of the family's control over the economy of this country will be totally brought out and exposed and dissipated ...There is not this network of control which is popularly conceived."

The Senators could not have been more polite. Nobody guffawed. The transcript does not indicate that they even tittered. After all, fools seldom get elected to the Senate these days. Nelson and David, as leaders of the Rockefeller Clan, are the nation's undisputed economic kings. No politician with enough savvy to be elected dog catcher laughs at a king. Guessing the magnitude of the Rockefeller financial empire has been a favorite indoor sport since the turn of the century. In a front-page story on September 29, 1916, the New York Times reported that family patriarch John D. Rockefeller's oil holdings alone were worth \$500 million, and that he was America's first billionaire. Eight hours after the story appeared his oil shares had increased in value by a tidy \$8 million.

Not a bad return for a single day's labor, even for a Rockefeller.

Rockefeller Brothers in formal attireThe Brothers Rockefeller, inheritors of a colossal fortune, are using their massive wealth, power, and prestige to create what they call the "New World Order." Seen at right (from left to right) are David, Chairman of the Board of both the Council on Foreign Relations and the Chase Manhattan Bank; Winthrop [deceased 1973]; John D. III [deceased 1978] an advocate of people control; Nelson [deceased 1979], the "political" Rockefeller; and Laurance [deceased 2004]. After years of planning and campaigning, a brilliant coup d'etat has finally installed Nelson in the White House, without the risk of an election. About this period, however, the picture of the family's growing financial might becomes more murky. The Rockefellers began hiding their wealth from the public and the tax collector -in trusts and foundations. As reported in the Washington Post: For two generations, the great fortune passed down by John D. has been fractionated and made more complex by increasing layers of trusts and closely held companies, where no public reports are required, none volunteered, and all inquiries politely rebuffed.

The Rockefellers invented a scheme, used by the super rich today, whereby the more money you appear to give away, the richer and more powerful you become. Through the help of captive politicians, guided by some bright boys in the family law offices, legislation was written and passed which would protect the Rockefellers and other elite super-rich from the repressive taxation they have foisted on everyone else. The key to this system is giving up ownership but retaining control. For example, most people don't believe they really own something unless they retain title to it in their own name. The Rockefellers know this is a big mistake. Often it is better to have your assets owned by a trust or a foundation-which you control-than to have them in your own name.

For example, when Judge Kenesaw Mountain Landis ordered Standard Oil broken up back in 1911, sly old John D. simply created some new foundations and gave his stock to them. The net effect was the same as if you took your wallet out of your right-hand pocket and put it in the left. In this case, however, Rockefeller not only managed to avoid income taxes, but also escaped the probate, estate and inheritance taxes which have ravaged the wealth of those not in the know.

So three generations of Rockefellers have been - giving away millions of dollars - giving much of it to themselves. For example, if a Rockefeller gives a million dollars worth of stock in the Titanic Oil Corporation to the Dogood Foundation, which the family controls, he is not really out one million bucks. All he has done is transfer title of the securities to an alter ego. Of course, the foundation may then give away some of the money, or, more likely, donate some of the stock's future earnings to some allegedly worthwhile cause. But, as the few investigations by Congress into this devious field have shown, in the case of the Rockefellers such bequests somehow end up increasing the Rockefeller financial or political power.

The upshot is that, through the past six decades, the public has had no way 'even to

estimate Rockefeller wealth, let alone accurately measure the family's power and influence. But we can make some logical extrapolations from the few facts that are available. We know that through the magic of compound interest (as they say down at your friendly savings and loan branch), one dollar invested at the modest rate of five % per annum will double in thirteen years. This means that if the Rockefellers were earning only five % per year (a return they would find laughable), that modest \$1 billion fortune in 1916 would have grown to over billion today.

The late Stewart Alsop, a reporter who had excellent sources in the Eastern Liberal Establishment (a euphemism for the financial, political, academic and media Mafia controlled by the Rockefellers), used to scoff at the usually "accepted " Fortune magazine estimate of the family's fortune at between \$1 and \$2 billion.

"It would not be at all surprising " Alsop concluded in his book: Nixon and Rockefeller (published in 1960), "if all the Rockefeller family assets, all the Rockefeller controlled money, as well as the Rockefeller owned money came to something like 10 billion dollars." If Alsop is correct, the Rockefeller holdings would now be a rather comfortable nest egg of some \$25 billion.

In view of the fact that the past fifteen years have produced much economic growth (as well, as much inflation), it could well be that \$25 billion is a reasonable, even a conservative figure.

Of course the family has never admitted being worth even a sizable fraction of this amount. When originally queried by the Senate Committee, good old' Nelson estimated his personal fortune at a paltry \$33 million. After some very mild prodding by the Committee, this modest estimate was increased by 660 %.

The Vice Presidential hopeful eventually admitted to being worth a more respectable \$218 million-a sum, incidentally, that is greater than the combined wealth of all 37 Presidents in this country's history.

So great was public suspicion of the Rockefeller wealth that the family's financial adviser, J. Richardson Dilworth, was invited to testify before the House judiciary Committee. Dilworth became the Rockefeller family's key money manipulator in 1958. Prior to joining the Rockefellers he had been a partner in Kuhn, Loeb & Co., perhaps the most politically powerful international banking firm in the world. Kuhn, Loeb was, and still may be, a satellite of the immensely rich and powerful Rothschild family of Europe. Historically, the Kuhn, Loeb name has been synonymous with financial success and political intrigue, dating back to participation through senior partner Jacob Schiff in bankrolling the Bolshevik revolution in Russia.* (see None Dare Call It Conspiracy)

In the past, the Rockefellers have both competed with and cooperated with the Rothschilds. Dilworth's leaving Kuhn, Loeb & Co. to take control of the Rockefeller family purse strings was considered significant by students of the international financial and

political machinations of the super-rich.

Dilworth maintains an office designated as Rockefeller Family and Associates, occupying three entire floors at 30 Rockefeller Plaza. Rockefeller Family and Associates is not a legal entity or corporation; it is simply a name to describe the organization which coordinates and manages the investments of the 84 descendants of John D. Rockefeller, Jr.

With the well-oiled assurance of a successful mortician the urbane, sophisticated Dilworth laid to rest the committee's concern over the family's financial muscle. He used five charts, crammed with statistics, to dispel the notion that the family exercises inordinate power over the nation's economy. Rocky's critics found it difficult to dispute Dilworth's bewildering collection of figures; at times they could hardly keep up with them. The whole performance was as confusing as an Eisenhower press conference, and probably as deliberate.

As one observer commented:

"the talk of convertible stocks, coupons and fiduciary obligations and the fact the vast holdings of The Rockefeller Foundation and other family-collected funds were not included in Dilworth's presentation left most members little more enlightened than they had been."

According to Dilworth, the 84 living Rockefellers are worth a mere \$1,033,988,000. (Presumably he rounded off the figures to the nearest thousand dollars.) The bulk of the assets disclosed by Dilworth were held in two trusts, one established by John D. Jr. in 1934 for his children and one set up in 1952 for his grandchildren.

But according to many sources, the Rockefellers have as many as 200 trusts and foundations, and it is possible they have hundreds, even thousands more. Why bother with so many? For one very simple reason: So that assets can be moved, merged, and manipulated so smoothly and so quickly that the public-and just as important, the tax experts from the Treasury Department-have no way of knowing just how much money is where.

Suppose you had three buckets, one empty, two filled with water. Is there any way you could pour water from one bucket to another so quickly an observer could not tell how much water you had?

But suppose, instead, you had five thousand buckets. And a hundred persons to help pour. And you were allowed to keep all but a few buckets and a few pourers hidden behind a high wall. Would your chances be better to keep your -liquid assets - secret? So it is with the Rockefellers. All trusts are not equal. Only a handful of attorneys in the country know how to establish the type of trusts the Rockefellers have. These specialized trusts are most emphatically not the sort your friendly local solicitor can

create for you. They not only can eliminate probate, cut inheritance taxes, and reduce income taxes; unlike corporations, they can achieve almost total privacy. Theoretically, trustees can, within the privacy of their directors' meetings, create more and more trusts ad infinitum. With a little effort, taxes disappear. With more effort, even the value of the holdings can be completely hidden.

This explains why the Rockefellers use so many trusts. The fact is that we really don't know how many trusts the family has established. It may be thousands, or tens of thousands. Remember Nelson's explanation for the embarrassing fact that he did not pay any income tax in 1970-his trust fund managers had done a lot of shifting of investments in 1969. You can bet they moved their assets to accomplish this!

In testifying before the Judiciary Committee, Dilworth did not discuss the family's holdings by individuals, but presented them as a single package. Dilworth said he had received "unanimous permission" from the Rockefeller family to make public the total figures of their holdings. "This in itself has been a unique experience, since it runs so completely against the grain of what we in the office consider to be one of our major responsibilities- the preservation of the separate identity and highly personal treatment of each account," he said. "Like other Americans, they value highly their right of personal privacy."

More importantly, the privacy within the trusts can conceal whatever assets the Rockefellers decided not to make public. If the family had chosen to open up the minutes of its trustees' meetings to Congressional investigators, we might have some idea of the true financial status of the family. No such suggestion was even whispered. We really have only the Rockefellers' word for the amount of wealth they control, and they obviously have a vested interest in minimizing its size.

How about assets hidden in foreign countries? Are there Swiss bank accounts? Rocky says no, but he could be telling the literal truth, yet have foreign accounts held by trusts or other nominees, or securities "in street name" (that is, in the name of a brokerage firm such as Merrill Lynch). Or assets can be held in a custodial account of a bank, such as (for example) Chase Manhattan.

All that we know for sure is the first time Rocky was asked about his wealth he swore it was a paltry \$33 million; later he admitted the figure was six (6) times higher. A slight miscalculation which anyone might make.

We are supposed to swallow the propaganda that the Rockefellers are merely middle-class millionaires, not even in the same financial ball park as Howard Hughes or those Texas wheeler-dealers. But, "Hideout Howard" and the Dallas money crowd are relative Johnny-Come-Latelys to the world of high finance. The Rockefellers have been refining oil for over a century and running banks for 75 -years. Although it cannot be proven because the evidence is hidden, few sophisticates swallow Dilworth's \$1 billion figure-

which does not even include any personal residential property, jewelry or other personal belongings; nor does it include Nelson's art collection, which he has valued (conservatively, we must assume) at \$35 million.

Nor are the Rockefeller homesteads your basic tract bungalows. The main homes of the clan are located at Pocantico Hills in New York. Established 45 years ago by old John D., the land alone was worth \$50 million in 1930. Their value today defies estimate. When opened to the press for the first time in 1959, at the time of the marriage of Nelson's son Steven, the estate, with its 70 miles of private roads, was said to be 4,180 acres in size. Earlier reports claimed 7,500 acres. In 1929 there were 75 buildings occupied by the Rockefellers and their attendants; over 100 families lived on the estate. One addition has been a \$4.5 million underground archives to store family records. One wag has described the palatial Pocantico Hills as the kind of place God would have built if he had had the money.

No expense was spared by the family to remove minor blemishes on their pastoral paradise.

The senior Rockefeller gave the New York Central Railroad \$700,000 to move its tracks, and \$1.5 million to a small college to shove off.

Among the other chateaux owned by Nelson is the enormous Monte Sacro Ranch in Venezuela, his coffee plantation in Ecuador (the one where Juan Valdez waits for the perfect day to pick the beans), his several farms in Brazil, his 32-room Fifth Avenue duplex in New York City, the mansion in Washington, D. C., the little hideaway at Seal Harbor, Maine, etc., etc., etc.*

In addition, at last count the Rockefellers owned seven huge ranches. Earlier this year 1975, Nelson bought 18,000 empty Texas acres for -outdoor recreation.

It is doubtful if any of the Rockefeller women will ever have to spend the night at the YWCA. The four of them have about 100 residences to choose from, including John D. III's spacious Beekman Place apartment in Manhattan, Laurance's sumptuous resorts in Hawaii and Puerto Rico, Nelson's Venezuela Finca, (large enough to swallow the entire city of New York), and David's Caribbean home.

Needless to say, it takes an army of underlings to operate these elegant pads. There are 500 full-time domestics, gardeners, guards and chauffeurs at Pocantico Hills alone, 45 at the family's Seal Harbor, Maine, retreat, and 15 in Nelson's Fifth Avenue apartment. All told, it has been estimated the Rockefeller women have at their beck and call about 2,500 servants.

Because the Rockefellers are forever on the wing-in their private jet fleets-each residence is permanently staffed, and nightly the sheets are turned down. One never knows when the boss might pop in.

Of the corporate holdings described by Dilworth, the largest, of course, is Exxon, the new name for Standard Oil of New Jersey, one of the companies formed when John D. Rockefeller, Sr. was ordered to de-monopolize the Standard Oil Company. The stock directly owned by the family (not counting that held by such family controlled entities as banks and foundations) amounts to \$156,7 millions. Number two on Dilworth's list is Rockefeller mere \$98 million. Anyone who accepts this estimate of the Center's worth is probably negotiating to swap his life time savings for sole proprietorship in the Brooklyn Bridge. The Los Angeles Times observed on September 30, 1974 :

* The Congressional hearings revealed that two houses in Washington "ostensibly owned by a Rockefeller attorney" actually belong to Nelson.

Nobody but the stockholders (the four surviving Rockefeller brothers-Nelson, John D.III, David and Laurance - their sister, Abby, and the heirs of their brother Winthrop, who died in 1973, and a handful of Wall Street bankers) know its true value, but the educated guess of New York's real estate crowd is that Rockefeller Center, land and buildings, is worth \$1 billion.

Next in line in the family portfolio is \$85-million worth of stock in Standard of California, followed by \$72.6 million worth of IBM. Companies in which the family holds \$10 million or more in stock include Chase Manhattan Bank, Mobil Oil Corp., Eastman Kodak, General Electric, Texas Instruments, and Minnesota Mining and Manufacturing. Altogether the Rockefellers own a significant portion of some 50 major American companies.

So extensive are the family's holdings in securities that the Dilworth operation spreads over three entire floors at Rockefeller Center, and requires 154 full-time employees to manage the security portfolios. Working under Dilworth's supervision are fifteen top financial experts, who also double and triple in brass by serving on the boards of directors of nearly 100 corporations with combined assets of some \$70 billion.

When testifying before the judiciary Committee, Dilworth's main objective was to fortify Nelson's statement that his family's reputed financial power was a - myth - concocted by evildoers. "If you're thinking of colossal economic power, it doesn't exist. We have investments, but not control," claimed Rocky.

"It should be stressed that both the family members and their investment advisers are totally uninterested in controlling anything," parroted Dilworth. "The family members are simply investors. The aim and hope of the advisers is over time to achieve a reasonable total return for our clients." So seriously was the whole performance taken that not even a wink could be, detected in the hearing room, much less a discreet nudge under the table.

Dilworth maintained that members of the family do not coordinate their investments.

Their sharply differing views on investments, social and environmental policies, Dilworth claimed, have prevented them from ever voting their stock in unison. "There is no grand design or overall pattern," the Rockefeller hireling assured the committee. Dilworth went on to say that the last time the family interfered in the management of a company was in 1928 when John D. Sr. and Jr. forced Standard Oil Company (Indiana) to remove a chief executive.

Such intervention now, purred Dilworth, is "totally foreign to this family. In the 17 years I've been on this job, I've never seen this family try to push people around."

The Wall Street Journal sprang to the defense of the family on September 25, 1974:

... "while Mr. Rockefeller is a bit modest about his economic clout, it is true that there are no individuals left in this society who are wealthy enough to alone substantially influence economic events. The wealth accumulated by John D. and the other tycoons of his era is diffused through a vast economy, controlled by foundations, trusts and the managers of large broadly based corporations. Power is diffused along with it"

In April 1958, when it was reported that J. Richardson Dilworth, the man with the most snobbish sounding name since Junius Pierpont Morgan or Jackie Gleason's immortal Reginald van Gleason, was appointed to his present position, the New York Times explained that the organization "manages and supervises" the Rockefeller family investments. The phrase "manages and supervises" suggests a coordinated effort at directing family finances. If the Rockefellers were not interested in maximizing their economic leverage, it would seem logical that each would pursue his own interests separately and retain his or her own battery of experts.

Dilworth makes it sound as if the family has widely divergent views on social, economic and political questions. Yet we have not been able to find a single significant occasion when the four sons and daughter of John D. Rockefeller, Jr. differed.*

And is it not curious that no member of the Judiciary Committee chose to grill Mr. Dilworth about the alleged disagreements which prevent the family from acting in financial unison? The New Yorker of January 16, 1965, tells us that the brothers and sister Abby "get together two or three times a year to discuss matters of interest to all of them." The purpose of the conferences is to "collide and coalesce," as one of their senior advisers described it.

Charles B. Smith, a top Dilworth, lieutenant, was a bit more forthright than his boss: "Our goal, like everybody else's, is to make wads and wads of money for the Rockefeller family." The Rockefeller family likes money. But, once you have achieved the ultimate of opulence in your standard of living (and the Rockefellers reached that plateau decades ago), making money for its own sake becomes a fairly academic exercise.

Most people relax after they have reached the point of economic comfort and security. But, for some individuals, the ultimate ego trip has been the pursuit of power. In bygone days the rare individual with a manic desire for power seized a throne, or led conquering armies. Now that is all passé. Today, more worlds are conquered in board rooms than on battle fields. And, as we shall see, what happens on battle fields is often the result of decisions made in board rooms.

All of us can name plenty of tyrants and despots from the past. Genghis Khan, Alexander the Great, Napoleon, Hitler, Stalin - these men brought misery and death to millions of people in the course of realizing their own perverted ambitions. But because the overwhelming majority of people do not possess such a psychotic thirst for power, they find it all but impossible to recognize its presence in others.

* One subject on which the family is unanimous is furthering Nelson's political ambitions; the Rockefellers have contributed a staggering \$25 million to various campaigns promoting Nelson for the Presidency.

Most Americans just want to provide decent lives and comfortable futures for themselves and their families. They are willing to work hard to achieve the necessities of life and even many luxuries. But they could no more conceive of scheming, -plotting and conniving to become economic commissars or kings than they would be interested in abandoning civilization for life as headhunters along the Amazon.

It is Mr. Average American and his family, however, who pay the price for the megalomania of the empire builders. Especially since our domestic would-be tyrants learned long ago that a political economic conspiracy can become far more powerful than a criminal one-and is far, far safer for the participants.

Whether or not such megalomania is carried by genes we do not know. What can be shown is that it has existed for at least three generations in the Rockefeller family. Despite the protests of the Rockefellers and their hirelings that they are totally uninterested in controlling anything, a survey of the evidence will reveal an all-consuming passion for control over everything and everybody.

The House of Rockefeller is not just a wealthy and successful family. Instead, it is an Empire. No other family has deliberately sought control over so many institutions which affect every facet of American life. Whether it is government, business, energy, banking, the media, religion or education, at the apex of the power structure you will find Rockefeller money and Rockefeller front men and agents. Such total persuasiveness, influencing every important aspect of American life, cannot be happenstance.

Gary Allen

Chapter 2: The Saintly Sinner

Dedication: to : Floyd Paxton - Freedom never had a truer champion - I never had a better friend. (Gary Allen)

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

War is a Racket

[Editor's Note: Smedley Butler is my idea of a true American patriot. Born into an upper class Quaker family from Pennsylvania, he dropped out of the elite Haverford School at age 16 in order to join the Marines with the outbreak of the Spanish American War against Spain (Cuba) in 1898. He lied about his age and was commissioned a second lieutenant. He was first wounded at Guantanamo; then fighting the Boxer Rebellion in China in 1900, in Honduras in 1903 protecting the American consulate, at the Battle of Veracruz, Mexico in 1914 and in Haiti in 1915. His bravery under fire earned him the Congressional Medal of Honor twice, along with top medals from the Marine Corps and the government of France (First World War).

His father, Thomas S. Butler, was a judge who became a US congressman for 31 years and was chairman of the House Naval Affairs Committee during the Harding and Coolidge administrations. Smedley's high ranking within the military and his father's high position within the government gave him the opportunity to see the Big Picture and the Money Boys behind the scenes. He learned in the first half of the twentieth century what I had only learned in the closing decade of that century. Simply stated : modern wars are maneuvered and engineered into existence in order to generate obscene profits for behind-the-scenes corporate manipulators whose sons and daughters never serve or die in those wars.

Regardless of age, after having served in the military (and especially in a war zone), you feel a sense of connectedness and camaraderie with all who have served or are currently serving. It's frustrating to get derogatory mail from service personnel who are under the same delusions about the government and our "mission" that I had once assumed. Smedley Butler published this short book in order to SAVE the lives of young American military personnel, to SAVE the unnecessary tax yoke placed on the American citizen, and to preserve the sovereignty of this nation. He was a true patriot because he could recognize the truth from the mountain of lies that we are fed by the government and their stooges in the press. He wasn't about to sit back in silence while the manipulators were setting the stage for World War Two.

In the six years prior to his death in 1940 (at age 58), he was actively trying to expose a plot by wealthy industrialists to take over control of the administration of Franklin D. Roosevelt in a military coup. Today, we know that such a 'takeover' of the country did occur during the Roosevelt administration, albeit in a silent and bloodless manner. Today we live with the legacy of that takeover and face the same daunting task of educating the American public to the misadventure of war and the reality of the betrayal at the Top...Ken Adachi]

By USMC Major General Smedley D. Butler (1881-1940)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/smedleywarisracket.shtml>
Published 1935

<http://www.lexrex.com/enlightened/articles/warisaracket.htm>

Chapter One

Maj. General Smedley Butler, USMCWar is a racket. It always has been.

It is possibly the oldest, easily the most profitable, surely the most vicious. It is the only one international in scope. It is the only one in which the profits are reckoned in dollars and the losses in lives.

A racket is best described, I believe, as something that is not what it seems to the

majority of the people. Only a small "inside" group knows what it is about. It is conducted for the benefit of the very few, at the expense of the very many. Out of war a few people make huge fortunes.

In the [First] World War, a mere handful garnered the profits of the conflict. At least 21,000 new millionaires and billionaires were made in the United States during the World War. That many admitted their huge blood gains in their income tax returns. How many other war millionaires falsified their tax returns, no one knows.

How many of these war millionaires shouldered a rifle? How many of them dug a trench? How many of them knew what it meant to go hungry in a rat-infested dug-out? How many of them spent sleepless, frightened nights, ducking shells and shrapnel and machine gun bullets? How many of them parried a bayonet thrust of an enemy? How many of them were wounded or killed in battle?

Out of war, nations acquire additional territory, if they are victorious. They just take it. This newly acquired territory promptly is exploited by the few – the selfsame few who wrung dollars out of blood in the war. The general public shoulders the bill.

And what is this bill?

This bill renders a horrible accounting. Newly placed gravestones. Mangled bodies. Shattered minds. Broken hearts and homes. Economic instability. Depression and all its attendant miseries. Back-breaking taxation for generations and generations.

For a great many years, as a soldier, I had a suspicion that war was a racket; not until I retired to civil life did I fully realize it. Now that I see the international war clouds gathering, as they are today, I must face it and speak out.

Again they are choosing sides. France and Russia met and agreed to stand side by side. Italy and Austria hurried to make a similar agreement. Poland and Germany cast sheep's eyes at each other, forgetting for the nonce [one unique occasion], their dispute over the Polish Corridor.

The assassination of King Alexander of Yugoslavia [Yugoslavia] complicated matters. Yugoslavia and Hungary, long bitter enemies, were almost at each other's throats. Italy was ready to jump in. But France was waiting. So was Czechoslovakia. All of them are looking ahead to war. Not the people – not those who fight and pay and die – only those who foment wars and remain safely at home to profit.

There are 40,000,000 men under arms in the world today, and our statesmen and diplomats have the temerity to say that war is not in the making.

Hell's bells! Are these 40,000,000 men being trained to be dancers?

Not in Italy, to be sure. Premier Mussolini knows what they are being trained for. He, at least, is frank enough to speak out. Only the other day, Il Duce in "International Conciliation," the publication of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, said:

"And above all, Fascism, the more it considers and observes the future and the development of humanity quite apart from political considerations of the moment, believes neither in the possibility nor the utility of perpetual peace... War alone brings up to its highest tension all human energy and puts the stamp of nobility upon the people who have the courage to meet it."

Undoubtedly Mussolini means exactly what he says. His well-trained army, his great fleet of planes, and even his navy are ready for war – anxious for it, apparently. His recent stand at the side of Hungary in the latter's dispute with Yugoslavia showed that. And the hurried mobilization of his troops on the Austrian border after the assassination of Dollfuss showed it too. There are others in Europe too whose sabre rattling presages war, sooner or later.

Herr Hitler, with his rearming Germany and his constant demands for more and more arms, is an equal if not greater menace to peace. France only recently increased the term of military service for its youth from a year to eighteen months.

Yes, all over, nations are camping in their arms. The mad dogs of Europe are on the loose. In the Orient the maneuvering is more adroit. Back in 1904, when Russia and Japan fought, we kicked out our old friends the Russians and backed Japan. Then our very generous international bankers were financing Japan. Now the trend is to poison us against the Japanese. What does the "open door" policy to China mean to us? Our trade with China is about \$90,000,000 a year. Or the Philippine Islands? We have spent about \$600,000,000 in the Philippines in thirty-five years and we (our bankers and industrialists and speculators) have private investments there of less than \$200,000,000.

Then, to save that China trade of about \$90,000,000, or to protect these private investments of less than \$200,000,000 in the Philippines, we would be all stirred up to hate Japan and go to war – a war that might well cost us tens of billions of dollars, hundreds of thousands of lives of Americans, and many more hundreds of thousands of physically maimed and mentally unbalanced men.

Of course, for this loss, there would be a compensating profit – fortunes would be made. Millions and billions of dollars would be piled up. By a few. Munitions makers. Bankers. Ship builders. Manufacturers. Meat packers. Speculators. They would fare well.

Yes, they are getting ready for another war. Why shouldn't they? It pays high dividends.

But what does it profit the men who are killed? What does it profit their mothers and sisters, their wives and their sweethearts? What does it profit their children?

What does it profit anyone except the very few to whom war means huge profits?

Yes, and what does it profit the nation?

Take our own case. Until 1898 we didn't own a bit of territory outside the mainland of North America. At that time our national debt was a little more than \$1,000,000,000. Then we became "internationally minded." We forgot, or shunted aside, the advice of the Father of our country. We forgot George Washington's warning about "entangling alliances." We went to war. We acquired outside territory. At the end of the World War period, as a direct result of our fiddling in international affairs, our national debt had jumped to over \$25,000,000,000. Our total favorable trade balance during the twenty-five-year period was about \$24,000,000,000. Therefore, on a purely bookkeeping basis, we ran a little behind year for year, and that foreign trade might well have been ours without the wars.

It would have been far cheaper (not to say safer) for the average American who pays the bills to stay out of foreign entanglements. For a very few this racket, like bootlegging and other underworld rackets, brings fancy profits, but the cost of operations is always transferred to the people – who do not profit.

Chapter Two

WHO MAKES THE PROFITS?

The World War, rather our brief participation in it, has cost the United States some \$52,000,000,000. Figure it out. That means \$400 to every American man, woman, and child. And we haven't paid the debt yet. We are paying it, our children will pay it, and our children's children probably still will be paying the cost of that war.

The normal profits of a business concern in the United States are six, eight, ten, and sometimes twelve percent. But war-time profits – ah! that is another matter – twenty, sixty, one hundred, three hundred, and even eighteen hundred per cent – the sky is the limit. All that traffic will bear. Uncle Sam has the money. Let's get it.

Of course, it isn't put that crudely in war time. It is dressed into speeches about patriotism, love of country, and "we must all put our shoulders to the wheel," but the profits jump and leap and skyrocket – and are safely pocketed. Let's just take a few examples:

Take our friends the du Ponts, the powder people – didn't one of them testify before a Senate committee recently that their powder won the war? Or saved the world for democracy? Or something? How did they do in the war? They were a patriotic corporation. Well, the average earnings of the du Ponts for the period 1910 to 1914 were \$6,000,000 a year. It wasn't much, but the du Ponts managed to get along on it. Now let's look at their average yearly profit during the war years, 1914 to 1918. Fifty-eight

million dollars a year profit we find! Nearly ten times that of normal times, and the profits of normal times were pretty good. An increase in profits of more than 950 per cent.

Take one of our little steel companies that patriotically shunted aside the making of rails and girders and bridges to manufacture war materials. Well, their 1910-1914 yearly earnings averaged \$6,000,000. Then came the war. And, like loyal citizens, Bethlehem Steel promptly turned to munitions making. Did their profits jump – or did they let Uncle Sam in for a bargain? Well, their 1914-1918 average was \$49,000,000 a year!

Or, let's take United States Steel. The normal earnings during the five-year period prior to the war were \$105,000,000 a year. Not bad. Then along came the war and up went the profits. The average yearly profit for the period 1914-1918 was \$240,000,000. Not bad.

There you have some of the steel and powder earnings. Let's look at something else. A little copper, perhaps. That always does well in war times.

Anaconda, for instance. Average yearly earnings during the pre-war years 1910-1914 of \$10,000,000. During the war years 1914-1918 profits leaped to \$34,000,000 per year.

Or Utah Copper. Average of \$5,000,000 per year during the 1910-1914 period. Jumped to an average of \$21,000,000 yearly profits for the war period.

Let's group these five, with three smaller companies. The total yearly average profits of the pre-war period 1910-1914 were \$137,480,000. Then along came the war. The average yearly profits for this group skyrocketed to \$408,300,000.

A little increase in profits of approximately 200 per cent.

Does war pay? It paid them. But they aren't the only ones. There are still others. Let's take leather.

For the three-year period before the war the total profits of Central Leather Company were \$3,500,000. That was approximately \$1,167,000 a year. Well, in 1916 Central Leather returned a profit of \$15,000,000, a small increase of 1,100 per cent. That's all. The General Chemical Company averaged a profit for the three years before the war of a little over \$800,000 a year. Came the war, and the profits jumped to \$12,000,000. a leap of 1,400 per cent.

International Nickel Company – and you can't have a war without nickel – showed an increase in profits from a mere average of \$4,000,000 a year to \$73,000,000 yearly. Not bad? An increase of more than 1,700 per cent.

American Sugar Refining Company averaged \$2,000,000 a year for the three years before the war. In 1916 a profit of \$6,000,000 was recorded.

Listen to Senate Document No. 259. The Sixty-Fifth Congress, reporting on corporate earnings and government revenues. Considering the profits of 122 meat packers, 153 cotton manufacturers, 299 garment makers, 49 steel plants, and 340 coal producers during the war. Profits under 25 per cent were exceptional. For instance the coal companies made between 100 per cent and 7,856 per cent on their capital stock during the war. The Chicago packers doubled and tripled their earnings.

And let us not forget the bankers who financed the great war. If anyone had the cream of the profits it was the bankers. Being partnerships rather than incorporated organizations, they do not have to report to stockholders. And their profits were as secret as they were immense. How the bankers made their millions and their billions I do not know, because those little secrets never become public – even before a Senate investigatory body.

But here's how some of the other patriotic industrialists and speculators chiseled their way into war profits.

Take the shoe people. They like war. It brings business with abnormal profits. They made huge profits on sales abroad to our allies. Perhaps, like the munitions manufacturers and armament makers, they also sold to the enemy. For a dollar is a dollar whether it comes from Germany or from France. But they did well by Uncle Sam too. For instance, they sold Uncle Sam 35,000,000 pairs of hobnailed service shoes. There were 4,000,000 soldiers. Eight pairs, and more, to a soldier. My regiment during the war had only one pair to a soldier. Some of these shoes probably are still in existence. They were good shoes. But when the war was over Uncle Sam has a matter of 25,000,000 pairs left over. Bought – and paid for. Profits recorded and pocketed.

There was still lots of leather left. So the leather people sold your Uncle Sam hundreds of thousands of McClellan saddles for the cavalry. But there wasn't any American cavalry overseas! Somebody had to get rid of this leather, however. Somebody had to make a profit in it – so we had a lot of McClellan saddles. And we probably have those yet.

Also somebody had a lot of mosquito netting. They sold your Uncle Sam 20,000,000 mosquito nets for the use of the soldiers overseas. I suppose the boys were expected to put it over them as they tried to sleep in muddy trenches – one hand scratching cooties on their backs and the other making passes at scurrying rats. Well, not one of these mosquito nets ever got to France!

Anyhow, these thoughtful manufacturers wanted to make sure that no soldier would be without his mosquito net, so 40,000,000 additional yards of mosquito netting were sold to Uncle Sam.

There were pretty good profits in mosquito netting in those days, even if there were no mosquitoes in France. I suppose, if the war had lasted just a little longer, the enterprising

mosquito netting manufacturers would have sold your Uncle Sam a couple of consignments of mosquitoes to plant in France so that more mosquito netting would be in order.

Airplane and engine manufacturers felt they, too, should get their just profits out of this war. Why not? Everybody else was getting theirs. So \$1,000,000,000 – count them if you live long enough – was spent by Uncle Sam in building airplane engines that never left the ground! Not one plane, or motor, out of the billion dollars worth ordered, ever got into a battle in France. Just the same the manufacturers made their little profit of 30, 100, or perhaps 300 per cent.

Undershirts for soldiers cost 14¢ [cents] to make and Uncle Sam paid 30¢ to 40¢ each for them – a nice little profit for the undershirt manufacturer. And the stocking manufacturer and the uniform manufacturers and the cap manufacturers and the steel helmet manufacturers – all got theirs.

Why, when the war was over some 4,000,000 sets of equipment – knapsacks and the things that go to fill them – crammed warehouses on this side. Now they are being scrapped because the regulations have changed the contents. But the manufacturers collected their wartime profits on them – and they will do it all over again the next time.

There were lots of brilliant ideas for profit making during the war.

One very versatile patriot sold Uncle Sam twelve dozen 48-inch wrenches. Oh, they were very nice wrenches. The only trouble was that there was only one nut ever made that was large enough for these wrenches. That is the one that holds the turbines at Niagara Falls. Well, after Uncle Sam had bought them and the manufacturer had pocketed the profit, the wrenches were put on freight cars and shunted all around the United States in an effort to find a use for them. When the Armistice was signed it was indeed a sad blow to the wrench manufacturer. He was just about to make some nuts to fit the wrenches. Then he planned to sell these, too, to your Uncle Sam.

Still another had the brilliant idea that colonels shouldn't ride in automobiles, nor should they even ride on horseback. One has probably seen a picture of Andy Jackson riding in a buckboard. Well, some 6,000 buckboards were sold to Uncle Sam for the use of colonels! Not one of them was used. But the buckboard manufacturer got his war profit.

The shipbuilders felt they should come in on some of it, too. They built a lot of ships that made a lot of profit. More than \$3,000,000,000 worth. Some of the ships were all right. But \$635,000,000 worth of them were made of wood and wouldn't float! The seams opened up – and they sank. We paid for them, though. And somebody pocketed the profits.

It has been estimated by statisticians and economists and researchers that the war cost your Uncle Sam \$52,000,000,000. Of this sum, \$39,000,000,000 was expended in the

actual war itself. This expenditure yielded \$16,000,000,000 in profits. That is how the 21,000 billionaires and millionaires got that way. This \$16,000,000,000 profits is not to be sneezed at. It is quite a tidy sum. And it went to a very few.

The Senate (Nye) committee probe of the munitions industry and its wartime profits, despite its sensational disclosures, hardly has scratched the surface.

Even so, it has had some effect. The State Department has been studying "for some time" methods of keeping out of war. The War Department suddenly decides it has a wonderful plan to spring. The Administration names a committee – with the War and Navy Departments ably represented under the chairmanship of a Wall Street speculator – to limit profits in war time. To what extent isn't suggested. Hmmm. Possibly the profits of 300 and 600 and 1,600 per cent of those who turned blood into gold in the World War would be limited to some smaller figure.

Apparently, however, the plan does not call for any limitation of losses – that is, the losses of those who fight the war. As far as I have been able to ascertain there is nothing in the scheme to limit a soldier to the loss of but one eye, or one arm, or to limit his wounds to one or two or three. Or to limit the loss of life.

There is nothing in this scheme, apparently, that says not more than 12 per cent of a regiment shall be wounded in battle, or that not more than 7 per cent in a division shall be killed.

Of course, the committee cannot be bothered with such trifling matters.

Chapter Three

WHO PAYS THE BILLS?

Who provides the profits – these nice little profits of 20, 100, 300, 1,500 and 1,800 per cent? We all pay them – in taxation. We paid the bankers their profits when we bought Liberty Bonds at \$100.00 and sold them back at \$84 or \$86 to the bankers. These bankers collected \$100 plus. It was a simple manipulation. The bankers control the security marts. It was easy for them to depress the price of these bonds. Then all of us – the people – got frightened and sold the bonds at \$84 or \$86. The bankers bought them. Then these same bankers stimulated a boom and government bonds went to par – and above. Then the bankers collected their profits.

But the soldier pays the biggest part of the bill.

If you don't believe this, visit the American cemeteries on the battlefields abroad. Or visit any of the veteran's hospitals in the United States. On a tour of the country, in the midst of which I am at the time of this writing, I have visited eighteen government hospitals for veterans. In them are a total of about 50,000 destroyed men – men who were the pick of

the nation eighteen years ago. The very able chief surgeon at the government hospital; at Milwaukee, where there are 3,800 of the living dead, told me that mortality among veterans is three times as great as among those who stayed at home.

Boys with a normal viewpoint were taken out of the fields and offices and factories and classrooms and put into the ranks. There they were remolded; they were made over; they were made to "about face"; to regard murder as the order of the day. They were put shoulder to shoulder and, through mass psychology, they were entirely changed. We used them for a couple of years and trained them to think nothing at all of killing or of being killed.

Then, suddenly, we discharged them and told them to make another "about face" ! This time they had to do their own readjustment, sans [without] mass psychology, sans officers' aid and advice and sans nation-wide propaganda. We didn't need them any more. So we scattered them about without any "three-minute" or "Liberty Loan" speeches or parades. Many, too many, of these fine young boys are eventually destroyed, mentally, because they could not make that final "about face" alone.

In the government hospital in Marion, Indiana, 1,800 of these boys are in pens! Five hundred of them in a barracks with steel bars and wires all around outside the buildings and on the porches. These already have been mentally destroyed. These boys don't even look like human beings. Oh, the looks on their faces! Physically, they are in good shape; mentally, they are gone.

There are thousands and thousands of these cases, and more and more are coming in all the time. The tremendous excitement of the war, the sudden cutting off of that excitement – the young boys couldn't stand it.

That's a part of the bill. So much for the dead – they have paid their part of the war profits. So much for the mentally and physically wounded – they are paying now their share of the war profits. But the others paid, too – they paid with heartbreaks when they tore themselves away from their firesides and their families to don the uniform of Uncle Sam – on which a profit had been made. They paid another part in the training camps where they were regimented and drilled while others took their jobs and their places in the lives of their communities. They paid for it in the trenches where they shot and were shot; where they were hungry for days at a time; where they slept in the mud and the cold and in the rain – with the moans and shrieks of the dying for a horrible lullaby.

But don't forget – the soldier paid part of the dollars and cents bill too.

Up to and including the Spanish-American War, we had a prize system, and soldiers and sailors fought for money. During the Civil War they were paid bonuses, in many instances, before they went into service. The government, or states, paid as high as \$1,200 for an enlistment. In the Spanish-American War they gave prize money. When we captured any vessels, the soldiers all got their share – at least, they were supposed

to. Then it was found that we could reduce the cost of wars by taking all the prize money and keeping it, but conscripting [drafting] the soldier anyway. Then soldiers couldn't bargain for their labor, Everyone else could bargain, but the soldier couldn't.

Napoleon once said,

"All men are enamored of decorations...they positively hunger for them."

So by developing the Napoleonic system – the medal business – the government learned it could get soldiers for less money, because the boys liked to be decorated. Until the Civil War there were no medals. Then the Congressional Medal of Honor was handed out. It made enlistments easier. After the Civil War no new medals were issued until the Spanish-American War.

In the World War, we used propaganda to make the boys accept conscription. They were made to feel ashamed if they didn't join the army.

So vicious was this war propaganda that even God was brought into it. With few exceptions our clergymen joined in the clamor to kill, kill, kill. To kill the Germans. God is on our side...it is His will that the Germans be killed.

And in Germany, the good pastors called upon the Germans to kill the allies...to please the same God. That was a part of the general propaganda, built up to make people war conscious and murder conscious.

Beautiful ideals were painted for our boys who were sent out to die. This was the "war to end all wars." This was the "war to make the world safe for democracy." No one mentioned to them, as they marched away, that their going and their dying would mean huge war profits. No one told these American soldiers that they might be shot down by bullets made by their own brothers here. No one told them that the ships on which they were going to cross might be torpedoed by submarines built with United States patents. They were just told it was to be a "glorious adventure."

Thus, having stuffed patriotism down their throats, it was decided to make them help pay for the war, too. So, we gave them the large salary of \$30 a month.

All they had to do for this munificent sum was to leave their dear ones behind, give up their jobs, lie in swampy trenches, eat canned willy (when they could get it) and kill and kill...and be killed.

But wait!

Half of that wage (just a little more than a riveter in a shipyard or a laborer in a munitions factory safe at home made in a day) was promptly taken from him to support his dependents, so that they would not become a charge upon his community. Then we

made him pay what amounted to accident insurance – something the employer pays for in an enlightened state – and that cost him \$6 a month. He had less than \$9 a month left.

Then, the most crowning insolence of all – he was virtually blackjacked into paying for his own ammunition, clothing, and food by being made to buy Liberty Bonds. Most soldiers got no money at all on pay days.

We made them buy Liberty Bonds at \$100 and then we bought them back – when they came back from the war and couldn't find work – at \$84 and \$86. And the soldiers bought about \$2,000,000,000 worth of these bonds!

Yes, the soldier pays the greater part of the bill. His family pays too. They pay it in the same heart-break that he does. As he suffers, they suffer. At nights, as he lay in the trenches and watched shrapnel burst about him, they lay home in their beds and tossed sleeplessly – his father, his mother, his wife, his sisters, his brothers, his sons, and his daughters.

When he returned home minus an eye, or minus a leg or with his mind broken, they suffered too – as much as and even sometimes more than he. Yes, and they, too, contributed their dollars to the profits of the munitions makers and bankers and shipbuilders and the manufacturers and the speculators made. They, too, bought Liberty Bonds and contributed to the profit of the bankers after the Armistice in the hocus-pocus of manipulated Liberty Bond prices.

And even now the families of the wounded men and of the mentally broken and those who never were able to readjust themselves are still suffering and still paying.

Chapter Four

HOW TO SMASH THIS RACKET!

WELL, it's a racket, all right.

A few profit – and the many pay. But there is a way to stop it. You can't end it by disarmament conferences. You can't eliminate it by peace parleys at Geneva. Well-meaning but impractical groups can't wipe it out by resolutions. It can be smashed effectively only by taking the profit out of war.

The only way to smash this racket is to conscript capital and industry and labor before the nation's manhood can be conscripted. One month before the Government can conscript the young men of the nation – it must conscript capital and industry and labor. Let the officers and the directors and the high-powered executives of our armament factories and our munitions makers and our shipbuilders and our airplane builders and the manufacturers of all the other things that provide profit in war time as well as the

bankers and the speculators, be conscripted – to get \$30 a month, the same wage as the lads in the trenches get.

Let the workers in these plants get the same wages – all the workers, all presidents, all executives, all directors, all managers, all bankers –

yes, and all generals and all admirals and all officers and all politicians and all government office holders – everyone in the nation be restricted to a total monthly income not to exceed that paid to the soldier in the trenches!

Let all these kings and tycoons and masters of business and all those workers in industry and all our senators and governors and majors pay half of their monthly \$30 wage to their families and pay war risk insurance and buy Liberty Bonds.

Why shouldn't they?

They aren't running any risk of being killed or of having their bodies mangled or their minds shattered. They aren't sleeping in muddy trenches. They aren't hungry. The soldiers are!

Give capital and industry and labor thirty days to think it over and you will find, by that time, there will be no war. That will smash the war racket – that and nothing else.

Maybe I am a little too optimistic. Capital still has some say. So capital won't permit the taking of the profit out of war until the people – those who do the suffering and still pay the price – make up their minds that those they elect to office shall do their bidding, and not that of the profiteers.

Another step necessary in this fight to smash the war racket is the limited plebiscite to determine whether a war should be declared. A plebiscite not of all the voters but merely of those who would be called upon to do the fighting and dying. There wouldn't be very much sense in having a 76-year-old president of a munitions factory or the flat-footed head of an international banking firm or the cross-eyed manager of a uniform manufacturing plant – all of whom see visions of tremendous profits in the event of war – voting on whether the nation should go to war or not. They never would be called upon to shoulder arms – to sleep in a trench and to be shot. Only those who would be called upon to risk their lives for their country should have the privilege of voting to determine whether the nation should go to war.

There is ample precedent for restricting the voting to those affected. Many of our states have restrictions on those permitted to vote. In most, it is necessary to be able to read and write before you may vote. In some, you must own property. It would be a simple matter each year for the men coming of military age to register in their communities as they did in the draft during the World War and be examined physically. Those who could pass and who would therefore be called upon to bear arms in the event of war would be

eligible to vote in a limited plebiscite. They should be the ones to have the power to decide – and not a Congress few of whose members are within the age limit and fewer still of whom are in physical condition to bear arms. Only those who must suffer should have the right to vote.

A third step in this business of smashing the war racket is to make certain that our military forces are truly forces for defense only.

At each session of Congress the question of further naval appropriations comes up. The swivel-chair admirals of Washington (and there are always a lot of them) are very adroit lobbyists. And they are smart. They don't shout that "We need a lot of battleships to war on this nation or that nation." Oh no. First of all, they let it be known that America is menaced by a great naval power. Almost any day, these admirals will tell you, the great fleet of this supposed enemy will strike suddenly and annihilate 125,000,000 people. Just like that. Then they begin to cry for a larger navy. For what? To fight the enemy? Oh my, no. Oh, no. For defense purposes only.

Then, incidentally, they announce maneuvers in the Pacific. For defense. Uh, huh.

The Pacific is a great big ocean. We have a tremendous coastline on the Pacific. Will the maneuvers be off the coast, two or three hundred miles? Oh, no. The maneuvers will be two thousand, yes, perhaps even thirty-five hundred miles, off the coast.

The Japanese, a proud people, of course will be pleased beyond expression to see the united States fleet so close to Nippon's shores. Even as pleased as would be the residents of California were they to dimly discern through the morning mist, the Japanese fleet playing at war games off Los Angeles.

The ships of our navy, it can be seen, should be specifically limited, by law, to within 200 miles of our coastline. Had that been the law in 1898 the Maine would never have gone to Havana Harbor. She never would have been blown up. There would have been no war with Spain with its attendant loss of life. Two hundred miles is ample, in the opinion of experts, for defense purposes. Our nation cannot start an offensive war if its ships can't go further than 200 miles from the coastline. Planes might be permitted to go as far as 500 miles from the coast for purposes of reconnaissance. And the army should never leave the territorial limits of our nation.

To summarize: Three steps must be taken to smash the war racket.

We must take the profit out of war.

We must permit the youth of the land who would bear arms to decide whether or not there should be war.

We must limit our military forces to home defense purposes.

Chapter Five

TO HELL WITH WAR!

I am not a fool as to believe that war is a thing of the past. I know the people do not want war, but there is no use in saying we cannot be pushed into another war.

Looking back, Woodrow Wilson was re-elected president in 1916 on a platform that he had "kept us out of war" and on the implied promise that he would "keep us out of war." Yet, five months later he asked Congress to declare war on Germany.

In that five-month interval the people had not been asked whether they had changed their minds. The 4,000,000 young men who put on uniforms and marched or sailed away were not asked whether they wanted to go forth to suffer and die.

Then what caused our government to change its mind so suddenly?

Money.

An allied commission, it may be recalled, came over shortly before the war declaration and called on the President. The President summoned a group of advisers. The head of the commission spoke. Stripped of its diplomatic language, this is what he told the President and his group:

"There is no use kidding ourselves any longer. The cause of the allies is lost. We now owe you (American bankers, American munitions makers, American manufacturers, American speculators, American exporters) five or six billion dollars.

If we lose (and without the help of the United States we must lose) we, England, France and Italy, cannot pay back this money...and Germany won't. So...

"Had secrecy been outlawed as far as war negotiations were concerned, and had the press been invited to be present at that conference, or had radio been available to broadcast the proceedings, America never would have entered the World War. But this conference, like all war discussions, was shrouded in utmost secrecy. When our boys were sent off to war they were told it was a "war to make the world safe for democracy" and a "war to end all wars."

Well, eighteen years after, the world has less of democracy than it had then. Besides, what business is it of ours whether Russia or Germany or England or France or Italy or Austria live under democracies or monarchies? Whether they are Fascists or Communists? Our problem is to preserve our own democracy.

And very little, if anything, has been accomplished to assure us that the World War was

really the war to end all wars.

Yes, we have had disarmament conferences and limitations of arms conferences. They don't mean a thing. One has just failed; the results of another have been nullified. We send our professional soldiers and our sailors and our politicians and our diplomats to these conferences. And what happens?

The professional soldiers and sailors don't want to disarm. No admiral wants to be without a ship. No general wants to be without a command. Both mean men without jobs. They are not for disarmament. They cannot be for limitations of arms. And at all these conferences, lurking in the background but all-powerful, just the same, are the sinister agents of those who profit by war. They see to it that these conferences do not disarm or seriously limit armaments.

The chief aim of any power at any of these conferences has not been to achieve disarmament to prevent war but rather to get more armament for itself and less for any potential foe.

There is only one way to disarm with any semblance of practicability. That is for all nations to get together and scrap every ship, every gun, every rifle, every tank, every war plane. Even this, if it were possible, would not be enough.

The next war, according to experts, will be fought not with battleships, not by artillery, not with rifles and not with machine guns. It will be fought with deadly chemicals and gases.

Secretly each nation is studying and perfecting newer and ghastlier means of annihilating its foes wholesale. Yes, ships will continue to be built, for the shipbuilders must make their profits. And guns still will be manufactured and powder and rifles will be made, for the munitions makers must make their huge profits. And the soldiers, of course, must wear uniforms, for the manufacturer must make their war profits too.

But victory or defeat will be determined by the skill and ingenuity of our scientists.

If we put them to work making poison gas and more and more fiendish mechanical and explosive instruments of destruction, they will have no time for the constructive job of building greater prosperity for all peoples. By putting them to this useful job, we can all make more money out of peace than we can out of war – even the munitions makers.

So...I say,

TO HELL WITH WAR!

About the Author

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Smedley_Butler

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

by Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RFcontents.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

- 1 - The Multi-Billion Dollar Myth
- 2 - The Saintly Sinner
- 3 - The Family That Preys Together
- 4 - Profit x Philanthropy = Power (The Power of Foundations)
- 5 - Yes, Virginia, There Is An Establishment
- 6 - The Rockefeller Mediocracy
- 7 - Surrender By Consent
- 8 - Surrender By Conquest
- 9 - Building The Big Red Machine

10 - The People Planners
11 - The Great Energy Swindle
12 - The Eternal Power Behind The Throne
13 - Was Nixon Watergated?
Epilogue

Introduction (1975) written by Lawrence P. McDonald, Member of Congress

Dear Reader:

The super rich in America enjoy power and prerogatives un-imaginable to most of us. Who can conceive of owning a private empire that includes 100 homes, 2,500 servants, untold thousands of luxuries, and untold millions of dollars? America has a royal family of finance that has known such riches for generations. It is, of course, the Rockefellers. But if the Rockefellers were content with their wealth, if their riches had satisfied their desires, this book would not have been written. And I would not be urging you to read it. Money alone is not enough to quench the thirst and lusts of the super-rich. Instead, many of them use their vast wealth, and the influence such riches give them, to achieve even more power. Power of a magnitude never dreamed of by the tyrants and despots of earlier ages. Power on a world wide scale. Power over people, not just products.

The Rockefeller File is not fiction. It is a compact, powerful and frightening presentation of what may be the most important story of our lifetime, the drive of the Rockefellers and their allies to create a one world government, combining super-capitalism and Communism under the same tent, all under their control. For more than one hundred years, since the days when John D. Rockefeller Sr. used every devious strategy he could devise to create a gigantic oil monopoly, enough books have been written about the Rockefellers to fill a library. I have read many of them. And to my knowledge, not one has dared reveal the most vital part of the Rockefeller story: that the Rockefellers and their allies have, for at least fifty years, been carefully following a plan to use their economic power to gain political control of first America, and then the rest of the world.

Do I mean conspiracy? Yes, I do.

I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and incredibly evil in intent. You will find the truth-often surprising, sometimes unpleasant, always vital-in the pages that follow. Gary Allen has done a masterful job of combining the hundreds of scattered facts and hidden clues of the Rockefeller puzzle until one unmistakable pattern emerges. The picture that is revealed when The Rockefeller File is finally opened may shock you. In this book, you will learn why the Rockefellers follow the policies they do, what their goals are, where they intend to take America ... and why it is essential they be stopped. I urge you to read The Rockefeller File and to encourage your friends to do the same.

November 1975

LAWRENCE P. Mc DONALD
Member of Congress

Chapter One The Multi-Billion Dollar Myth

``If you're thinking of colossal economic power, it doesn't exist. We have investments, but not control."
-Nelson Rockefeller

At his Vice Presidential confirmation hearings, Nelson A. Rockefeller was as solemn and serious as P. T. Barnum swearing his freak show denizens were the real Mc Coy when he told the assembled solons:

"I hope that the myth or misconception about the extent of the family's control over the economy of this country will be totally brought out and exposed and dissipated ...There is not this network of control which is popularly conceived."

The Senators could not have been more polite. Nobody guffawed. The transcript does not indicate that they even tittered. After all, fools seldom get elected to the Senate these days. Nelson and David, as leaders of the Rockefeller Clan, are the nation's undisputed economic kings. No politician with enough savvy to be elected dog catcher laughs at a king. Guessing the magnitude of the Rockefeller financial empire has been a favorite indoor sport since the turn of the century. In a front-page story on September 29, 1916, the New York Times reported that family patriarch John D. Rockefeller's oil holdings alone were worth \$500 million, and that he was America's first billionaire. Eight hours after the story appeared his oil shares had increased in value by a tidy \$8 million. Not a bad return for a single day's labor, even for a Rockefeller.

Rockefeller Brothers in formal attireThe Brothers Rockefeller, inheritors of a colossal fortune, are using their massive wealth, power, and prestige to create what they call the "New World Order." Seen at right (from left to right) are David, Chairman of the Board of both the Council on Foreign Relations and the Chase Manhattan Bank; Winthrop [deceased 1973]; John D. III [deceased 1978] an advocate of people control; Nelson [deceased 1979], the "political" Rockefeller; and Laurance [deceased 2004]. After years of planning and campaigning, a brilliant coup d'etat has finally installed Nelson in the White House, without the risk of an election. About this period, however, the picture of the family's growing financial might becomes more murky. The Rockefellers began hiding their wealth from the public and the tax collector -in trusts and foundations. As reported in the Washington Post: For two generations, the great fortune passed down by John D. has been fractionated and made more complex by increasing layers of trusts and closely held companies, where no public reports are required, none volunteered, and all inquiries politely rebuffed.

The Rockefellers invented a scheme, used by the super rich today, whereby the more

money you appear to give away, the richer and more powerful you become. Through the help of captive politicians, guided by some bright boys in the family law offices, legislation was written and passed which would protect the Rockefellers and other elite super-rich from the repressive taxation they have foisted on everyone else. The key to this system is giving up ownership but retaining control. For example, most people don't believe they really own something unless they retain title to it in their own name. The Rockefellers know this is a big mistake. Often it is better to have your assets owned by a trust or a foundation-which you control-than to have them in your own name.

For example, when Judge Kenesaw Mountain Landis ordered Standard Oil broken up back in 1911, sly old John D. simply created some new foundations and gave his stock to them. The net effect was the same as if you took your wallet out of your right-hand pocket and put it in the left. In this case, however, Rockefeller not only managed to avoid income taxes, but also escaped the probate, estate and inheritance taxes which have ravaged the wealth of those not in the know.

So three generations of Rockefellers have been - giving away millions of dollars - giving much of it to themselves. For example, if a Rockefeller gives a million dollars worth of stock in the Titanic Oil Corporation to the Dogood Foundation, which the family controls, he is not really out one million bucks. All he has done is transfer title of the securities to an alter ego. Of course, the foundation may then give away some of the money, or, more likely, donate some of the stock's future earnings to some allegedly worthwhile cause. But, as the few investigations by Congress into this devious field have shown, in the case of the Rockefellers such bequests somehow end up increasing the Rockefeller financial or political power.

The upshot is that, through the past six decades, the public has had no way 'even to estimate Rockefeller wealth, let alone accurately measure the family's power and influence. But we can make some logical extrapolations from the few facts that are available. We know that through the magic of compound interest (as they say down at your friendly savings and loan branch), one dollar invested at the modest rate of five % per annum will double in thirteen years. This means that if the Rockefellers were earning only five % per year (a return they would find laughable), that modest \$1 billion fortune in 1916 would have grown to over billion today.

The late Stewart Alsop, a reporter who had excellent sources in the Eastern Liberal Establishment (a euphemism for the financial, political, academic and media Mafia controlled by the Rockefellers), used to scoff at the usually "accepted " Fortune magazine estimate of the family's fortune at between \$1 and \$2 billion.

"It would not be at all surprising " Alsop concluded in his book: Nixon and Rockefeller (published in 1960), "if all the Rockefeller family assets, all the Rockefeller controlled money, as well as the Rockefeller owned money came to something like 10 billion dollars." If Alsop is correct, the Rockefeller holdings would now be a rather comfortable nest egg of some \$25 billion.

In view of the fact that the past fifteen years have produced much economic growth (as well, as much inflation), it could well be that \$25 billion is a reasonable, even a conservative figure.

Of course the family has never admitted being worth even a sizable fraction of this amount. When originally queried by the Senate Committee, good old' Nelson estimated his personal fortune at a paltry \$33 million. After some very mild prodding by the Committee, this modest estimate was increased by 660 %.

The Vice Presidential hopeful eventually admitted to being worth a more respectable \$218 million-a sum, incidentally, that is greater than the combined wealth of all 37 Presidents in this country's history.

So great was public suspicion of the Rockefeller wealth that the family's financial adviser, J. Richardson Dilworth, was invited to testify before the House judiciary Committee. Dilworth became the Rockefeller family's key money manipulator in 1958. Prior to joining the Rockefellers he had been a partner in Kuhn, Loeb & Co., perhaps the most politically powerful international banking firm in the world. Kuhn, Loeb was, and still may be, a satellite of the immensely rich and powerful Rothschild family of Europe. Historically, the Kuhn, Loeb name has been synonymous with financial success and political intrigue, dating back to participation through senior partner Jacob Schiff in bankrolling the Bolshevik revolution in Russia.* (see None Dare Call It Conspiracy)

In the past, the Rockefellers have both competed with and cooperated with the Rothschilds. Dilworth's leaving Kuhn, Loeb & Co. to take control of the Rockefeller family purse strings was considered significant by students of the international financial and political machinations of the super-rich.

Dilworth maintains an office designated as Rockefeller Family and Associates, occupying three entire floors at 30 Rockefeller Plaza. Rockefeller Family and Associates is not a legal entity or corporation; it is simply a name to describe the organization which coordinates and manages the investments of the 84 descendants of John D. Rockefeller, Jr.

With the well-oiled assurance of a successful mortician the urbane, sophisticated Dilworth laid to rest the committee's concern over the family's financial muscle. He used five charts, crammed with statistics, to dispel the notion that the family exercises inordinate power over the nation's economy. Rocky's critics found it difficult to dispute Dilworth's bewildering collection of figures; at times they could hardly keep up with them. The whole performance was as confusing as an Eisenhower press conference, and probably as deliberate.

As one observer commented:

"the talk of convertible stocks, coupons and fiduciary obligations and the fact the vast holdings of The Rockefeller Foundation and other family-collected funds were not included in Dilworth's presentation left most members little more enlightened than they had been."

According to Dilworth, the 84 living Rockefellers are worth a mere \$1,033,988,000. (Presumably he rounded off the figures to the nearest thousand dollars.) The bulk of the assets disclosed by Dilworth were held in two trusts, one established by John D. Jr. in 1934 for his children and one set up in 1952 for his grandchildren.

But according to many sources, the Rockefellers have as many as 200 trusts and foundations, and it is possible they have hundreds, even thousands more. Why bother with so many? For one very simple reason: So that assets can be moved, merged, and manipulated so smoothly and so quickly that the public-and just as important, the tax experts from the Treasury Department-have no way of knowing just how much money is where.

Suppose you had three buckets, one empty, two filled with water. Is there any way you could pour water from one bucket to another so quickly an observer could not tell how much water you had?

But suppose, instead, you had five thousand buckets. And a hundred persons to help pour. And you were allowed to keep all but a few buckets and a few pourers hidden behind a high wall. Would your chances be better to keep your -liquid assets - secret? So it is with the Rockefellers. All trusts are not equal. Only a handful of attorneys in the country know how to establish the type of trusts the Rockefellers have. These specialized trusts are most emphatically not the sort your friendly local solicitor can create for you. They not only can eliminate probate, cut inheritance taxes, and reduce income taxes; unlike corporations, they can achieve almost total privacy. Theoretically, trustees can, within the privacy of their directors' meetings, create more and more trusts ad infinitum. With a little effort, taxes disappear. With more effort, even the value of the holdings can be completely hidden.

This explains why the Rockefellers use so many trusts. The fact is that we really don't know how many trusts the family has established. It may be thousands, or tens of thousands. Remember Nelson's explanation for the embarrassing fact that he did not pay any income tax in 1970-his trust fund managers had done a lot of shifting of investments in 1969. You can bet they moved their assets to accomplish this!

In testifying before the Judiciary Committee, Dilworth did not discuss the family's holdings by individuals, but presented them as a single package. Dilworth said he had received "unanimous permission" from the Rockefeller family to make public the total figures of their holdings. "This in itself has been a unique experience, since it runs so completely against the grain of what we in the office consider to be one of our major responsibilities- the preservation of the

separate identity and highly personal treatment of each account," he said. "Like other Americans, they value highly their right of personal privacy."

More importantly, the privacy within the trusts can conceal whatever assets the Rockefellers decided not to make public. If the family had chosen to open up the minutes of its trustees' meetings to Congressional investigators, we might have some idea of the true financial status of the family. No such suggestion was even whispered. We really have only the Rockefellers' word for the amount of wealth they control, and they obviously have a vested interest in minimizing its size.

How about assets hidden in foreign countries? Are there Swiss bank accounts? Rocky says no, but he could be telling the literal truth, yet have foreign accounts held by trusts or other nominees, or securities "in street name" (that is, in the name of a brokerage firm such as Merrill Lynch). Or assets can be held in a custodial account of a bank, such as (for example) Chase Manhattan.

All that we know for sure is the first time Rocky was asked about his wealth he swore it was a paltry \$33 million; later he admitted the figure was six (6) times higher. A slight miscalculation which anyone might make.

We are supposed to swallow the propaganda that the Rockefellers are merely middle-class millionaires, not even in the same financial ball park as Howard Hughes or those Texas wheeler-dealers. But, "Hideout Howard" and the Dallas money crowd are relative Johnny-Come-Latelys to the world of high finance. The Rockefellers have been refining oil for over a century and running banks for 75 -years. Although it cannot be proven because the evidence is hidden, few sophisticates swallow Dilworth's \$1 billion figure-which does not even include any personal residential property, jewelry or other personal belongings; nor does it include Nelson's art collection, which he has valued (conservatively, we must assume) at \$35 million.

Nor are the Rockefeller homesteads your basic tract bungalows. The main homes of the clan are located at Pocantico Hills in New York. Established 45 years ago by old John D., the land alone was worth \$50 million in 1930. Their value today defies estimate. When opened to the press for the first time in 1959, at the time of the marriage of Nelson's son Steven, the estate, with its 70 miles of private roads, was said to be 4,180 acres in size. Earlier reports claimed 7,500 acres. In 1929 there were 75 buildings occupied by the Rockefellers and their attendants; over 100 families lived on the estate. One addition has been a \$4.5 million underground archives to store family records. One wag has described the palatial Pocantico Hills as the kind of place God would have built if he had had the money.

No expense was spared by the family to remove minor blemishes on their pastoral paradise.

The senior Rockefeller gave the New York Central Railroad \$700,000 to move its tracks, and \$1.5 million to a small college to shove off.

Among the other chateaux owned by Nelson is the enormous Monte Sacro Ranch in Venezuela, his coffee plantation in Ecuador (the one where Juan Valdez waits for the perfect day to pick the beans), his several farms in Brazil, his 32-room Fifth Avenue duplex in New York City, the mansion in Washington, D. C., the little hideaway at Seal Harbor, Maine, etc., etc., etc.*

In addition, at last count the Rockefellers owned seven huge ranches. Earlier this year 1975, Nelson bought 18,000 empty Texas acres for -outdoor recreation.

It is doubtful if any of the Rockefeller women will ever have to spend the night at the YWCA. The four of them have about 100 residences to choose from, including John D. III's spacious Beekman Place apartment in Manhattan, Laurance's sumptuous resorts in Hawaii and Puerto Rico, Nelson's Venezuela Finca, (large enough to swallow the entire city of New York), and David's Caribbean home.

Needless to say, it takes an army of underlings to operate these elegant pads. There are 500 full-time domestics, gardeners, guards and chauffeurs at Pocantico Hills alone, 45 at the family's Seal Harbor, Maine, retreat, and 15 in Nelson's Fifth Avenue apartment. All told, it has been estimated the Rockefeller women have at their beck and call about 2,500 servants.

Because the Rockefellers are forever on the wing-in their private jet fleets-each residence is permanently staffed, and nightly the sheets are turned down. One never knows when the boss might pop in.

Of the corporate holdings described by Dilworth, the largest, of course, is Exxon, the new name for Standard Oil of New Jersey, one of the companies formed when John D. Rockefeller, Sr. was ordered to de-monopolize the Standard Oil Company. The stock directly owned by the family (not counting that held by such family controlled entities as banks and foundations) amounts to \$156,7 millions. Number two on Dilworth's list is Rockefeller mere \$98 million. Anyone who accepts this estimate of the Center's worth is probably negotiating to swap his life time savings for sole proprietorship in the Brooklyn Bridge. The Los Angeles Times observed on September 30, 1974 :

* The Congressional hearings revealed that two houses in Washington "ostensibly owned by a Rockefeller attorney" actually belong to Nelson.

Nobody but the stockholders (the four surviving Rockefeller brothers-Nelson, John D.III, David and Laurance - their sister, Abby, and the heirs of their brother Winthrop, who died in 1973, and a handful of Wall Street bankers) know its true value, but the educated guess of New York's real estate crowd is that Rockefeller Center, land and buildings, is worth \$1 billion.

Next in line in the family portfolio is \$85-million worth of stock in Standard of California, followed by \$72.6 million worth of IBM. Companies in which the family holds \$10 million or more in stock include Chase Manhattan Bank, Mobil Oil Corp., Eastman Kodak, General Electric, Texas Instruments, and Minnesota Mining and Manufacturing. Altogether the Rockefellers own a significant portion of some 50 major American companies.

So extensive are the family's holdings in securities that the Dilworth operation spreads over three entire floors at Rockefeller Center, and requires 154 full-time employees to manage the security portfolios. Working under Dilworth's supervision are fifteen top financial experts, who also double and triple in brass by serving on the boards of directors of nearly 100 corporations with combined assets of some \$70 billion.

When testifying before the judiciary Committee, Dilworth's main objective was to fortify Nelson's statement that his family's reputed financial power was a - myth - concocted by evildoers. "If you're thinking of colossal economic power, it doesn't exist. We have investments, but not control," claimed Rocky.

"It should be stressed that both the family members and their investment advisers are totally uninterested in controlling anything," parroted Dilworth. "The family members are simply investors. The aim and hope of the advisers is over time to achieve a reasonable total return for our clients." So seriously was the whole performance taken that not even a wink could be, detected in the hearing room, much less a discreet nudge under the table.

Dilworth maintained that members of the family do not coordinate their investments. Their sharply differing views on investments, social and environmental policies, Dilworth claimed, have prevented them from ever voting their stock in unison. "There is no grand design or overall pattern," the Rockefeller hireling assured the committee. Dilworth went on to say that the last time the family interfered in the management of a company was in 1928 when John D. Sr. and Jr. forced Standard Oil Company (Indiana) to remove a chief executive.

Such intervention now, purred Dilworth, is "totally foreign to this family. In the 17 years I've been on this job, I've never seen this family try to push people around."

The Wall Street Journal sprang to the defense of the family on September 25, 1974:

... "while Mr. Rockefeller is a bit modest about his economic clout, it is true that there are no individuals left in this society who are wealthy enough to alone substantially influence economic events. The wealth accumulated by John D. and the other tycoons of his era is diffused through a vast economy, controlled by foundations, trusts and the managers of large broadly based corporations. Power is diffused along with it"

In April 1958, when it was reported that J. Richardson Dilworth, the man with the most snobbish sounding name since Junius Pierpont Morgan or Jackie Gleason's immortal Reginald van Gleason, was appointed to his present position, the New York Times explained that the organization "manages and supervises" the Rockefeller family investments. The phrase "manages and supervises" suggests a coordinated effort at directing family finances. If the Rockefellers were not interested in maximizing their economic leverage, it would seem logical that each would pursue his own interests separately and retain his or her own battery of experts.

Dilworth makes it sound as if the family has widely divergent views on social, economic and political questions. Yet we have not been able to find a single significant occasion when the four sons and daughter of John D. Rockefeller, Jr. differed.*

And is it not curious that no member of the Judiciary Committee chose to grill Mr. Dilworth about the alleged disagreements which prevent the family from acting in financial unison? The New Yorker of January 16, 1965, tells us that the brothers and sister Abby "get together two or three times a year to discuss matters of interest to all of them." The purpose of the conferences is to "collide and coalesce," as one of their senior advisers described it.

Charles B. Smith, a top Dilworth, lieutenant, was a bit more forthright than his boss: "Our goal, like everybody else's, is to make wads and wads of money for the Rockefeller family." The Rockefeller family likes money. But, once you have achieved the ultimate of opulence in your standard of living (and the Rockefellers reached that plateau decades ago), making money for its own sake becomes a fairly academic exercise.

Most people relax after they have reached the point of economic comfort and security. But, for some individuals, the ultimate ego trip has been the pursuit of power. In bygone days the rare individual with a manic desire for power seized a throne, or led conquering armies. Now that is all passé. Today, more worlds are conquered in board rooms than on battle fields. And, as we shall see, what happens on battle fields is often the result of decisions made in board rooms.

All of us can name plenty of tyrants and despots from the past. Genghis Khan, Alexander the Great, Napoleon, Hitler, Stalin - these men brought misery and death to millions of people in the course of realizing their own perverted ambitions. But because the overwhelming majority of people do not possess such a psychotic thirst for power, they find it all but impossible to recognize its presence in others.

* One subject on which the family is unanimous is furthering Nelson's political ambitions; the Rockefellers have contributed a staggering \$25 million to various campaigns promoting Nelson for the Presidency.

Most Americans just want to provide decent lives and comfortable futures for themselves and their families. They are willing to work hard to achieve the necessities of life and even many luxuries. But they could no more conceive of scheming, -plotting and conniving to become economic commissars or kings than they would be interested in abandoning civilization for life as headhunters along the Amazon.

It is Mr. Average American and his family, however, who pay the price for the megalomania of the empire builders. Especially since our domestic would-be tyrants learned long ago that a political economic conspiracy can become far more powerful than a criminal one-and is far, far safer for the participants.

Whether or not such megalomania is carried by genes we do not know. What can be shown is that it has existed for at least three generations in the Rockefeller family. Despite the protests of the Rockefellers and their hirelings that they are totally uninterested in controlling anything, a survey of the evidence will reveal an all-consuming passion for control over everything and everybody.

The House of Rockefeller is not just a wealthy and successful family. Instead, it is an Empire. No other family has deliberately sought control over so many institutions which affect every facet of American life. Whether it is government, business, energy, banking, the media, religion or education, at the apex of the power structure you will find Rockefeller money and Rockefeller front men and agents. Such total persuasiveness, influencing every important aspect of American life, cannot be happenstance.

Gary Allen

Chapter 2: The Saintly Sinner

Dedication: to : Floyd Paxton - Freedom never had a truer champion - I never had a better friend. (Gary Allen)

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.

John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

The Sainly Sinner

``Competition is a sin."
-John D. Rockefeller

By Gary Allen
<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF2chap1976.shtml>
Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 2
The Sainly Sinner

Enough books have been written to fill a fair-sized library, detailing the incredible story of how Daddy Oilbucks started Standard Oil and built the Rockefeller fortune. Some of them even tell the truth! We will tiptoe through these shady tulips only long enough to understand the traits and tactics of the Rockefeller founding father, so we may recognize them as they bloom again in modern clan members. Everything about the Rockefellers seems to be controversial, even their family background. One story goes that the family descends from French Protestants, who changed their name from Roquefeuille to Rockefeller when they were driven from France into Germany. However, a genealogy compiled by the distinguished scholar, Dr. Malcolm Stern, entitled Americans of Jewish Descent, convincingly established the claims of many American Jews that the Rockefeller clan originally was one of their own.*

* Birmingham, Stephen, The Grandees: America's Sephardic Elite, Harper & Row, N.Y.,

1971, p. 3.

The controversy about the Rockefeller antecedents is probably not important. But it does highlight an accomplishment more difficult than threading a needle after six martinis (and one that is reported about as often).

The family controls oil holdings worth hundreds of millions in Arab lands, yet Nelson has remained the darling of organized Jewry in New York City. Without such support he could never have been elected Governor of New York State four times. Just how the family manages this bit of wizardry boggles the mind.

William Rockefeller, the father of John D., first became involved in the petroleum business when he peddled the oily stuff at \$2.5 a pint as a cure for warts, snake bite, cancer and impotency. The wandering medicine man called himself "Doctor," even though he couldn't have entered medical school with a search warrant. In addition to being a quack, "Doc" Bill was a bigamist, horse thief and child molester. The good "Doctor" avoided prosecution in New York for raping a 15-year old girl by hightailing it for Cleveland. Once there, he deserted his wife and six children to marry a 20-year old. (At least when Nelson abandoned his wife of 31 years to marry Happy Fitler Murphy, he did not abandon his children. She abandoned hers.)

Although no one ever nominated him for the father-of-the-year award, the "Doc" did take the time to instruct his children in his own unique business ethics. Author William Hoffman reports: "The thing the children most remembered about their father was the delight he took in getting the better of them in business deals. He would con them out of something they considered important, then lecture them on the necessity of always being alert."

The family's friendly biographer, Professor Allan Nevins, quotes "Old Bill" as boasting to a crony:

"I cheat my boys every chance I get. want to make 'em sharp. I trade with the boys and skin 'em and I just beat 'em every time I can. I want to make 'em sharp. "

He did.

The sharpest of the "Doc's" progeny was John D. Any psychiatrist worth a couch would trade several neuroses to have had a chance to learn what made him tick. He was full of more contradictions and paradoxes than a Charlie Chan flick. The main feature of his Jekyll-Hyde personality is that he was straighter than an arrow in his private life and deeply (some say fanatically) religious. At the same time he was totally and utterly ruthless in his grasping for money and power. Many of the old boy's victims were sure that his religion was a pretense, an act. But actually there is no evidence that his claims to piety were deliberately faked.

Unlike his father, John D. was a nose-to-the-grindstone type who, before he was out of his teens, was a shrewd and successful commission broker in Cleveland. In 1859, his partners sent him over to Titusville, Pennsylvania to see if there was as much financial potential in the gushing black liquid as was rumored. Young Rockefeller liked what he saw. He decided that of the three phases of the burgeoning oil industry-production, transportation and refining-the last promised the greatest profits.

John D. returned to Cleveland and launched what became the mighty Standard Oil Company. From the start of his business career, one thing that Rockefeller hated more than sin was competition. For John D the only efficient way to run anything was by a monopoly. Provided, of course, that the most qualified, most capable, and most deserving person-meaning himself-ran it.

When John D. founded Standard Oil, it was just one of the 27 other refineries in the Cleveland area, and by no means the biggest. But the ambitious businessman-who once declared that -competition is a sin"- soon devised a plan to take on or destroy his competitors. The simplicity. Audacity, and ruthlessness of his scheme is breathtaking.

He bribed and coerced the railroads serving the oil producing region (the Pennsylvania, Erie, and New York Central), to give him a kickback, or rebate, not only on his own shipments, but also on every barrel his competitors sent by rail. The more they shipped, the more he made!

Rockefeller's rebate formula enabled him to reduce his own prices and drive the other oil refiners out of business using their own money!

Within a year, his competitors had capitulated.

Lewis Corey, in his book *The House of Morgan*, comments on the ploys that provided the coups de grace to Rockefeller's competitors:

"... the battle of competition was waged by means of intrigues, discriminatory railroad rates, business blackmail and expropriating competitors' property "

In spite of public condemnation, Standard Oil persisted in extorting discriminatory rates from railroads, afterward secured by John D. Rockefeller becoming a power himself in the railroads, particularly New York Central, Erie and Pennsylvania. Rate discrimination was general and infuriated small businessmen to revolt ...

John D. did not get his bag of tricks from his daily reading of Matthew, Mark, Luke and John. The rebate game was powerful, but it was only one of his cunning schemes. In the early days, "lucky" competitors were offered cash or stock in Standard Oil, in return for selling their firms to Rockefeller at the rock-bottom prices he offered. The smart ones took stock. Later, things got rougher. Matthew Josephson describes in *The Robber*

Barons what happened to one stubbornly independent company:

"... where the Standard Oil could not carry on its expansion by peaceful means, it was ready with violence; its faithful servants knew even how to apply the modern weapon of dynamite. In Buffalo, the Vacuum Oil Co., one of the "dummy-creatures of the Standard Oil system. became disturbed one day by the advent of a vigorous competitor who built a sizable refinery and located it favorably upon the waterfront. The offices of Vacuum conducted at first a furtive campaign of intimidation. Then emboldened or more desperate, they approached the chief mechanic of the enemy refinery, holding whispered conferences with him in a rowboat on Lake Erie.

He was asked to 'do something.' He was urged to 'go back to Buffalo and construct the machinery so it would bust up ... or smash up, to fix the pipes and stills so they cannot make a good oil ... And then if you would give them a little scare, they not knowing anything about the business. You know how . . '. In return the foreman would have a life annuity which he might enjoy in another part of the country. So in due time a small explosion took place in the independent plant. "

Ferdinand Lundberg, in his study *The Rich and Super-Rich*, has observed:

"As the history of Standard Oil by any author, pro or con, clearly shows, Rockefeller was of a deeply conspiratorial, scheming nature, always planning years ahead with a clarity of vision that went far beyond anything any of his associates had to offer."

John D. specialized in operating through others, just as the family does today. He hired agents everywhere; among competitors', politicians and in the media. He found plenty of people who could be bought. "The ability to deal with people is as purchasable a commodity as sugar or coffee I pay more for that 'ability' than for any under the sun" the Standard Oil founder once admitted. Rockefeller's industrial espionage system was by far the most elaborate, most sophisticated and most successful that had ever been established. William. Manchester tells us in *Rockefeller Family Portrait*:

"The trouble with fighting John D. was that you never knew where he was. He ran his company as though it were a branch of the CIA All important messages were in code- Baltimore was 'Droplet,' Philadelphia 'Drugget', refiners were 'Douters,' the Standard itself 'Doxy.' Shadowy men came and went by his front door, shadowy companies used his back door as a mailing address. For a long time the public didn't realize how powerful he was because he kept insisting he was battling firms that he secretly owned outright. His real rivals were forever discovering that their most trusted officers were in his pocket. "

The tentacles of the octopus were everywhere.

One Cleveland oil refiner made a last ditch effort to save his company from a Rockefeller takeover by going to Peru for oil. He found it had all been bought by a

company which was a subsidiary of a corporation owned by the Anglo-American Company of England-which belonged to Standard. Soon, his firm was just another satellite in the Rockefeller oil empire. It was not for nothing that newly impoverished former competitors referred to the Standard Oil biggie as John D. Reckafellow. A lot of bitter, broken men would have liked to have had a piece of that Rock.

In later years the Wizard of Oil tried to disguise his piratical business operations with the protective coloration, of his religious practices.-" God gave me my money," he piously proclaimed. Many wryly mused that if true, God had a very strange code of ethics. By 1890, Standard was refining 90 % of all crude oil in the United States and its worldwide operations were expanding rapidly. Many have been led to believe that the federal government finally broke up Standard's near monopoly. The truth is that when oil was discovered in, Louisiana, Oklahoma and California, Standard Oil, big as it was, was unable to seize complete control of the mushrooming oil business. In the big oil boom that followed, too many small producers and refiners prospered for John D. to bribe, blackmail, or bomb all of them. In a sense, it was God, not Uncle Sam, who blocked John D.'s Monopolistic plans.

Gary Allen

Chapter 3: The Family That Preys Together

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins

Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed

Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

The Family That Preys Together

``Nelson Rockefeller becomes Vice President or events make him President someday, he will bump into his family's wealth on practically every major public issue. " -Thomas O'Toole, Washington Post

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF3chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 3

The Family That Preys Together

Although international banking is probably the Rockefellers' most important business, Standard Oil remains the keystone in the arch of the Rockefeller Empire. The family is still better known to the public for its oil properties than for its bank shares.

Petroleum is now the single most important commodity in world trade. It supplies the fuel, of course, for almost every motor vehicle in the world, it powers most electric generating plants, and it is the most vital raw material for the manufacturing of plastics, chemicals and drugs. All of this has brought huge benefits to the Rockefellers. As Time magazine reported in its, issue of February 18, 1974:

"For 111 years, the business that has been variously known as the Standard Oil Trust, Standard Oil Co. (New Jersey), Esso and now Exxon has survived wars, expropriations, brutalizing competition, muckraking attacks and even dismemberment by the US Supreme Court (in 1911). It has not only survived but has also grown-from a refinery in Cleveland to a global behemoth that sells petroleum in more than 100 countries through some 300 subsidiaries and affiliates that make up a -United Nations of oil." Not only grown but also prospered-so much so that last month it reported the largest annual profit ever earned by any industrial company: \$2.4 billion after taxes. "

The explosive growth of Exxon, the tiger of the oil industry, is revealed in the following UPI release fifteen months [May 1975] after the Time article:

"Fortune magazine has just issued its list of the nation's 500 biggest corporations, and never in the 20 years that it has tracked their performance have the rankings been so changed. The reason, the May issue of the magazine reports, is oil. Fortune's new list of the biggest publicly held industrial corporations for 1974 introduces a new No. 1: the Exxon Corporation. It displaced the General Motors Corporation, which had been America's biggest industrial company for 40 years. Exxon was No. 2 in 1973. Propelled by soaring prices for oil, Exxon's sales-the gauge by which Fortune determines size-surfed from \$25.7 billion in 1973 to \$35.8 billion last year."

To get some idea of the mammoth size of Exxon, consider the following: If Exxon were shorn of all its foreign operations, it would still be the ninth or tenth largest industry in the United States. Yet it gets only 16% of its oil production and 32% of its sales from this country. If Exxon merely transported oil, it would be the world's biggest shipping firm. It has 155 tankers of its own and varying numbers under charter at sea. It is a substantial international banker, holding fortunes in marks, yen, francs, pounds and dollars all over the world. And on and on it goes.

In order to determine actual Rockefeller family control over Exxon and the other offshoots of the original Standard Oil Trust (Mobil, Standard of Indiana, Standard of California, Chevron, Sohio, Phillips 66, Marathon, et al) we must gather all of the pieces of the puzzle we can find and carefully fit them together. In his testimony before Congress, Dilworth revealed that the Rockefeller family has approximately \$324,600,000 worth of oil stock. This represents an average of about 2 % in each of the four giant oil companies. But, in 1966, testimony before the Patman Committee indicated that the nine Rockefeller family foundations also controlled an average of about 3 % in the Standard Oil Trust descendants. This known total of 5% would give the Rockefellers effective working control over the four giant corporations:

In addition, there are shares held in trust by the Rockefeller banks, insurance companies, universities and other groups whose boards of directors and trustees are interlocked with the Rockefellers.

And yet, incredibly, oil is not even the Rockefellers' biggest business. That honor is reserved for international banking. The Rockefeller family banks are the First National City Bank and the Chase Manhattan Bank. The Chase Manhattan is the third largest banking establishment in the world; and while only number three', it is by far the most influential.

The largest bank in the world is Bank of America in California, inventor of the bank credit card, Bank Americard, which now has 39 million cardholders worldwide. Bank of America became a giant through branch banking in California, where it has over 1,000 offices. Until recently, however, when it linked its overseas operations with the Rothschilds of Europe, the Bank of America lacked international horsepower. Now it too has joined the internationalists' crusade for World Government.

Chase Manhattan was created by the union of the Rockefeller-owned Chase Bank with the Kuhn, Loeb controlled Manhattan Bank. The marriage has been a huge success for both families; in 1971 Chase Manhattan claimed \$36 billion in assets. This is impressive enough, but the New York Times has pointed out that it is not the whole story:

". . . a major portion of their [Chase Manhattan's business carried on through affiliated banks overseas is not consolidated on the balance sheet."

Time also emphasizes the immense power of the Chase Manhattan, noting that "The Chase has 28 foreign branches of its own, but more important, it has a globe encircling string of 50,000 correspondent banking offices." Fifty thousand correspondent banks around the world! if each correspondent bank were worth only a paltry \$10 million, it would give Chase potential world wide clout of five hundred billion dollars ! Such a figure is simply incomprehensible. Unfortunately, it is probably a conservative estimate of Chase's power and influence.

Such financial clout would give the Rockefellers the ability to create an international monetary crisis over, night. Could it be that it is they who have been yo-yoing the price of gold, dollars and foreign currencies during the past few years-creating panics for most investors, but profits for themselves?

Every time an international monetary storm blows up hundreds of millions of dollars flow into European banks. When the storm subsides, those who were 'in the know' at the beginning have made enormous sums of money, That the Rockefellers have been very profitably involved through the Chase Manhattan Bank and its overseas facilities, seems more than reasonable.

By almost any standard, Chase Manhattan has become virtually a sovereign state. Except it has more money, than most. It even employs a full-time envoy to the United Nations.

As just one illuminating statistic, during 1973 Chase board chairman David Rockefeller met with 27 heads of state, including the rulers of Russia and Red China, plus scores of lesser dignitaries. Not even Henry Kissinger, he of the - shuttle diplomacy - and much-publicized state dinners, can match Rockefeller's influence with the men at the top.

Chase Manhattan's annual reports contain much information detailing the worldwide expansion of the bank. It has gone international on the grand scale. And it shows no signs of slowing down. In fact, Chase Manhattan is the undisputed world heavyweight champion when it comes to international banking.

During the Senate hearing on Nelson's confirmation, he claimed, "I do not own any shares in the Chase Manhattan Bank." However, he neglected to mention that his family owns 623,000 shares, or 2.54 % of the Chase Manhattan stock. And he also

conveniently overlooked the fact that the Rockefeller Brothers Fund owns another 148,000 Chase shares and Rockefeller University holds 81,296.

Myer Kutz tells us in the New York Times of April 28, 1974:

"The Rockefellers and Rockefeller institutions own a major, essentially controlling interest, estimated at more than 4%, in The Chase Manhattan Bank."

The Chase Annual Report for 1974 reports that the total assets of The Chase Manhattan Corporation stood at \$42,532,003,302. That's over forty-two billion dollars. From this, reports Chase, they had a net income of \$180,801,382 for the year 1974. That's over \$180 million profit in just one year-or \$3.5 million in profit a week-of which the Rockefeller family pockets over four %, or roughly 7.2 million dollars. That's not bad, considering Chase is mainly a device for holding and boosting many of the family's other financial interests.

Once again we must note that actual ownership by the family in Chase Manhattan may be much greater than is admitted. Professor James Knowles in his highly detailed study, "The Rockefeller Financial Group" states:

"It is impossible to establish conclusively that the wealthy families represented on the boards of the banks in the Rockefeller Group own a controlling share of the stock. The ownership of large banks is a carefully guarded secret. Even when banks are required to disclose their largest stockholders, as was the case in the 1962 Patman investigation of chain banking, they have used what are called "street names" in referring to stockholding in trust.

These "street names- are wholly fictitious and bear no resemblance to the actual beneficiary or trustees. In the case of Chase Manhattan Bank, for example, its reported twenty largest stockholders in 1962 included fifteen "street names," (e.g., Dudd & Co., Don & Co., Atwell & Co.) *

If fifteen of the twenty largest blocs of stocks are held in fictitious names designed to hide the identities of the real owners, it is impossible to doubt that some, if not most, of the actual owners are part of the Rockefeller Empire.

* Knowles, James, "The Rockefeller Financial Group,- MSS Modular Publications, NY, 1973, p. 8.

When the few facts that are available to the public are considered-that the Rockefellers control by far the largest amount of stock in Chase Manhattan, that other families closely connected with the Standard Oil fortune from its beginning also own substantial blocks of stock, that the board of directors of Chase Manhattan reads like a who's who of Rockefeller lieutenants, and that David Rockefeller is chairman of the board of the bank-no one can dispute Rockefeller control of the Chase Manhattan Bank.

But Chase Manhattan is not the only mega-bank in the Rockefeller financial empire. The first bank with which the Rockefeller family became directly involved was the National City Bank of New York, which actually ranks number two in the international standings. Its former president, James Stillman, became a close associate of John D.'s brother, William, who was at the time managing the huge Standard Oil Trust. William Rockefeller tilted the Standard Oil banking business in Stillman's direction and thus National City became the largest bank in New York City. The financial marriage was cemented by the marriage of two of William Rockefeller's sons to two of Stillman's daughters.

Until his retirement in 1967, James Stillman Rockefeller, a product of the Stillman-Rockefeller merger, was chairman of the board of First National City Bank. Previously, James had strengthened the Rockefeller family and financial ties by marrying Nancy Carnegie of the fabulously wealthy Carnegie family.

City Bank has enjoyed such phenomenal growth that it now surpasses the mighty Chase in total assets. While it does not have the prestige or political muscle of the Chase, it really matters very little since both are Rockefeller family banks.

Yet a third large New York bank in the Rockefeller orbit is the Chemical Bank, which is controlled by the Harkness family. Edward Harkness was one of John D.'s closest business associates in the Standard Oil Trust, and as late as 1939 the Harkness family was the largest non Rockefeller owner of Standard Oil stock.

Closely related to the Rockebanks are the gigantic insurance companies, with their investment funds worth hundreds of millions of dollars. Life insurance companies play a critical role in financing because they are the principal suppliers of long-term credit, whereas banks are mainly involved with short-term and medium-term credit. In turn the solvency (or bankruptcy) of other corporations is often dependent on their ability to obtain loans from the Rockefeller-controlled financial giants.

The Rockefeller Group of banks is heavily interlocked with the board of directors of three of the four biggest life insurance companies: Metropolitan Life, Equitable Life and New York Life. The total assets of these three insurance giants amounted to over \$113 billion in 1969. According to Professor Knowles, the Rockefeller Group controlled banks account for about 25 % of all the assets of the fifty largest commercial banks in the country and for about 30 % of, all the assets of the fifty largest life insurance companies.

Buddy, can you spare a dime?

The Rockefeller family control over these banks and insurance companies gives them leverage over the economy that goes far beyond their direct ownership.

There are several ways in which the Rockefeller Clan controls vast segments of the economy. The first is through the stockholding of the families in the group. Five %

ownership of a widely-held public corporation, according to a 1974 report by the Senate Banking Committee, is considered tantamount to control, especially if your name is Rockefeller. But if we consider only those firms where the Rockefellers own twice that much stock, or have five % of the stock plus two or more toplevel management positions, we can put the following companies in the column controlled by the Rockefellers. (The 1975 asset-size rating by Fortune magazine is indicated in parenthesis.)

Exxon (1),
Mobil Oil (5),
Standard of California (6),
Standard of Indiana (13),
International Harvester (26),
Inland Steel (78),
Marathon Oil (60),
Quaker Oats (163),
Wheeling-Pittsburgh Steel (194),
Freeport Sulphur, and
International Basic Economy Corporation.

Another means by which the Rockefeller Group has potential influence or control over major segments of the economy is through the trust departments of the Rockebanks. Nearly a decade ago, the assets of commercial bank trust departments were \$253 billion, almost \$100 billion more than those of all mutual savings banks and savings and loan companies. Usually a commercial bank trust department exercises sole voting rights over the stock it holds. But anyone who believes this is the case for the enormously large trusts established for the Rockefeller family probably also hopes to find a real diamond in the bottom of his Cracker Jacks box.

While Dilworth was bending over backwards trying to convince the assembled Senators at the hearings that the family never, but never, interferes with management, Fortune magazine has reported that the Rockebanks often throw their weight into proxy battles, and the very knowledgeable Professor Knowles adds, "No company is secure from possible domination by bank trust departments."

In 1967, the Rockebanks had a total of \$35 billion in trust department assets -nearly 14 % of the national total! These included \$22.5 billion in stocks. Knowles notes:

"Obviously, such stockholdings, most of which are either under the direct control of the families whose representatives sit on the boards of these [Rockefeller] banks or are indirectly under their control through voting rights exercised by the bank trust departments, provide a basis for the effective control of a large share of the American economy."

Chase's trust department, with the bank's companion investment management

corporation, controls the single largest block of stock in 21 major American corporations. This means that United Air Lines, Northwest Airlines, Long Island Lighting, Atlantic Richfield Oil [ARCO], National Air lines and 16 other multimillion dollar firms are also under the Rockefeller thumb. The Los Angeles Times reports:

"Control of the bank and of its trust department has the effect of multiplying the family's economic leverage. Every major bank in New York holds millions of shares in trust for other owners-most of whom give the banks the power to vote the shares and, thus influence corporate management. "

Corporations which are probably under the control of the Rockefellers~ through financial institutions, trust departments or foundation ownership of stock, include the following (with the 1975 Fortune rating in parenthesis):

IBM (9),
Mobil (5),
Texaco (4),
IT & T (10),
Westinghouse (19),
Boeing (39),
International Paper (56),
Minnesota Mining & Manufacturing (59),
Sperry Rand (70),
Xerox (41),
National Cash Register (97),
National Steel (64),
American Home Products (92),
Pfizer (130),
Avon (159), and
Merck (1.52).

But wait, there's more! Still wonder if the Rockefellers have amassed a dangerous amount of power? Consider that just the transportation companies under Rockefeller influence (with 1975 Fortune ranking for transportation corporations noted in parenthesis) are as follows:

Perm Central (T3),
TWA (T1),
Eastern Airlines (T8),
United Airlines (T2),
National Airlines (T26),
Delta (T13),
Braniff (T19),
Northwest Airlines (T18), and
Consolidated Freightways (T17).

Other major corporations in which the Rockefellers have significant influence, either director indirect, but not enough to prove working control, are:

AT & T (U1),
Motorola (149),
Safeway (R-2),
Honeywell (68),
General Foods (58),
Hewlett-Packard (225), and
Burlington Industries (86).

Yet another manner in which the Rockefellers can exert significant control over corporations is through loans.

More and more in recent years companies have had to finance modernization and expansion through bank borrowing. Old John D., biographer Allan Nevins tells us, "never allowed any finance capitalist to obtain large shares" of his properties. While Big Daddy did not want to be eaten by the Wall Street loan sharks, he didn't mind becoming one. Roughly 80 % of Chase's loan portfolio, the U.S.'s largest, represents major nationwide corporations. Bank of America, the nation's largest, specializes in making installment loans to millions of individual customers. The Rockefeller banks make fewer loans, but they make them to the giants of industry. According to Professor Knowles, the Rockefeller Group's position in the capital market is even greater than its share of banking and insurance assets would indicate. When a bank makes a large loan to a company, it is in a position to demand that it have a voice in the decision making machinery of that company. Often this comes in the form of having somebody appointed to the borrower's board of directors.

This relates to yet another method for economic control, interlocking directorates. An interlocking directorate exists between two companies when a member of the board of directors of one company also sits on the board of directors of the other company. This was theoretically outlawed by Section 8 of the Clayton Act, which says that no person shall be a director at one time in any two or more competing companies. This law is enforced almost as strictly as the one against jaywalking in New York City. Tracing all of the interlocks among the Rockefeller Group's representatives on various boards of directors is a challenge that would reduce an Einstein to a babbling idiot. Just a few of the major corporations not previously mentioned that have interlocking-directorate ties with the Rockefeller Groups include:

Allied (Chemical) (8,5),
Anaconda Copper (118),
DuPont (17),
Monsanto (43),
Olin Mathison (161),

Borden (47),
National Distillers (185),
Shell (14), Gulf (7),
Union Oil (34),
Dow (27),
Celanese (101),
Pittsburgh Plate Class (113),
Cities Service (61),
Stauffer Chemical (233),
Continental Oil (16),
Union Carbide (22),
American Cyanamid (107)
American Motors (93),
Bendix (77),
Chrysler (11),
S. Kresge (R5), and
R. H. Macy,
C.I.T. Financial (F9.), S. (R27).

In case you were not able to keep a running total of the firms enmeshed in the various strands of the Rockefeller web, let us summarize the known results:

37 of the nation's top 100 industrials, 9 of the top 20 transportation firms, the nation's number one utility, 3 of the 4 largest insurance companies, plus scores of smaller companies engaged in manufacturing, distribution, retail sales, loans, or investments, are controlled by the Rockefellers.

Staggering, isn't it? Put it all together and it does not spell MOTHER. It spells POWER.

"The power of the family fortune is beyond measure," the Washington Post has reported. And this time the paper was telling the truth. "[It is] a nexus of ownership and leverage that is greater than the sum of its parts." But, say Rocky, it's all a myth! Sure, Rocky. And Raquel Welch is skinny, and Mark Spitz can't swim.,

One or two Doubting Thomases have even wondered about whether it might be a conflict of interest to merge all of this monetary muscle with the political power of the Vice Presidency, and potentially the Presidency.

Wealth should not be an obstacle to high office, of course, providing that government stays out of business and business stays out of government. But, it is obvious that business and government have been getting closer and cozier for many decades. Today it is virtually impossible to tell who is seducing whom. Those on the ideological Left call it Corporate Fascism and those on the right call it State Socialism. Both are correct.

The point is that the Rockefeller family interests are so closely intertwined with matters

of public policy, both foreign and domestic, that virtually every major governmental decision in some way affects the Rockefeller Empire. As Thomas O'Toole observes in the Washington Post (a paper that strongly supported Rocky's confirmation as Vice President):

"If Nelson Rockefeller becomes Vice President or events make him President someday, he will bump into his family's wealth on practically every major public issue....

" Taxes, the environment, government regulation of business, prices, interest rates, overseas diplomacy, war and peace - Rockefeller interests are enhanced or hurt by government policy-making in practically every major area of American life....

".... As Vice President or President, he couldn't very well disqualify himself every time a policy decision potentially affected Chase Manhattan Bank. He would be out of work if he did. Even if Rockefeller took a vow of poverty, this empire would remain intact, still dominated by his family. "

But the Rockefeller wealth goes beyond this conflict - of - interest question.

What would a middle-level bureaucrat do, for instance, if he knew he was regulating the President's family fortune? Would a senator or congressman be able to resist the combined might of the White House and Wall Street's second-largest bank, not to mention all the corporations which do business there?

Rocky buried the entire issue, as far as Congress was concerned, when he asked: "Am I the kind of man who would use his wealth improperly in public office?" He knew that the question would satisfy the politicians on Capitol Hill, many of whom have received campaign donations from the Rockefeller Empire. Not one member of the judiciary Committee had the nerve to answer his rhetorical question with the resounding -Yes!- it so richly deserved.

As we shall see, the Rockefeller family wants more money and more power. It will use its private fortune, its public position, and anything else it can to acquire it. The senior Rockefeller was a master Machiavellian who began by scheming against local competitors and wound up scheming with cartelists for economic control of: the world. His heirs make his ploys look like the friendly bargaining of a Saturday afternoon garage sale.

Gary Allen

Chapter 4, Profit x Philanthropy = Power

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) |

Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

The Power of Foundations

"If you wish to control commerce, banking, transportation, and natural resources on a national level, you must control the federal government. If you and your clique wish to establish worldwide monopolies, you must control a World Government. The Rockefellers are not humanitarians; they are power-seeking Machiavellians. They are using their phony philanthropy as a guise for seizing power on a magnitude that would make old John D. Sr. proud." -Gary Allen

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF4chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 4

Profit x Philanthropy = Power

"Philanthropy is the essential element in the making of Rockefeller power. It gives the Rockefellers a priceless reputation as public benefactors which the public values so highly that power over public affairs is placed in the Rockefellers' hands. Philanthropy generates more power than wealth alone can provide." -Myer Kutz , Rockefeller Power

The foundation ploy was one of the cleverest moves shrewd old John D. ever made-and he was responsible for some lusus. By the turn of the century the tactics he had used to create the Standard Oil monopoly made his name synonymous with ruthless exploitation. He was known as John D. Reckafellow, with a worse reputation than Scrooge. He may have been the most hated man in America.

In order to scrub up his image (and possibly assuage his alleged conscience), John D. hired Ivy Lee, the nation's most prestigious ad man of the day. Lee suggested that the aging gentleman offset his skinflint image by starting to give away money. Scrooge was to be turned into an instant Santa Claus. To begin with, Lee (the original Madison Avenue truth-twister) had Mr. Standard Oily carry around a pocketful of dimes which he would strew before deliriously happy and grateful kiddies whenever he made one of his infrequent public appearances. Cynics observed that St. John ripped off money by the millions and doled it back-- a dime at a time.

Well, not quite. He had an even more Machiavellian scheme in mind. He would "give-money away to foundations under his control and then have those foundations spend the money in ways which brought even more Power and profits to the Rockefeller Empire. The money "given away " would be bread cast upon the waters. But bread that almost always had a hook in it. John D. Jr. was to refer to this as the - principle of scientific giving.

The original Rockefeller foundation was established in 1901 and was called The Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research. It was set up as part of Lee's PR program to clean up the Rockefeller image. Doubtless the Rockefeller money has done much good in the field of public health and scientific research-although there are some who will give you a heated argument even here.*

*Those who believe that Rockefeller even in the health field is phony, point out the fact that Rockefeller monies have been used to degrade natural prevention of sickness and disease through vitamins and health foods and promote the use of drugs. Drugs are manufactured mainly from coal tar derivatives and, besides being in the oil business, the family has for decades been heavily invested in the giant drug manufacturing concerns.

For more information on Rockefeller control of medicine, see G. Edward Griffin's World Without Cancer

By 1910, state after state was approving the 16th Amendment, which provided for a graduated income tax, John D. read the handwriting on the Congressional wall and,

using his "deeply conspiratorial nature," began making plans to avoid the consequences of the tax by hiding his wealth in the Rockefeller Foundation.

One quite naturally assumes that the graduated income tax, the second plank of the Communist Manifesto, would be opposed by the wealthy. The fact is that many of the wealthiest Americans supported it. At first the taxes were to be very small, and some of the superrich may have promoted them out of altruism. But others backed the scheme because they already had a plan for permanently avoiding both the income-tax and the subsequent inheritance tax. John D. had figured out how to turn the lemon of the graduated income tax into lemonade for the House of Rockefeller. It is the most classic case of what accountants call "pretax planning" on record.

Chapter XVI, Part II of a two-volume set.

The best way for the Rockefeller-Morgan Insiders to eliminate growing competition was to impose a progressive income tax on their competitors while making sure the law contained built-in escape hatches for themselves. Actually, very few of the proponents of the graduated income tax realized they were playing into the hands of those they were seeking to control. As Ferdinand Lundberg notes in *The Rich And The Super Rich*:

"What it [the income tax] became, finally, was a siphon gradually inserted into the pocketbooks of the general public. Imposed to popular huzzahs as a class tax, the income tax was gradually turned into a mass tax in a jujitsu turnaround "

The Insiders' principal mouthpiece in the Senate during this period was Nelson Aldrich of Rhode Island, the maternal grandfather of Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller. Lundberg says that

"when Aldrich spoke, newsmen understood that although the words were his, the dramatic line was surely approved by 'Big John' [D. Rockefeller]-

In earlier years Aldrich had denounced the income tax as -communist and socialistic,- but in 1909 he pulled a dramatic and stunning reversal. The American Biographical-Dictionary comments:

"just when the opposition had become formidable he (Aldrich) took the wind out of its sails by bringing forward, with the support of the President (Taft) a proposed amendment to the Constitution empowering Congress to lay income taxes. "

The escape hatch was ready. By the time the Amendment had been approved by the states, the Rockefeller Foundation was in full operation. The careful orchestration of both parts of the campaign represents one of the most successful financial coups in history. The money the Rockefellers have made by it is incalculable.

By exempting themselves from the burden they forced on their competitors, the

Rockefellers were able to operate in a world of near laissez-faire capitalism while foisting the weight of more and more socialism on their competitors. It is the equivalent of a sprinter forcing every other runner in a race to carry a sixteen-pound shot.

Backing the graduated income tax had another timely advantage for old John. It was about the same time that Judge Kenesaw Landis was ordering the breakup of the Standard Oil monopoly. Wily John D. was able to kill several flying feathered creatures with a single hard object. He not only avoided taxes by creating four great tax exempt foundations; he used them as repositories for his "divested" interests in the various Standard Oil entities. In the switch, Rockefeller had made his assets non-taxable so that they might be passed down through generations without being ravaged by the estate and gift taxes which everyone else had to pay. As Lundberg observed, old John D. planned ahead.

Each year the Rockefellers can dump up to half their incomes into their pet foundations and deduct the "donations" from their income tax. Nelson admitted at the confirmation hearings: " . . the foundation pays no capital gains tax and no income tax so those funds can continue to multiply. They not only can, they do.

Having the foundations as a tax-free piggy bank is only one of the advantages they provide the family. As Business Week has observed: -"The real motive behind most private foundations is keeping control of wealth." In the foundation world, where "not for profit" really means not-for- taxation, - one exchanges ownership for control.

The Rockefellers have further advantages with their foundations. They can buy, sell or hold real estate, stocks and other securities. Congressman Wright Patman, chairman of the House Banking Committee, has charged that the Rockefellers and other foundations act in concert, using their enormous portfolios to perform maneuvers which used to be known indelicately as -rigging the market.-

So powerful have the major foundations become that the Patman Committee concluded:

"Unquestionably, the economic life of our Nation has become so intertwined with foundations that unless something is done about it they will hold a dominant position in every phase of American life."

Since this report was issued by the Patman Committee in the early 1950s, absolutely nothing has been done about the power of the Rockefeller-controlled foundations - except to assist them to become even more powerful. And as this knowledgeable study warned over twenty years ago, these foundations now do hold " a dominant position in every phase of American life", as we shall see.

It is the Rockefeller family which sits comfortably astride this foundation colossus. Collectively, the Rockefeller foundations have in excess of \$1.5 billion in assets but they also have interlocking control over the other most powerful foundations, the Carnegie

Group and the giant Ford Foundation.

When you hear of "Carnegie Foundation" think Rockefeller. For many years the five Carnegie foundations have been mere appendages of the Rockefeller octopus. The chief operators of the Carnegie foundations have for decades been members of the Rockefeller coordinating committee, The Council on Foreign Relations, the glue which holds the Rockefeller Establishment together. (The Council on Foreign Relations, or CFR, is the subject of the next chapter.) In addition, two of the six men on the Carnegie Corporation's finance committee are also directors of Rockefeller financial institutions.

The baby giant of the foundation world is the \$3 billion-in-assets Ford Foundation. From 1953 to 1965, John J. Mc Cloy was chairman of the Ford Foundation, during most of which time he was also chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank. Mc Cloy was succeeded by another Rockefeller minion, Eugene Black, a director of Chase Manhattan and former head of the World Bank. Currently running the show at the Ford Foundation is Mc George Bundy, formerly on the payroll of the Rockefellers' Council on Foreign Relations. As with the Carnegie foundations, most of the trustees of the Ford Foundation are members of the Rockefellers' Council on Foreign Relations.

It is not too hard to see how, as the Patman Committee has charged, these foundations can collude to act as a single entity.

The terrible part of this business is that the economic fraud permitted the Rockefellers through their foundations- though maddening to the middle-class taxpayers who are aware of it-is the least malignant part of the foundation picture. It is the political and social impact of these foundations which is devastating. So serious is the matter, in fact, that even the irascible Congressman. Patman has not dared venture into such affairs, knowing that the trail is littered with the bleached bones of, imprudent Congressional investigators who sought to reveal how the Rockefellers are using the foundations in their grab for complete domination of the United States.

The first of the Congressional Committees to attempt such an investigation was the Cox Committee, created in 1952 under the leadership of Congressman Eugene E. Cox, a Democrat from Georgia. Warren Weaver notes in U. S., Philanthropic Foundations that the official purpose of this Committee was to determine which

"foundations and organizations are using their resources for purposes other than the purposes for which they were established, and especially to determine which such foundations and organizations are using their resources for un-American and subversive activities or for purposes not in the interest or tradition of the United States."

"Liberal" Democrats in control of Congress first delayed the appropriation of funds for the Cox Committee, then gave it only six months to conclude an investigation that would properly require several years.

Cox hoped to expose foundation fraud and the subversives, behind it; but, as Dwight Mac Donald has pointed out, " the strategy misfired, because the Democratic leaders, who were still in control of the House, boxed the impeccably Americanistic chairman with less dedicated colleagues." It was all-out war-with billions involved.

The first battle ended with a serious casualty Congressman Cox fell gravely ill during the investigation and died [surely a "fortunate coincidence" for the Rockefeller, Ford, and Carnegie Foundations..Ken].

Without his leadership, the Committee Report became a whitewash.

One member of that Committee refused to be a party to the Cover up. He was Congressman Carroll Reece of Tennessee, a former Chairman of the Republican National Committee and one of Robert Taft's campaign managers. Reece promptly demanded a new investigation.

The Rockefeller Establishment was frantic that its sacred cows might be butchered. The Washington Post, closely tied to the Rockefellers, never before known for its sense of public frugality, screamed that the Reece probe was "wholly unnecessary and was stupidly wasteful of public funds."

The heat was on. So much so that when in a speech on the floor of Congress Mr. Reece referred to a"conspiracy," his use of the term brought down on his head an avalanche of anger and ridicule from virtually the entire Establishment Press. At the same time, the foundations unleashed an enormous barrage of vilification against the probe.

While the Press was shouting " Mc Carthyism," Rockefeller elements in the Republican Party were working behind the scenes to kill the investigation. As Rene Wormser, counsel for the Reece Committee, noted in Human Events for July 5, 1969:

A Republican President [Eisenhower, who had the full support of the Rockefellers in his fight against Robert Taft] sat in the White House. The House of Representatives and all its committees were Republican controlled. Mr. Reece was a distinguished and important Republican

Yet, when a committee of five members was appointed to conduct the foundation investigation, Mr. Reece found that, of the four others appointed with him, three had been selected from among members of the House who had voted against the investigation.

The key agent in Rockefeller efforts to break up the investigation was Congressman Wayne Hays of Ohio, a member of the Committee. During the inquiry, two tennis-shoe types decided to play Agatha Christie and began trailing Hays. They discovered that he went to the same Washington hotel for a closed luncheon on a specific day each week.

Dressing as cleaning women, the ladies investigated and established that Hays was reporting to representatives of several major foundations. Rene Wormser comments in Human Events on the Hays' tactics,

Mr. Hays showed himself exceptionally adept at disruption. For example, in one session of 185 minutes, he resorted to constant interruption 246 times. He refused to obey rules of the committee. He insulted and vilified witnesses, counsel to the committee and committee members themselves. His intransigence finally caused a termination of the hearings.

The brazen Congressman Hays even explained the purpose of his conduct to Counsel Wormser. Mr. Wormser noted in his book, Foundations: Their Power and Influence:

". . . Mr. Hays told us one day that 'the White House' [Eisenhower] had been in touch with him and asked him if he would cooperate to kill the committee."

Because of limited time, staff, and money, the Reece Committee was forced to concentrate its investigation on various Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations, and on the huge Ford Foundation. The Committee found that one of the first areas into which John D. invested his money was education. Daddy Oilbucks put his assistant, Fred Gates, in charge of his General Education Board. Gates tipped the Rockefeller philosophy on education in the Board's Occasional Paper No.1;

" In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present educational conventions fade from our minds, and unhampered by tradition, we work our own good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk. "

Later, the General Education Board expanded horizons to take into its "molding hands" the city folk as well. To this end the Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations, which often had interlocking directorates and many times acted in unison, began in the early Thirties to back John Dewey and his Marxist educationalists with enormous amounts of money.

As Rene Wormser observes:

"Research and experimental stations were established at selected universities, notably Columbia, Stanford, and Chicago. Here some of the worst mischief in recent education was born. In these Rockefeller-and-Carnegie established vineyards worked many of the principal characters in the story of the suborning of American education. Here foundations nurtured some of the most ardent academic advocates of upsetting the American system and supplanting it with a Socialist state.... "

The Carnegie and Rockefeller foundations had jumped into the financing of education and the social sciences with both Left feet. For example, the foundations (principally Carnegie and Rockefeller) stimulated two-thirds of the total endowment funding of all

institutions of higher learning in America during the first third of this century. During this period the Carnegie-Rockefeller complex supplied 20 % of the total income of colleges and universities and became in fact, if not in name, a sort of U.S. Ministry of Education. The result was a sharp Socialist-Fascist turn. As Rene Wormser, Counsel for the Reece Committee, reports:

"A very powerful complex of foundations and allied organizations has developed over the years to exercise a high degree of control over education. Part of this complex, and ultimately responsible for it, are the Rockefeller and Carnegie groups of foundations. "

These foundations were, by way of grants amounting to hundreds of millions of dollars, responsible for the nationwide acceptance of avowed socialist John Dewey's theories of 'progressive' education and permissiveness -the products of which have been marching on our college campuses for the past two decades.

Traditionalist teachers, who had been strongly resisting Deweyism, were swamped by education propagandists backed with a flood of Rockefeller-Carnegie dollars. At the same time the National Education Association, the country's chief education lobby, was also financed largely by the Rockfellers and Carnegie foundations.

It, too, threw its considerable weight behind the Dewey philosophies. As an NEA report maintained in 1934:

"A dying laissez-faire must be completely destroyed and all of us, including the "owners," must be subjected to a large degree of social control."

Since America's public school system was decentralized, the foundations had concentrated on influencing schools of education (particularly Columbia, the spawning ground for Deweyism), and on financing the writing of textbooks which were subsequently adopted nationwide. These foundation-produced textbooks were so heavily slanted in favor of socialism that Wormser concluded:

"It is difficult to believe that the Rockefeller Foundation and the National Education Association could have supported these textbooks. But the fact is that Rockefeller financed them and the N.E.A. promoted them very widely."

Little wonder that Reece Committee Counsel Wormser says evidence compiled during and after the Reece investigation of foundations:

"...leads one to the conclusion that there was, indeed something in the nature of an actual conspiracy among certain leading educators in the United States to bring about socialism through the use of our school systems... "

Congressman Cox had denounced these foundations for precisely these reasons. He named in particular the Rockefeller Foundation, -whose funds have been used to

finance individuals and organizations whose business it has been to get communism into the private and public schools of the country, to talk down America and play up Russia....

It goes without saying that, by controlling the textbooks, the progressivists gained an open sesame to the minds of millions of students in the government schools. As John T. Flynn observed, it wasn't necessary to poison every glass of water coming out of every tap in a given community. It was necessary only to drop one cup of poison into the reservoir.

So successful was this conspiracy that by June of 1955, the Progressive Education Association which had been founded by John Dewey officially disbanded. Dr. H. Gordon Hullfish, the Association's president, explained:

" Founded in 1919 the PEA was a protest movement against traditional education, based in large part up on the philosophy of John Dewey. One reason for PEA's end is that many of the practices. It has advocated have been adopted by the nation's schools."

This 'progressive' education is Rockefeller education. After all, they planned for it, they promoted it, and they paid for it!

Those who control education will over a period of several generations control a nation. The Rockefellers have for five or six decades been a controlling influence in the direction of American education. While education is a powerful tool for controlling the thinking and outlook of people, it is not the only means.

Religion is also an important molder of public opinion. For many years the Rockefeller Dynasty has bankrolled the Union Theological Seminary of New York, which has done so much to turn the clergy towards state socialism fascism, and to destroy the tenets of traditional Christianity. The highly influential seminary is known for turning out "Christian" Communists.

The family's chief religious philanthropy for a number of years was the notorious Federal Council of Churches, which was pronounced by US Naval Intelligence in 1936 as one of the most dangerous, subversive organizations in the country. According to Naval Intelligence:

"It is a large radical -pacifist- organization, and probably represents 20,000,000 Protestants in the United States. However, its leadership consists of a small group which dictates its policies. It is always extremely active in any matters against national defense."

In its many official pronouncements, the Federal Council attacked free enterprise, capitalism and the American way of life, and boldly advocated Socialism. In an official report in 1932, the Federal Council stated:

" The Christian ideal calls for hearty support of a planned economic system.... It demands that cooperation shall replace competition as a fundamental method."

At a full meeting in Indianapolis in December,1932, the Federal Council adopted unanimously this Socialist creed:

"The churches should stand for social planning and control of the credit and monetary system and the economic processes. "

The following year,1933,the Council officially declared:

"The Christian conscience can be satisfied with nothing less than the complete substitution of motives of mutual helpfulness and good will for the motive of private gain."

The Federal Council was so flagrantly a mouthpiece for the gospel according to St. Stalin that it was forced to change its name. It became the National Council of Churches which today claims to represent some forty million Protestants. While less prone to praising the Soviets as openly as its predecessor, the NCC has repeatedly been denounced by fundamentalist Christian organizations for its slavish adherence to promoting radical socialism and its lovey-dovey attitude toward Moscow. Today, after forty years of assiduous anti-Americanism and the promotion of totalitarian government at home and abroad, the NCC still enjoys the largesse of the Family Rockefeller. Its past president J. Irwin Miller is a perennial Rockefeller front man and a trustee of the Ford Foundation.*

*The NCC has donated hundreds of thousands of dollars to buy arms for revolutionary Communist groups in Africa. These arms are used by the Communists to slay Christians, while thousands of American clergymen look the other way. If this is not murder by proxy, what is it?

Through its multiple foundations the Rockefeller family invested its money where it would have the most influence and do the family the most good. And by far the chief beneficiaries of its "charities" have been the Rockefellers.

The question that is racing through the mind of most readers at this point undoubtedly is why the Rockefellers, considered the world's foremost capitalists, have spent hundreds of millions of dollars financing their alleged enemies, the socialists?

One would assume that, since the Rockefellers are thought of as capitalists, they would have used their fortune to foster the philosophy of individual liberty. But, just the opposite is true. We have been unable to find a single project in the history of the Rockefeller foundations which promotes free enterprise. Indeed, except in the fields of health and science (and some of these grants are highly questionable) almost all of the

Rockefeller grants have been used directly or indirectly to promote economic and social collectivism, i.e., Socialism-Fascism.

Reasonable men ask what could motivate the Rockefellers to finance collectivist efforts which seem so totally at odds with their own interests? They forget that John D. Rockefeller was a Machiavellian who boasted that he hated competition. Whenever he could, Rockefeller used the government to promote his own interests and to hinder his competitors. Monopoly capitalism is impossible unless you have a government with the power to strangle would-be competitors.

The easiest way to control or eliminate competitors is not to best them in the marketplace, but to use the power of government to exclude them from the marketplace. If you wish to control commerce, banking, transportation, and natural resources on a national level, you must control the federal government. If you and your clique wish to establish worldwide monopolies, you must control a World Government. The Rockefellers are not humanitarians; they are power-seeking Machiavellians. They are using their phony philanthropy as a guise for seizing power on a magnitude that would make old John D. Sr. proud.

Gary Allen

Chapter 5, Yes, Virginia, There Is An Establishment

[Back to table of contents](#)

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

[Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum](#)

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice](#)

Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |

Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

Yes, Virginia, There is an Establishment

"The Rockefellers are the epitome of the nation's permanent Establishment:
governments change, economics fluctuate, foreign alliances shift - the Rockefellers
prevail." -Walter Cronkite CBS Reports

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF5chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter Five

Yes, Virginia, There is an Establishment

In previous chapters we have seen that the Rockefellers exercise tremendous leverage over business, banking, and the economy. In the last chapter we showed how the family has used that money to set themselves up in the charity business, and then used their influence through their giveaways to guide education, religion, and the media-and therefore public opinion-along the proper course. Proper for the Rockefellers, that is

The perfect situation, from the Rockefellers' point of view, is to combine their economic muscle and their political oomph so that one hand washes the other. They have mastered to a frightening degree the art of using economic power to build political power which enhances economic power even further, and so on, ad infinitum.

We have seen that the Rockefellers have spent generations developing an economic consortium that is the sleekest, smoothest, and most powerful combine on earth. The incredibly powerful political complex the Rockefellers have put together makes their economic activities look like the naive simplicity of a backwoods general store, and consists of organizations which are thoroughly interlocked with and financed by the House of Rockefeller.

Nelson Rockefeller, the unelected Vice President of the United States, is a leader in the campaign to submerge American sovereignty in a World Superstate. Long-time internationalist Alan Cranston is also an avid promoter of World Government, in violation of his oath of office as a US Senator.

Harold Pratt Bldg. NYCAAt the center of Insider power, influence, and planning in the United States is the pervasive Council on Foreign Relations. Headquartered in the Harold Pratt House on 68th Street in New York City, its members have dominated the last seven Administrations and have complete control of the Ford Administration now. The CFR was created by the Rockefellers and their allies to be the focus of their drive for a "New World Order". While we hate to use the terribly trite cliché about the many arms of the octopus being controlled by the same brain, we apologetically must include it because it is simply the most apt analogy.

Some of these organizations, although they are very influential in government, are virtually unknown to the average citizen. Others you may hear cited by the media as a source for an important opinion or - inside information, about some national or international event. What you definitely are not told is that you are hearing the voice of Rockefeller under dozens of different guises from the family's loyal army of ventriloquists.

Collectively, this group of individuals and organizations is known as the Eastern Liberal Establishment; the key figures in it are often referred to as Insiders.

The keystone of the entire Establishment arch is the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). The leadership of the CFR is the equivalent to the brain of the octopus. David Rockefeller is chairman of the board of the CFR. It is impossible to comprehend fully the interlock of Rockefeller power without being aware of the all-pervasive influence of the Council. So important is this organization that we will devote the rest of this chapter to it. And throughout the rest of this book we shall designate its members by putting CFR in parentheses after their names.

The Council on Foreign Relations, headquartered in New York City, is composed of an elite of approximately 1600 of the nation's Establishment Insiders in the fields of high finance, academics, politics, commerce, the foundations, and the mass media. The names of many of its members are household words; others, equally important, are less familiar. (For example, you may not recognize the name Harold Geneen. But when you hear he is chairman of the board of directors of IT & T, you can be assured he is a very big wheel indeed.)

Although the membership of the CFR is a veritable "Who's Who" in big business and the media, probably only one person in a thousand is familiar with the organization itself and even fewer are aware of its real purposes.

During its first fifty years of existence, the CFR was almost never mentioned by any of the moguls of the mass media. And when you realize that the membership of the CFR includes top executives from the New York Times, the Washington Post, the Los Angeles Times, the Knight newspaper chain, NBC, CBS, Time, Life, Fortune, Business Week, US News & World Report, and many others, you can be sure that such anonymity is not accidental; it is deliberate.

For fifty years the CFR operated like the Invisible Man in the novel by H.G. Wells. In 1962, Dan Smoot's pioneering study, *The Invisible Government*, was successfully smothered by the paper curtain. Although its results were visible everywhere, the CFR seemed not to exist.

Then in 1972, two separate exposures of the Limousine Liberals of the CFR were published: *None Dare Call It Conspiracy* by this author, and *The Naked Capitalist* by Professor W. Cleon Skousen, former assistant to J. Edgar Hoover. Although both books were completely ignored by the Establishment's captive book review organs, both became nationwide bestsellers because of widespread interest in them at the grass roots level.

The fact that George Wallace was planning to seize upon the Council and its power, as an election-year issue in his third party candidacy for President, also contributed to the partial lifting of the cloak of secrecy which has surrounded the CFR. Obviously anticipating even more attention to the Council, two very similar articles on the CFR appeared in the New York Times and New York magazine. The strategy was to admit that the Council on Foreign Relations has long acted as the unelected super government of the United States, but to maintain that it was always motivated by altruism, idealism, and selfless devotion to the public good. Moreover, the articles claimed, the CFR has, at least momentarily, withdrawn to the sidelines. Still, as John Franklin Campbell admitted in his magazine article:

Practically every lawyer, banker, professor, general, journalist and bureaucrat who has had any influence on the foreign policy of the last six Presidents—from Franklin Roosevelt to Richard Nixon—has spent some time in the Harold Pratt House, a four-story mansion on the corner of Park Avenue and 68th Street, donated 26 years ago by Mr. Pratt's widow [an heir to the Standard Oil fortune] to the Council on Foreign Relations, Inc....

If you can walk - or be carried - into the Pratt House, it usually means that you are a partner in an investment bank or law firm—with occasional assignments in government. You believe in foreign aid, NATO, and a bipartisan foreign policy. You've been pretty much running things in this country for the last 25 years, and you know it. [Emphasis added]

Establishment apologist Anthony Lukas, writing in the New York Times magazine, also admitted that the Insiders of the Council have been responsible for our disastrous foreign policy over the past twentyfive years:

From 1945 well into the sixties, Council members were in the forefront of America's globalist activism: the United Nations organizational meeting in San Francisco (John McCloy, Hamilton Fish Armstrong, Joseph Johnson, Thomas Finletter and many others),* as ambassadors to the world body (Edward Stettinius, Henry Cabot Lodge, James Wadsworth and all but three others); the US occupation in Germany (Lucius Clay as military governor, McCloy again and James Conant as High Commissioners); NATO (Finletter again, Harlan Cleveland, Charles Spofford as US delegates).

For the last three decades, American foreign policy has remained largely in the hands of men - the overwhelming majority of them Council members-whose world perspective was formed in World War II and in the economic reconstruction's and military security programs that followed.... The Council was their way of staying in touch with the levels of power

One of the "many other" CFR members active in the founding of the UN, whom Mr. Lukas did not mention, was the notorious traitor, perjurer, and Soviet agent, Alger Hiss, who actually served as Secretary General of the San Francisco meeting.

Prior to this time the number of stories about the CFR appearing in the mass media could be counted on the fingers of one hand. One of these early articles appeared in Harper's magazine in July 1958, and it is revealing to look at it now because its author, "Liberal" columnist Joseph Kraft, was himself a member of the CFR, and he was obviously directing his message to potential members of the Establishment's exclusive circle. Describing the influence of the CFR, Kraft said:

It has been the seat of ... basic government decisions, has set the context for many more, and has repeatedly served as a recruiting ground for ranking officials.

It is worth noting that Kraft called his article "School for Statesmen" -an admission that the members of the Council learn a "line-of strategy to be pursued in Washington".

Indeed, the CFR has served as a virtual employment agency for the federal government, under both Democrat and Republican administrations. In his New York Times magazine article, Anthony Lukas observed:

. . . everyone knows how fraternity brothers can help other brothers climb the ladder of life. If you want to make foreign policy, there's no better fraternity to belong to than the Council..."

This - fraternity- of Insiders has been so successful that its members have virtually dominated every administration in Washington since the days of Franklin Delano Roosevelt.

CFR members occupied the major policy-making positions, especially in the field of

foreign relations, under Roosevelt, Truman, Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, and Nixon; and they are just as powerful today, under the Administration of Gerald Ford.

As Joseph Kraft phrased it:

"the Council plays a special part in helping to bridge the gap between the two parties, affording unofficially a measure of continuity when the guard changes in Washington."

George Wallace made famous the slogan that there is not a dime's worth of difference between the Democrat and Republican parties. Many observers have noted that while the two parties use different rhetoric and aim their spiels at differing segments of the population, it seems to make little difference who actually wins the election. The reason for this is that while grass roots. Democrats and Republicans generally have greatly differing views on the economy, political policies, and federal activities, as you climb the sides of the political pyramid the two parties become more and more alike. The reason their dime's worth of difference is that instead of having two distinctly different groups called Democrats and Republicans, we actually have Rockedems and Rockepubs.

Every four years the Americans have the privilege of choosing between the Rockepubs candidate and the Rockedems standard bearer. In 1952 and 1956, CFR Adlai Stevenson challenged CFR Eisenhower. In 1960, it was CFR Nixon vs. CFR Kennedy. In 1964, the conservative wing of the COP stunned the Establishment by nominating its candidate over Nelson Rockefeller. At which point Rockefeller and the CFR wing proceeded to picture Barry Goldwater as a dangerous radical who would abolish Social Security, drop atom bombs on Hanoi, and in general be a reincarnation of the Fascist dictator Mussolini. The CFR Rockepubs drew up the indictment, the Rockedems prosecuted the case, and. Goldwater went down to ignominious defeat-without ever understanding how he had been sandbagged by the leaders of his own party.

Having disposed of the challenge to the Establishment in 1964, the CFR was firmly back in the saddle in 1968. That year CFR Nixon was "-pitted against" CFR Humphrey. The 1972 "-contest " featured CFR Nixon vs. CFR Mc Govern. The Rockefelleres were sure to win no matter which candidate emerged victorious.

In recent years, Establishment apologists would have you believe that the CFR was thrust into the cold by Richard Nixon (one such article was even titled "-The Death Rattle of the Eastern Establishment-). Such protestations are about as sincere as Br'er Rabbit begging not to be thrown into the briar patch.

The truth is that Nixon was completely under the thumb of the CFR, and served his masters faithfully until they abandoned him to open the White House doors for Nelson Rockefeller as an unelected Vice President. At the beginning of his Administration, Nixon placed at least 115 CFR members in key positions in the Executive Branch an all-time high for any President. The vast majority of these men are still around today, running the Ford Administration.

Perhaps the most important and certainly the most prominent of all these Establishment Insiders is Henry Kissinger.

No man alive could more effectively represent the Council on Foreign Relations than Herr Kissinger, who for all practical purposes has emerged as the Assistant President of the United States. Kissinger was a Rockefeller man, serving on the staff of the CFR, when he received his appointment to the Nixon Administration.

Kissinger has long recognized how much he owes to the Council on Foreign Relations. In the preface to his book *The Necessity For Choice*, published in 1961, he said:

Five years ago, the Council on Foreign Relations gave me my first opportunity to work systematically on problems of foreign relations. My relations with it have remained close and my admiration for it has, if anything, increased.

Consider: In 1956, Kissinger was an obscure German immigrant who was a mere professor at Harvard University. In less than twenty years, he has become so powerful that he survives the dismissal of his ostensible boss, and apparently tells presidents, prime ministers, and other potentates what to say and do. What is the source of his remarkable authority?

Professor Kissinger's public commitments were in nearly every case the opposite of those expressed by Richard Nixon in his successful bid for the Presidency. But, after the rah-rah of the campaign was over, the CFR boys were brought in to run the show-and Henry Kissinger was Numero Uno.

Richard Nixon's own membership in the Council on Foreign Relations became an issue in 1962, during his contest with Joe Shell in California for the Republican gubernatorial nomination. After that, Mr. Nixon arranged with the Council for his name not to appear on public releases as a member. The CFR admits that it is sometimes necessary for its members to appear to have left the Council. On page 42 of the Council's 1952 Report, for example, we read:

Members of the Council are sometimes obliged, by their acceptance of government posts in Washington and else where, to curtail or suspend for a time their participation in Council activities.

Was Richard Nixon a secret member of the CFR throughout his Presidency? The Reece Congressional Committee discovered during its investigation of foundations that there are a number of secret members of the Council, including industrialist Cyrus Eaton and Senator William Fulbright. Our guess is that Richard Nixon was among them.

Consider, after all, Mr. Nixon's CFR foreign policy - a subject in which he has certainly earned his scarlet "A".

- Disarmament without inspections,
- increased trade-on credit with the Communists,
- abandonment of our anti Communist allies,
- détente with the Soviet Union and Red China,

are all programs of the CFR. Every one of these policies contradicts the Republican Party Platform of 1968. But, once in the White House, Mr. Nixon ignored the Republican Platform on which he was elected and proceeded to follow the dictates of the Council on Foreign Relations.

What are the Rockefellers attempting to accomplish with their CFR?

For the first time we now have an actual member of the CFR who is willing to testify against the organization. He is Admiral Chester Ward, US Navy (Ret.), who as a hotshot youngish Admiral had become Judge Advocate General of the Navy. As a "man on the rise" he was invited to become a member of the -prestigious- CFR. The Establishment obviously assumed that Admiral Ward, like so many hundreds before him, would succumb to the flattery of being invited into the inner sanctums of the Establishment, and that through subtle appeals to personal ambition would quickly fall in line. The Insiders badly underestimated the toughness and stern character of Admiral Ward. He soon became a vocal opponent of the organization. And while the Rockefellers were not so gauche as to remove him from the rolls of the organio longer invited to attend the private the private luncheons and briefing sessions. The Admiral states:

The Objective of the influential majority of members of CFR has not changed since its founding in 1922, more than 50 years ago. In the 50th anniversary issue of Foreign Affairs [the official quarterly publication of the CFR], the first and leading article was written by CFR member Kingman Brewster, Jr., entitled -"Reflections on Our National Purpose." He did not back away from defining it: our national purpose should be to abolish our nationality. Indeed, he pulled out all the emotional stops in a hardsell for global government. He described our "Vietnam-seared generation" as being" far from America Firsters " an expression meant as a patronizing sop to our young people. in the entire CFR lexicon, there is no term of revulsion carrying a meaning so deep as -America First.-

While CFR members are not robots and may disagree on many minor matters, according to the Admiral, this "lust to surrender" our independence is common to most of them:

Although, from the inside, CFR is certainly not the monolith that some members and most non members consider it, this lust to surrender the sovereignty and independence of the United States is pervasive throughout most of the membership, and particularly in the leadership of the several divergent cliques

If the Rockefeller family's CFR has a "passion to surrender" US sovereignty to whom are we supposed to surrender? Admiral Ward answers that the goal is the "submergence of US sovereignty and national independence into an all-powerful one-world government."

And, according to the Admiral, about 95 % of the 1,600 members of the CFR are aware that this is the real purpose of the Council-and support that goal!

For centuries, naive idealists have dreamed of a "parliament of man" that would put an end to poverty, ignorance and disease. Modern one-worlders have added pollution and over-population to the list of evils World Government would cure. The allure of a world super state to such starry-eyed dreamers is obvious.

But what is the appeal of a World Government to such canny rationalists as the Rockefellers and others of the international super-rich? You might think that such a World Government would threaten their financial power and therefore would be the last thing on earth they would support. The answer is obvious - they expect the coming World Government to be under their control!

You will remember that John D. Rockefeller Sr. ,who proclaimed that "competition is a sin," used every devious trick he could devise to create a national oil monopoly. His strategy was as ruthless as it was effective: Get control of your competitors, and then keep control of them.

Old John D. quickly learned that political power was essential to protect and advance his economic clout, so he went into the politics business. Once he controlled the purse strings of enough captive Congressmen, he could get them to pull strings to benefit Standard Oil and the family's other business interests. In other words. he sought national control to protect his national monopoly.

Today, however, the Rockefeller interests are not just nationwide, they are worldwide. Both Exxon and Chase Manhattan Bank do business in more than one hundred countries. The majority of these countries are found in what is euphemistically called the "third world". Many of these are former colonies of Western nations who owe their so-called independence to the Rockefellers and the CFR. Now they are ruled, for the most part, by tin-pot dictators who have no more understanding of the realities of economics than Elizabeth Taylor does of the sanctity of a convent. And there is always the chance that one of these new "people's republics- will forget who owns them.

An even greater danger to the internationalists of the CFR, however, is the fear that enough Americans will finally understand what they are doing and, in the age-old tradition of an angry electorate, "throw the rascals out" Faced with the possibility that any one of a hundred mininations might suddenly thumb its nose at you; or even worse, that the citizens of your own country might get wise to the game plan and give you the heave-ho, what do you do?

The answer has been obvious to the Rockefellers for more than fifty years: you create a

one-world government which you will control, and you have that government rule all the others.

This has been the game plan for at least the past 54 years-ever since Daddy Oilbucks himself donated money to build the League of Nations headquarters in Geneva. Unfortunately for his own ambitions, there were still enough un-bought Senators and un-controlled newspapers in the United States to thwart his plans. His countrymen escaped the noose he and his comrades had prepared for them by refusing to join the budding World Government.

But the conspirators learned their lesson and did not make the same mistake again. They went to work at once, first, by creating the Council on Foreign Relations, and then by using it to soften up the US for the next World Government they would propose.*

*For more details about this whole plot, read *None Dare Call It Conspiracy* by this author.

The Insiders cloak their grasp for world political power in many idealistic cloches, and hide their true intentions behind a number of code phrases.

The current favorite seems to be "New World Order."

The expression is as old as the diabolical scheme of a secret society of the Eighteenth Century called the Illuminati, for a novus ordo seclorum -in fact, "new world order" is merely a translation of the Illuminati's avowed goal. (see ONE US DOLLAR BILL)

By 1945, the Rockefellers were ready. Grandson Nelson was one of the 74 CFR members at the founding meeting of the United Nations in San Francisco. Later, Nelson and his brothers donated the land for the United Nations complex along the East River in New York-possibly because they did not want the new headquarters of their World Government to be more than a short taxi-ride away from their penthouses.

Such a "New World Order" most emphatically does not mean an impotent debating society to the CFR. It means an international regime that controls the world's armies, the world's weapons, its courts, its tax collectors, its schools, its governments and everything else. In succeeding chapters we will see exactly how the Rockefellers intend to nurture their embryonic structure until it has all of these powers, and more. For the moment, take our word that the " New World Order" these international wheeler-dealers have in mind would not be a republic, bound down by the chains of a constitution (as Jefferson phrased it), working to increase freedom for all of us, where the rights of every citizen are protected from a tyrannical Big Brother.

The "New World Order" the Rockefellers are planning will be a world dictatorship. Conservatives will call it Socialism or Communism, Liberals will call it Fascism. The label makes little difference; it will be the Gulag Archipelago on a worldwide basis.

Of course, proponents of such a World Government disguise their intentions behind all kinds of double talk. For example. Senator Alan Cranston of California (for many years the president of the Rockefeller-interlocked United World Federalists), defended his proposal for a world super-state with these words:

(World Government) Proposition 64 does not propose that we give up a shred of sovereignty. Plainly it proposes a means by which we can gain the ability to exercise our presently impotent sovereignty in the vital area of war prevention. It proposes that we create a limited world government and deposit our sovereignty there

Let us repeat that. Senator Cranston says we won't give up a shred of sovereignty- if we -create a limited world government and deposit our sovereignty there.

- Lewis Carroll couldn't have said it better. George Orwell didn't even try; he called it "newspeak."

But while Senator Cranston and many of his colleagues play the string section in the orchestration for World Government, other CFR members trumpet other parts in this carefully rehearsed symphony. Nelson Rockefeller, for example, as an "altruistic millionaire," sounds the melody line for international taxation. In his book *The Future of Federalism*, first published in 1962 and then reprinted when he was nominated for the Vice Presidency, Nelson stated :

"...I think the answer is some free-world supernational political being with the power to tax. . . "

Ask yourself this question: Does Nelson Rockefeller want to tax his wealth to aid the world's poor? If so, why doesn't he eliminate those expensive bureaucratic middlemen, and simply give his money to the downtrodden masses now ? Is it possible that he is trying to become richer-wads and wads richer, as the family representative put it - by dividing your wealth with himself?

During the confirmation hearings over his nomination as the nation's second unelected Vice President [Ford was the first], a few courageous Congressmen, such as Representative John Ashbrook and Senator Jesse Helms, asked how it would be possible for Nelson to uphold an oath to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States when he was already on record as supporting a World Government that would scrap our national charter. Such inquiries, however, were ignored by both Rockefeller and the national media. You would think that the issue of the survival of the United States might rate a line or two in your local *Daily Bugle*. But instead, all of the space was given to a planned farce about whether or not Rocky financed a derogatory book about a political opponent. That's like launching a newspaper crusade accusing Jack the Ripper of throwing gum wrappers in the gutter and ignoring his penchant for slitting throats! In *The Future of Federalism*, Noble Nelson proclaimed:

No nation today can defend its freedom, or fulfill the needs and aspirations of its own people, from within its own borders or through its own resources alone And so the nation-state, standing alone, threatens, in many ways, to seem as anachronistic as the Greek city-states eventually became in ancient times.

Get it? The man who could not be elected to the White House, but managed to arrange an entrance there anyway, says that a free and independent United States is now anachronistic.

Webster's defines "anachronism" as something from a former age that is incongruous in the present. Every effective World Government proponent learns early in the game some rhetorical tricks, such as calling black "white." Nelson Rockefeller is no exception. In the same book, he suggests:

The federal idea, which our Founding Fathers applied in their historic act of political creation in the eighteenth century, can be applied in this twentieth century in the larger context of the world of free nations - if we will but match our forefathers in courage and vision.

Even Nelson Rockefeller knows that the American Revolution was a protest against exactly the sort of centralized power that he himself now advocates. The British Empire was the World Government of its day. Our forefathers did not want to be inter-dependent; they wanted to be independent. And they were willing to pay the price for their independence in the same coin that free men must always be willing to pay-blood and gold.

During the early 1950's, Nelson Rockefeller encouraged the wide distribution of a photograph of himself. It showed him holding a globe in his hands, and staring pensively into the future. Many people are convinced that the symbolism involved was not accidental.

Gary Allen

Chapter 6, The Rockefeller Mediacracy. .

Table of Contents

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) |

Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

The Rockefeller Mediacracy

"Equally important is CFR's influence in the mass media They control or own major newspapers, magazines, radio and television networks ..." -Admiral Chester Ward (CFR and USN, Retired)

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF6chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents (<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RFcontents.shtml>)

Chapter Six

The Rockefellers, as we have seen, have never been ones to leave public opinion to chance. That is why they have invested their charitable monies so judiciously in education and religion. It would be naive to think that the family would not exert every possible subtle and unsubtle influence over the nation's mass media.

In Chapter One we described how the Rockefellers use leverage to maximize the power

of their investments in industry and finance. They follow the same principle when they buy influence over education. They do not pour money into local school board races; they put their bucks into the schools that train the teachers and they finance the writing of textbooks. Now that every public school is at the mercy of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare (which Nelson Rockefeller created and ran under Eisenhower), the family couldn't care less who controls the local school board. In the field of religion, the money goes to key seminaries where ministers are trained and to the National Council of Churches which claims to represent forty million Protestants.

The Rockefellers grab, with all the gusto they've got, at the apex of whatever instrumentality they wish to control. The influence of the Council on Foreign Relations in the federal government is concentrated in the Executive Branch. That is where the action is-at the top. And so it is with Rockefeller control of the media. They are not interested in controlling the *Burnt Mattress Weekly Blat*; they go for the leaders in the field. In the old days, John D. sent his agents out to bribe editors and to buy up small papers, but that is very inefficient and antiquated in the electronic age. Now, the local papers are dependent on wire services and syndicated columnists to fill their news and editorial pages.

The Rockefellers have made sure that the real movers and shakers in the field of mass communications have been initiated into their CFR lodge. Admiral Ward informs us:

Equally important is CFR's influence in the mass media. Out of its 1,551 members, 60 were listed in official CFR reports as engaged in "journalism." An additional 61 were listed in "communications management," a highly descriptive title, because CFR members do indeed "manage" mass communications media, especially the influential segments. They control or own major newspapers, magazines, radio and television networks, and they control the most powerful companies in the book publishing business.

Few would argue the fact that the New York Times is the most influential newspaper in the U.S. "A significance of the Times," Times man James Reston has written, "is its multiplier effect. What appears in the Times automatically appears later in other places."

Concerning this multiplier effect, Alice Widener, columnist for *Barron's* notes:

"It is a fact that most editors and newsmen on the staffs of *Life*, *Look*, *Time*, *Newsweek*, etc., and most editors, reporters, and commentators at NBC, CBS, and ABC take their news and editorial cues from the New York Times. . Technically, it is a great newspaper; but it reports much of the news in conformity with its editorial policies."

The late Arthur Hays Sulzberger, chairman of the board of the New York Times, was a member of the CFR, and today there are at least 11 people in high positions with the

Times who are CFR members. Sulzberger's son-in-law Orvil E. Dryfoos (CFR) succeeded him as publisher. The current publisher is Arthur Ochs "Punch" Sulzberger (CFR).

Other CFR members at the Times are: Harding Bancroft, Executive Vice President. James Reston, Vice President and columnist; A. M. Rosenthal, managing editor; Seymour Topping, assistant managing editor; Max Frankel, Sunday editor; Harrison Salisbury, associate editor; C. L. Sulzberger, columnist; and David Halberstam, columnist.

The Times is infamous for its anti-anti-Communism and its support of socialist-fascist legislation. Its treatment of Stalin as a kindly liberal running a Russian branch of the ACLU should have made it a laughing stock, but didn't. Neither did the Times Herbert L. Matthews (CFR) treatment of "Dr. Castro" as the George Washington of Cuba. Matthews swore repeatedly that Castro was anything but a Communist. Later, jokers commented that Castro could honestly say, "I got my job through the New York Times."

Needless to say, the support Nelson Rockefeller has received in his political career from the normally Democrat Times has been nearly total.

Running a close second to the New York Times in the prestige race is the Washington Post. Every Senator and Congressman, regardless of his party or political persuasion, has the Post on his desk each morning. Like the Times, the Post is read by the people who count when it comes to running the country. The Post's owner and publisher Katharine Graham is a member of the CFR, as are other top editors and management personnel. For years the Post has been referred to as "the uptown Daily Worker." The only time the Post has ever opposed "big government" is when it has been used to investigate Communism. When this has happened, the people at the Post frantically start waving the Constitution and babbling about "freedom of speech" - something they regularly suppress when it involves opposition to fascismsocialism or the Rockefellers.

One of the most influential members of the Post's staff is the incredibly talented truth-twister, cartoonist Herbert L. Block. Herblock's cartoons are syndicated daily in hundreds of papers. (And for every person, who reads the editorial page, there are probably a hundred who look at the lead cartoon.)

The Los Angeles Times is the West Coast's most important newspaper. Formerly staunchly conservative, the paper made a sharp Left turn fifteen years ago and while it still retains its GOP standing for protective coloring, it has become an organ for Establishment socialism. The L.A. Times is connected to the Rockefellers' CFR through board chairman Franklin Murphy and the fact that it owns a wire service in conjunction with the ultra-Liberal Washington Post. In addition, the Los Angeles Times owns the important Newsday on Long Island.

Other major newspapers with CFR interlocks are: the Arkansas Gazette, Des Moines

Register & Tribune, Gannett Co.(publisher of newspapers in 40 cities from New York to Hawaii), The Houston Post, Minneapolis Star & Tribune, The Denver Post and Louisville Courier.*

Equally important has been CFR influence within the wire services. For many years Arthur Sulzberger was a director of the Associated Press while today Katharine Graham and John Cowles, Jr. are on the board. In addition, the New York Times has its own news service as does the Washington Post-Los Angeles Times. Every daily newspaper in the country uses one or more of these wire services for news and editorials.

Today it might be argued that television has superseded the newspaper as the primary creator of public opinion. Naturally, the Rockefellers have reached for control of the tube. William S. Paley, chairman of the board of CBS, is a CFR member as well as a trustee of the Ford Foundation. CBS has over 200 TV and 255 radio affiliates nationwide. CBS's president, Arthur Taylor, and Michael O'Neill of CBS publications are both members of the CFR. The former president of CBS was Dr. Frank Stanton (CFR), who is also a trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation and Carnegie Institution. CBS directors who are CFR members include Roswell Gilpatrick, Courtney Brown, Henry Schacht, and William Burden. CBS (sometimes referred to as the Conspiracy Brainwashing System) newsmen who are CFR members include Charles C. Collingwood , Richard C. Hottelet, Marvin Kalb, Larry LeSueur, and Daniel Schorr.*

[* There are more than thirty Committees on Foreign Relations in major US cities which the CFR says are "affiliated" with the Council. Members of these local CFR Committees staff scores of other newspapers and radio television stations.]

The National Broadcasting Company [NBC] is a subsidiary of the Radio Corporation of America [RCA]. Until his recent retirement, the head of RCA-NBC was long-time CFR member David Sarnoff. Like CBS's Paley, Sarnoff was born in Russia. Under him, RCA was a major financial contributor to the CFR. Sarnoff spent much of his time promoting -foreign aid." Succeeding David Sarnoff at RCA is son Robert, a director of the Advertising Council, a spinoff of the CFR.

NBC newsmen John Chancellor and Irving R. Levine are CFR members, as are directors Thornton Bradshaw and John Petty.

The American Broadcasting Company [ABC] is the Tag-Along Tooloo of the Big Three networks. It has 153 TV stations and specializes in escapist entertainment. It generally leaves the "documentary" propaganda to the Big Two. Its news audience amounts to only 7 million, while the other networks divide up the remaining 35 million news watchers. It does not have the CFR ties that CBS and NBC do, but Chase Manhattan Bank controls 6.7 % of its stock-enough to give it a controlling interest. Chase, through its trust department, controls 14 % of CBS and 4.5 % of RCA. Instead of three competing television networks called NBC, CBS, and ABC, what we really have is the Rockefeller Broadcasting Company, the Rockefeller Broadcasting System, and the

Rockefeller Broadcasting Consortium.

* Certainly no one was very surprised that CBS carried an almost unprecedented 2-hour propaganda show on "The Rockefellers" during prime viewing time on Friday, December 28, 1973. CBS used its star, Walter Cronkite, to narrate this spectacle, which was so sugary it must have sent thousands of diabetics scrambling for their insulin. Cronkite closed by saying that if any family had to have as much money and power as the Rockefellers, it was a good thing it was the Rockefellers! For a political candidate to buy that kind of television time would cost an astronomical sum. But Rocky has-friends. It didn't cost him a nickel.

Although the advent of television has somewhat diminished the influence of the slick magazines upon mass opinion, their importance is still significant. Until its demise (caused by advertisers switching to television), the nation's second-leading magazine in circulation was Look, with 7,750,000 copies distributed per issue. Look was owned by Cowles Communications, headed by Gardner Cowles and John Cowles. Both Cowles brothers are members of the Council on Foreign Relations.

The Cowles publishing empire encompasses Harper's, a list of trade journals, a string of newspapers and television stations, and Harper & Row. Managing the operation for the Cowles family is Cass Canfield of the CFR and World Federalists. John Cowles is married to Canfield's daughter.

John Cowles runs the Minneapolis Tribune and Des Moines Register. He is a trustee of the Rockefeller interlocked Carnegie Endowment for International Peace and of the Ford Foundation, and he is a member of the National Policy Board of American Assembly - a front created by Averell Harriman, the Ford and Rockefeller Foundations, and the CFR to run propaganda seminars for leaders in American business, labor, communications, and the academy. He is on the Advisory Council of the US Committee for the US and the ultra-Leftist National Committee for an Effective Congress, which operates a "be kind to the Communists- lobby in Washington.

According to the American Legion's Firing Line of August 15, 1954, John Cowles joined twenty-three others signing telegrams to US Senators "asking support of measures which would stifle all Congressional investigations of Communism." Little wonder, Brother John is very serious about merging America into a World Government with the Communists. The following is from a U.P.I. dispatch of June 7, 1959:

"John Cowles, publisher of The Minneapolis Star and Tribune said today that the traditional American concept of national sovereignty is obsolete... Gardner Cowles, chairman of the board of Cowles Communications, works hard to keep up with the Leftist activities of his brother. Besides being a member of the CFR, he is also a member of the Atlantic Union Committee. "

Running Look magazine for the Cowles boys was William Atwood (CFR), who once

wrote that we could "thank our lucky stars that Castro is not a Communist."

What Americans can thank their lucky stars about is that Look, which published more smears against anti-Communists than any other publication outside the official Communist Press, went broke.

After nearly four decades as a leading opinion maker in America, Life bit the same dust as Look and for the same reason, despite a whopping circulation of 8.5 million. Life's corporate brother, Time, the leading news weekly, with a circulation of 4.2 million (as compared to Newsweek's 2.5 million and U. S. News & World Report's 1.8) is healthy, as are Time Inc.'s Sports Illustrated and Fortune.

The Time corporation recently bought its first newspaper, the Newark Evening News, for \$34 million, and later purchased thirty-two more in the Chicago suburbs. It also owns Little, Brown & Company, an Establishment book publisher; 300,000 shares of Metro-Goldwyn Mayer; 600,000 acres of timberland; and, is part owner of media in South America, West Germany, Hong Kong, and Australia. In addition to all this, Time Inc. owns some thirty television stations in America, giving this mammoth conglomerate a voice in every form of mass media newspapers, magazines, movies, television, book publishing, and even teaching machines.

The builder of this empire was the late Henry Luce (CFR), whose impact on American thinking has been enormous. As Theodore White (CFR) has noted, "He revolutionized the thinking of American readers." Luce started his rise to publishing glory with loans from CFR Establishmentarians Thomas Lamont and Dwight Morrow (like Lamont, a J. P. Morgan partner), Harvey Firestone, E. Roland Harriman, and various members of the Harkness family (Standard Oil fortune). Their influence became especially apparent when he started his business magazine, Fortune, in the middle of the depression. As John Kobler writes in *The First Tycoon*:

"It is a bemusing paradox that Fortune, the magazine of business, questioned the efficiency of the freeenterprise system and even took on a faint socialist tinge. Some of its editors and contributors stood far to the left...."

Apparently that is what Luce's Rockefeller-connected financial angels wanted. And, although he later seemed to oppose F.D.R., Henry Luce cheered his accomplishments: "I didn't vote for F.D.R. but it was all right with me that he won. He accomplished a lot of necessary social reform."

Jeanne Harmon, a former Life staff writer, tells in *Such Is Life* how tolerant Luce was of the Communist cell openly working at Time-Life. Mrs. Harmon relates how headlines were suddenly altered to convey meanings never intended, and how she and her fellow reporters were subjected to pressures to ignore some stories and push others. She also reveals that Whittaker Chambers was not welcomed back to Time-Life after he had testified against Alger Hiss (CFR) [Soviet communist spy in the State Dept.].

Henry Luce was at one time actually considered an anti-Communist. Yet he always bitterly opposed anyone like Robert Taft , General Douglas MacArthur, or Barry Goldwater, whom he thought might actually do something about Communist subversion in the United States. Luce's bogus anti-Communism was used to promote his World Government crusades. He was a member of the CFR and the Atlantic Union. Henry Luce was also a strong supporter of the United Nations, even after Alger Hiss's role in its establishment was revealed.

The Rockefeller Mediocracy

In the late Fifties, Henry Luce switched from the "World Government to oppose Communism" line to the "peaceful co-existence and World Government with Communism" line, and Life went back to glorifying the Soviet Union as it had done during World War II. In 1966 , Luce took a group of 43 US businessmen behind the Iron Curtain to promote aid and trade with the enemy.

The chairman at Time Inc. is Andrew Heiskell (CFR), who is married to a New York Times heiress. Editor-in-chief of all Time Inc. publications is Hedley Donovan, a Rhodes Scholar, former reporter for the Lousy Leftist Washington Post, and a member of the CFR. Other CFR - Establishmentarians in the Time Inc. hierarchy are vice chairman Roy Larsen and directors John Gardner and Sol Linowitz.

The CFR members of Time Inc. also include James Linen, chairman of Time's executive committee; vice presidents Otto Fuerbringer and Barry Zorthian and directors Frank Pace, Jr. and Rawleigh Warner. So closely is Time Inc. now linked with the Rockefellers that the two jointly own a helicopter. Rapidly closing the circulation gap with Time is News week.

Newsweek is owned by the Washington Post.

Chairman of the board Frederick Beebe is a member of the CFR as was the late owner, Katharine Graham's son Phillip. Retired editor Malcolm Muir is a CFR member, as are current editors Osborn Elliot and Robert Christopher, and vice president Nicholas Katzenbach. Other CFR men at Newsweek are editorial page editor Philip Geyelin, columnist Stewart Alsop, contributing editor Carl Spaatz, Atlanta Bureau chief William Anderson, and directors Katharine Graham and Kermit Lansner. Other magazines in the CFR orbit are Business Week, Atlantic Monthly, McCall's, World Review (formerly Saturday Review of Literature) and Scientific American

* One of the most curious publications to join the list of CFR interlocked journals is the ostensibly conservative magazine National Review. Although National Review has in the past claimed to be an opponent of the Eastern Liberal Establishment, it has never called attention to the conspiratorial activities of the Rockefeller Dynasty - and, in fact, has bitterly ridiculed anyone who suggested that there were any conspiratorial wolves mixed in with the Liberal sheep. Many well-informed conservatives were puzzled by National Review's refusal to consider the possibility that most of the liberal "mistakes" the

magazine decried were actually carefully planned and deliberate acts; their bewilderment is bound to increase when they learn that editor-in-chief William F. Buckley, Jr., who has boasted of his personal friendship and warm admiration for such important Insiders as Henry Kissinger, and who enthusiastically endorsed Nelson Rockefeller for Secretary of Defense, is himself a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Book publishers with representatives on the CFR include: MacMillan, Random House, Simon & Schuster, McCraw-Hill, Harper Brothers, IBM Publishing and Printing, Xerox Corp., Yale University Press and Harper & Row. Many of these specialize in publishing textbooks. The Book of the Month Club's chairman Axel Rosin is a member of the CFR.

Given this kind of power over the media, it is hardly surprising that the Rockefeller family generally gets the powder puff treatment from the media. The interlocking CFR web woven by the Rockefellers explains why Nelson received such unanimous hosannas from the media during his hearings for the Vice Presidency. Though a few individual reporters were mildly critical of some facets of Nelson's career, the managers of the major papers and magazines positively drooled over themselves at the prospect of Sir Nelson the Fair being a heartbeat away from the Presidency. This is not exactly the tone used on Barry Goldwater in 1964. The one-eyed press is a Rockefeller-controlled Cyclops.

There is yet another power the Dynasty has over the mass media. The average newspaper depends on advertising for from two-thirds to three-fourths of its revenues. Ike Mc Anally, for four decades a reporter with the New York Daily News, comments in Counter attack:

" The most persistent influence upon the editorial policies of metropolitan newspapers today is the large advertiser. In many instances these advertisers are department stores. Some of these make open and contemptuous demands upon the front offices of newspapers to support the left wing. Others relay ' suggestions.' "

... Newspapers have surrendered unconditionally to left wing front office pressures, real and imaginary.... They realize that if they write a story which might draw unfavorable reaction from, for instance, a department store, the city editor is apt to throw their copy back at them.... It is inevitable that with front offices swinging over, individual newsmen have more elastic principles. "

Here's how it works. Every one of the major department store chains: R. H. Macy & Company, Federated Department Stores, Gimbel Brothers, Sears, Roebuck & Company, J. C. Penney Company, The May Department Stores Company, Interstate Department Stores, and Allied Stores Corporation- has on its board of directors at least one officer who is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or a partner in the CFR

interlocked international banking firms such as Kuhn, Loeb; Lazard Freres; Lehman Brothers; Dillon, Read & Company; or Goldman Sachs.

Department stores, of course, are not the only buyers of advertising space. Oil companies are also biggies. So are banks. As are the myriad of corporations listed in the early part of this book as under Rockefeller family domination. Establishment adventurers will, of course, permit a paper to take a moderately conservative stand, but it is taboo to discuss the Rockefeller Establishment and its links with the International Communist Conspiracy.

With all of this membership in America's key mass media, it can hardly be an accident that few people know about the Council on Foreign Relations [note: written in 1975]. If the Rockefellers wanted publicity for the CFR you can bet there would be feature spreads in Time and Newsweek plus a " 60 Minute- CBS Special narrated by Walter Cronkite. If you check The Readers Guide to Periodical Literature at your local library, you will find but a single listing on the CFR in over 50 years. And that in the relatively obscure Atlantic Monthly. A check of newspaper files shows that only two feature articles on this incredibly powerful organization have appeared, one in the Christian Science Monitor and one in the New York Times. As we said before, such anonymity can hardly be accidental.

The involvement of the Rockefellers with the media has multi-multi implications. One is that the Rockefeller gang's plans for monopolistic World Government are never, but never, discussed in the machines of mass misinformation. The media decides what the issues will be in the country. They can turn on the poverty issue or turn it off. The same holds true for population explosion, pollution, peace, détente, or whatever. We have in this country what columnist Kevin Phillips has termed a mediocracy. The mediocracy can take a man like Ralph Nader and make him an instant folk hero. Or they can take an enemy of the Rockefellers and create the image that he is a cretin, a buffoon, a bigot, or a dangerous paranoid.

The use of psychology and propaganda, or if you will, brainwashing, is not a Communist invention. It was developed in the West in such places as the Rockefeller financed Tavistock Institute in England. While the Communists have used these tools for mindbending, so have the Rockefellers. The hidden persuaders from Madison Avenue, the Rand Corp. think-tank or Hudson Institute, can and do manipulate public opinion. The Establishment elitists refer to it as " the engineering of consent." That means we are made to think the manacles they are slipping on our wrists are love bracelets. The techniques developed by the Rockefeller "Thought Trust " have just been adopted and used more brutally by the Communists.

With money the Rockefellers gained control of the media. With the media the family gained control over public opinion. With control over public opinion they gained control of politics. And with control of politics, they are taking control of the nation.

Gary Allen

Chapter 7, Surrender By Consent

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF7chap1976.shtml>

[Back to table of contents](#)

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

[Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum](#)

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#)

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed

Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

Surrender by Consent

"We shall have world government whether or not you like it - by conquest or consent."

-CFR member James Warburg testifying before the Senate foreign Relations Committee on February 17, 1950

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF7chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 7

Surrender by Consent

As we have seen in the preceding chapter, there can be absolutely no doubt that the major Rockefeller goal today is the creation of a " New World Order" a one-world government that would control all of mankind. But, wanting a Global Superstate and getting one are two different things. How do the Rockefellers expect to round up all of us cows and herd us into their World Government corral?

The Rockefellers know that the roads to World Government can be as varied as human hopes, fears, ambitions, ignorance and greed. And since the Rockefellers' never put all of their financial or political eggs into one basket, you will not be surprised to learn that they are involved in promoting every conceivable route to a World Superstate. If there is an approach they have overlooked, we can't think of it. (And if you can, please don't mention it out loud-or the New York Times might announce tomorrow that the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) or a Rockefeller Foundation grant is supporting it.)

A complete listing of all organizations, movements, publications, and programs supporting World Government, which in turn are managed behind the scenes by the Rockefeller-CFR axis, would fill a book the size of the Los Angeles area telephone directory. Obviously, we can mention only a few of the more important trails along the Rockefellers' drive toward World Government. Certainly the most visible pathway toward World Government is the organization that was created in 1945 by the Rockefellers for precisely this purpose - the United Nations

As we shall see in the next chapter, the controlled media have deliberately created a myth that the UN is a meaningless debating society. We are supposed to believe that the Rockefellers have spent millions on an organization that is, at best, an expensive but relatively harmless irritant. This public image of the UN has been invaluable to the global master planners, and it is about as accurate as an itinerant peddler's claim for his sure-fire snake oil potion. If the Rockefeller thought-controllers can persuade enough Americans to accept voluntarily the surrender of US sovereignty to the United Nations, their long campaign for World Government will be over. The -New World Order -will have arrived- with all the hoopla of a Wall Street ticker tape parade. The Rockefellers would be willing to pay almost any price for such a bloodless coup d'etat , In fact, they are paying millions of dollars every year to finance just such a possibility. Here are just a few

of the organizations in the United States which are financed and/or directed by the Rockefeller - CFR combine that are actively promoting the voluntary demise of American independence.

American Assembly
American Association for the United Nations
American Friends Service Committee
Arden House Group
Atlantic Union
Business Council
Center for Advanced Study in Behavioral Sciences
Center of Diplomacy and Foreign Policy
Chatham House
Citizens Committee for International Development
Committees on Foreign Relations
Committee for Economic Development
Council on Foreign Relations
Federation of World Governments
Foreign Policy Association
Institute of International Education
Institute for World Order
National Planning Association US National Commission
The Trilateral Commission World Affairs Council
United World Federalists

If you recognize more than half of this list, congratulations! You are already well-informed about this Rockefeller road to serfdom. But if most of these names are new to you, we respectfully suggest that you have some homework to do. And while doing it, please remember that some of the most innocent sounding groups, or some apparently ineffective body whose avowed purposes seem totally non-political, may be one of the most dangerous tentacles on the whole World Government octopus.

Such is the case with one of the oldest organizations mentioned above, Atlantic Union. It is the granddaddy of regional government schemes, composed of those who believe that getting half a loaf is half way to getting a whole loaf. Atlantic Unionists argue that regional government is a necessary way station on the road to total World Government. Until Rocky's boy Henry [Kissinger] sprung détente on them, Atlantic Union was also the organization for one-worlders who claimed to be anti-Communists. (And, indeed, there were some legitimate anti communists in the group.)

The Atlantic Unionists believe that our War of Independence was all a ghastly mistake. This may seem a little odd as we prepare to celebrate the nation's bicentennial, but there are as many unreconstructed Tories on Wall Street as there are unreconstructed secessionists in Alabama. The idea of Atlantic Union had its origin in the fertile brain of an Englishman named Cecil Rhodes, whose dream was to see the United States

reannexed to the British Empire. To this end he established the Rhodes Foundation, providing for the education in England of bright young Americans.

In 1939, a Rhodes Scholar named Clarence Streit wrote a book called *Union Now*, which advocated a gradual approach to final world union by way of regional unions, starting with the union between the US and Britain. committees were set up all over America, and Mr. Streit reported that over two million Americans had signed petitions asking for union with Britain.

In Streit's own words, Atlantic Union, now expanded to include Western Europe, was the first step towards total world government:

" It [*Union Now*] proclaimed the need of world government and insisted that no country needed this more urgently than the United States. Streit, who has been a close associate of Communists and socialists all his adult life, has no hostility towards collectivism. He said in *Union Now*: - Democracy not only allows mankind to choose freely between capitalism and collectivism, but it includes Marxist governments."

In his pamphlets, Streit asks the question:" Does the rise of socialism in some Western European democracies prevent our federating with them?" He answers with an emphatic "No !"

In March 1949, Federal Union set up a political-action unit called the Atlantic Union Committee. The first president of this Committee was former Supreme Court justice Owen J. Roberts, who said he considers national sovereignty a " silly shibboleth." More than twenty years ago the Los Angeles Examiner described what Atlantic Union would mean to America:

"They [the nations of Western Europe] would impose their socialism in place of our republican self government, extract taxes from us as they pleased, draft our men for their armies and our women for their factories, appropriate the bulk of our productive wealth for their own enrichment. How can any Senator or Representative elected to represent the people of the United States bring himself to advocate so clear a policy of national self-destruction?"

The goals of Atlantic Union have not changed. But very few newspapers are as courageous or outspoken anymore. Bucking the Rockefellers is not the way to build your advertising revenue. Less than a dozen years after its founding, the Atlantic Union Committee had grown to 871 wealthy and influential members, 107 of whom were members of the CFR. Today it has some 2,000 members. An Atlantic Union Resolution which would, in effect, repeal the Declaration of independence, was first introduced in Congress in 1949. It has been reintroduced every year since, but until recently never received much attention-despite its endorsement by such Rockefeller CFR stalwarts as Richard Nixon, Hubert Humphrey, George McGovern, Dwight Eisenhower, Adlai Stevenson, John Foster Dulles, Jacob Javits, William Fulbright, Eugene McCarthy, and

Henry Kissinger.

In 1975, the Atlantic Union resolution was once more introduced into the House of Representatives. Incredibly, 111 Congressmen (38 more sponsors than the resolution ever had before), all sworn to uphold the Constitution of the United States, officially co-sponsored the measure which would supersede our Constitution! According to the bill's chief sponsor, Illinois Republican Paul Findley:

"This proposal never before had so much vigorous fresh blood as it has today. Nearly half of its sponsors are new 59 to be exact. Of these, 26 are freshmen, elected last November; 13 others voted for it when it was stalled on the floor last year by the thin majority of 210 to 197. Most significant of all, 10 of those who voted against it two years ago and still remain in the House are sponsoring it today; 56 of the 210 who opposed it in 1973 are no longer among the members of the House. "

In 1973, the Atlantic Union resolution missed passing by a scant 13 votes. As Findley gloated, many of those who voted against it are now gone and several others who once opposed the measure have seen the Rockefeller handwriting on the wall and have become sponsors. As you probably suspect, Atlantic Union is a Rockefeller operation. The Oilbucks Gang has been tied to Atlantic federation for some 35 years. In fact, when Nelson Rockefeller was given the Atlantic Union's highest honor: the Pioneer Award, in 1964, Clarence Streit told the assembled dignitaries at the presentation that Nelson Rockefeller had saved the organization from a dangerous division back in 1939. It seems that the two strongest chapters, one in New York City and the other in Washington, were at loggerheads on where the group's headquarters would be established. Both wanted it in their own city.

Ever the politician. Streit wanted to satisfy both factions, but he didn't have the shekels to finance such an elaborate operation. It was at that moment the Rockefeller cavalry came galloping to the rescue. Nelson promised to provide an entire floor at 10 East 40th Street, New York City, rent free. Twenty-five years later, it was Rocky's open espousal of ending American independence, expressed in his book *The Future of Federalism*. that gave many secret World Government supporters in Congress the courage to speak up. According to Streit:

"*The Future of Federalism*- came at a time when other US political leaders and many of our best friends in Congress were afraid even to mention such words as 'federal' or 'union' -in connection with Atlantica, lest they arouse controversy and opposition from misguided "

The Rockefeller family has provided free rental for the Atlantic Union headquarters, and Streit informs us that this fact had been kept a secret for 25 years. Even this admission was made at a private dinner of Insiders. You will find no mention of this incredible fact in the newspapers the next day. (Streit's disclosure appeared in their own publication, and was later placed in the Congressional Record for all to see by a - misguided

patrioteer.-)

You are not supposed to know that the richest family in the country wants to abolish the independence of the United States. For those Americans willing to go directly into the Great Merger with the Communists, without shillyshallying around with regional intermediaries, the Rockefeller-CFR combine has several organizations available to support. The most blatant, as well as the most successful, is probably the United World Federalists [UWF]

The United World Federalists was formed in 1947 by two CFR stalwarts, Norman Cousins and James P. Warburg (whose statement, promising world government" by consent or conquest," began this chapter). One of the most famous slogans of this Rockefeller front was "One world or none.-"

The UWF has been particularly effective at appealing to the idealism of youthful Americans, through chapters on many high school and college campuses, with its promise of "world peace through world law." Most of these young members apparently assume that a World Government created and controlled by Insiders would protect individual rights, guarantee freedom of the press, respect religious beliefs and practices, and so on.

Naturally, the UWF says nothing to disillusion them. The United World Federalists has been a CFR operation since it was created, more than 25 years ago, by amalgamating three small organizations, the World Federalists, Student Federalists, and Americans United for World Government. Its membership has been heavily interlocked with that of the CFR from the day it began. Yet so successful has been the Rockefeller-CFR public relations job on behalf of the UWF that today it can-and does-promote virtually every major plank of the Communist Party, without losing an ounce of its Establishment-created -respectability."

The first president of the United World Federalists was Cord Meyer Jr., who, of course, was also a member of the CFR. In a very curious book called *Peace or Anarchy*, Meyer touted the usual Insider line that the United States should be thrilled to disarm itself and merge into a -Federated World Government "under the control of the United Nations." And here is the kind of "peace" - the UWF president wanted to see established:

"... once having joined the One-World Federated Government, no nation could secede or revolt ... because with the Atom Bomb in its possession the Federal Government [of the World] would blow that nation off the face of the earth. "

Significantly, when he stepped down as UWF president, Meyer slid into a top position with another Rockefeller organization, the Central Intelligence Agency. His activities since then have been cloaked in a veil of secrecy, but one can only assume that his vision of an all powerful World Government, happily blowing recalcitrant nations" off the face of the earth," has not changed.

In recent decades, UWF* supporters have become much more subtle in their advocacy of a World Superstate. The game is still the same, but the names have been changed to protect the guilty. They are now selected by Rockefeller's PR boys on Madison Avenue to be much more palatable to the public. You will not, for example, find a UWF member today stating the group's goals quite as crudely as a UWF professor named Milton Mayer did in 1949, when he said:

" We must haul down the American flag ... haul it down, stamp on it, spit on it. "

The Rockefellers, you understand, never spit; they expectorate. Although less than one American in a thousand would consider for a moment the suggestion that his political leaders have actually advocated abandoning our independence, the truth is that the UWF has been endorsed by such big-name politicians as Harry Truman, Adlai Stevenson, Hubert Humphrey, Richard Nixon, Jacob Javits, Dwight Eisenhower, Frank Church, justice William O. Douglas, and Ronald Reagan.

For decades Atlantic Union and United World Federalists and scores of less-effective Rockefeller fronts have followed a course of patient gradualism. They do not expect Americans to accept World Government overnight like water dripping on a rock, they plan to wear down all opposition in time. * To make their commitment to globalism, not nationalism, even clearer, the UWF changed its name in 1969 to World Federalists, USA. But there are increasing indications that the leaders of the conspiratorial internationalists are running out of patience. Sure, they will permit the UWF and assorted cherries to continue on their merry way, urging us to put the gun to our collective heads and pull the trigger all the while promising us we'll be better off for the experience, of course. But as we shall see in the next chapter, some of the top brass have contingency plans well prepared to move considerably faster should it become necessary.

One development that may signal more severe storms on the horizon was the formation, more than two years ago [July 1973], of a new entity called "The Trilateral Commission." The founding meeting was called by David Rockefeller, the number one man in the Council on Foreign Relations and Chairman of the Board of Chase Manhattan Bank. When David asks some 200 leading bankers, businessmen, politicians, and labor leaders throughout the world to join him in forming a multi-national planning commission, you can be certain that the invitation has all of the force of a royal command.

Long-time Rockefeller watchers know that major shifts in the internationalists' plans are frequently signaled by brief articles in the New York Times. So when that Insiders' house organ mentioned in a small dispatch on June 18, 1974, that:

" the lives and fortunes of large numbers of human beings hang upon the outcome of decisions taken by a small handful of national leaders"-

on the Trilateral Commission, it was time to pay more attention -a lot more attention- to the group. If your life hangs upon (a rather strong choice of words for so august a publication as the Times) the deliberations and decisions of this commission, it is time to find out what they are deciding.

The tipoff came with the appointment of Zbigniew Brzezinski as a director of the commission.

Shortly after the formation of the Trilateral Commission, the new director (who is an officer of the CFR) wrote an article for the CFR's official journal, Foreign Affairs, in which he said:

"The world is not likely to unite [willingly] behind a common ideology or a super-government. The only practical hope is that it will now respond to a common concern for its own survival. The Atlantic [Union] concept was a creative response to the problems of the cold war era. Today, the Atlantic framework is too narrow to encompass the multitude of challenges-and opportunities -that confront the international community. It is a recognition of this reality to propose ... that the active promotion of such trilateral cooperation must now become the central priority of U.S. policy. "

In other words, Brzezinski says it's time to forget about the rather open and above-board approach to world government proposed by Atlantic Union. Voluntary union will not be achieved in time; it's time to try another approach. What is that " other approach " ?

Simply stated, it is to impose the very same controls over nations that World Government advocates propose, but this time to do it under the guise of solving economic, ecological, or energy problems [E.g. currently, G7, later G8, later G9, later G20 "summit meetings" held around the world...Ken Adachi]. The chairman of The Trilateral Commission is Gerard C. Smith, another CFR member and former director of the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency.* Here is how he describes the purpose of The Trilateral Commission:

"The United States, Western Europe, and Japan face a common condition. They are the major industrial areas of the world, and they share common concerns about the problems of environment and modern industrial society. They jointly share a global responsibility and we think their relations are threatened by domestic concerns which tend to drive the regions apart." (Emphasis added.)

* The significance of Smith leaving the Arms Control and Disarmament. Agency to run this new Rockefeller operation should not be overlooked. The Disarmament Agency is a key part of the Insiders` program for a World Superstate. (See Chapter Eight.) For Smith to step down from such a major post means the Trilateral Commission must really be important.

According to Smith, the problems each country is facing may pose a serious obstacle to the establishment of a " New World Order." There is a danger that some nations may become so concerned about solving their own problems (such as having enough fuel to keep their factories going and enough food to feed their citizens), that they will lose sight of the larger objective-building World Government.

The first meeting of David Rockefeller's new group was held in Tokyo on October 21-23, 1973. Sixtyfive persons were listed as North American members. Of those, thirty five are also members of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Six position papers, called " The Triangle Papers," have been issued so far by the Commission: two from the Tokyo meeting in October 1973, three from a meeting in Brussels in June 1974, and one from a Washington, D.C. meeting in December 1974. If the -Triangle Papers- are any indication, we can look for four major thrusts toward world economic controls: The first, toward a - renovated world monetary system"; the second, involving the looting of our resources for the further radicalization of -have-notnations; the third, toward stepped-up trade with the Communists; and the fourth, toward milking the energy crisis for greater international controls.

So if you've been wondering what the next move of the World Government Insiders will be along the road to surrender by consent-they've already made it. The Trilateral Commission has been created by David Rockefeller to guide his fellow internationalists in using their private influence to make certain their governments remain on the proper public course-a headlong rush toward the Great Merger. And the country that ignores its warnings, and pays too much attention to its -domestic- concerns, may find itself in a food/fuel/financial crisis that will make the Great Depression seem like an idyllic trek through the Promised Land.

Gary Allen

Chapter 8, Surrender by Conquest
<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF8chap1976.shtml>

Back to table of contents
<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RFcontents.shtml>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#)

Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

Surrender by Conquest

"In Stage III [of disarmament] progressive controlled disarmament ... would proceed to a point where no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened UN Peace Force and all international disputes would be settled according to On his return from Vladivostok , USSR, where he had signed an agreement drafted at the Strategic Arms Limitation Talks (SALT), President Ford announced in a typically mixed metaphor that he had" put a cap- on the arms race. In the light of previous deals with the Communists, such a pronouncement was incredible. It conjured up memories of Chamberlain, newly arrived from Munich, standing on the sacred ground in which his head was buried and announcing through the sand that the treaty in his hand was proof we would have" peace in our time.- While the Liberal press was singing hosannas to SALT II as the pinnacle of détente agreed principles of international conduct The Peace-keeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world." -Department of State Publication 7277

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF8chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 8

Surrender by Conquest

On his return from Vladivostok , USSR, where he had signed an agreement drafted at the Strategic Arms Limitation Talks (SALT), President Ford announced in a typically mixed metaphor that he had "put a cap- on the arms race." In the light of previous deals with the Communists, such a pronouncement was incredible. It conjured up memories of Chamberlain, newly arrived from Munich, standing on the sacred ground in which his head was buried and announcing through the sand that the treaty in his hand was proof we would have " peace in our time."

While the Liberal press was singing hosannas to SALT II as the pinnacle of détente (French for both a trigger and a lessening of tensions), the Communists were gobbling up territory faster than the Oklahoma Sooners. Using Soviet arms, the Reds were sweeping through Cambodia and South Vietnam. With the planned opening of Suez, they were preparing to link their naval forces in the Mediterranean and the Indian Ocean. And. Portugal, a long-time American ally, was being converted into a Soviet outpost in Western Europe. If this is détente, bring back the Cold War.

The road toward SALT began at the dawn of the nuclear age, when Leftist scientists and academics, standing at the wailing wall of disarmament, began to bemoan their fear that America's superior nuclear capacity would somehow frighten a worried Soviet Union into launching a major war. The "solution " to this peril begins with the Pugwash Conferences and might conclude with the forced surrender of a disarmed US

In 1955,the Parliamentary Association for World Government issued a call for a series of "Conferences on Science and World Affairs" between Russian and American scientists and intellectuals. The first of these was held in 1957 at the home of Russophile Cyrus Eaton in Pugwash, Nova Scotia. Eaton, who began his career a secretary to John D. Rockefeller and is now a business partner of the Rockefellers in promoting Red trade, earned the Lenin Peace Prize for fronting the deal and financing the first five Conferences. Since then, more than twenty have been held, most of them outside the United States All have been financed by the tax-exempt Rockefeller CFR foundations.

On September 23, 1960, three years after the first Pugwash Conference, the Soviets presented a plan for total and complete disarmament - to the United Nations. It called for a systematic reduction in arms by major powers of the world. The so-called "Soviet plan" immediately became the beneficiary of extremely influential American support, when a group of powerful proponents of disarmament within the CFR endorsed it.

This was no mere happenstance. A secret CFR disarmament program, entitled "Study No.7," was made public a few months later. Prepared by the CFR for the Senate Committee on Foreign Relations, " Study No.7" argued that the United States " must: (1)

search for an international order ... in which many policies are jointly undertaken by ... states with differing political, economic and social systems, and including states labeling themselves as 'socialist.'" [That is, Communist.] In order to build such a "new international order," " the CFR said, we must -maintain and gradually increase the authority of the UN," and "conduct serious negotiations to achieve international agreement on limitation, reduction and control of armaments.-

And here is the amazing part: This CFR position paper had preceded the Soviet proposal of September 23, 1960, by nearly a year. Pugwashed or not, the two schemes were almost identical!

This Pugwash-CFR conspiracy is one of the most brilliant achievements in psychological warfare since the Trojan Horse. While Americans were being told of the horrors of nuclear war and the supposed advantages of limiting our defenses, the Russians were arming to the teeth.

It was in June of 1964 that the Ford Foundation, already famous for bankrolling Rockefeller- approved fascist socialist causes, put up \$325,000 for a Pugwash production called the "Joint US - USSR Study Group in Disarmament."

The climate which Rockefeller partner Cyrus Eaton's Pugwash group and the CFR had created was by now well established. Advocates of the New World Order began to crow that World Government was at last in sight.

In September of 1961, the Department of State released Publication 7277, entitled : Freedom From War: The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World. It was a three-stage program which provided:

In Stage III progressive controlled disarmament and continuously developing principles and procedures of international law would proceed to a point where no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened UN Peace Force and all international disputes would be settled according to agreed

* Strategy for the Sixties, Jay Cerf and Walter Pozen, New York Praeger, Inc., 1961.p92
THE ROCKEFELLER FILE

principles of international conduct. . . . The peacekeeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world. The same month that State Department Publication 7277 was issued, the United States Arms Control and Disarmament Agency was created by Congress. Within forty-eight hours the new Agency presented its disarmament scheme to the United Nations. Naturally, it was a carbon copy of the CFR-Soviet- Pugwash proposal presented to the UN by the Communists the year before While the newspapers and TV have prattled endlessly about disarmament, nary a word has been said about the other side of the coin: all such proposals call for arming the

United Nations! This apparently is the best-kept secret since the formula for Coca-Cola. In October of 1968 the US Disarmament Agency issued a revised proposal, entitled : Arms Control and National Security, which declared: Since 1959, the agreed ultimate goal of the negotiations has been general and complete disarmament, i.e., the total elimination of all armed forces and armaments except those needed to maintain internal order within states and to furnish the United Nations with peace forces. . . . While the reductions were taking place, a UN peace force would be established and developed, and, by the time the plan was completed, it would be so strong that no nation could challenge it. Notice that the document said, " Since 1959" The US Arms Control and Disarmament Agency was no established until September 1961. But it was in 1959 that the CFR " Study No.7 " was prepared and its content were transmitted to the Soviets. How successful have these New World Order disarmers been in implementing their plans? What has happened to our military strength since disarmament was accepted as official US Government policy?

The first Secretary of Defense to implement this policy was CFR member Robert S. McNamara, Secretary of Defense from 1961 through 1968. In *The Betrayers*, Phyllis Schlafly and Chester Ward discuss McNamara's wrecking job. Where Robert McNamara left office, they note, he had:

- ... reduced our nuclear striking force by 50% while the Soviets had increased theirs by 300%.
- ... caused the US to lose its lead in nuclear delivery vehicles.
- ... scrapped 3/4 of our multi megaton missiles.
- ... cut back the originally planned 2,000 Minutemen to 1,000.
- ... destroyed all our intermediate and medium-range missiles.
- ... canceled our 24-megaton bomb.
- ... scrapped 1,455 of 2,710 bombers left over from the Eisenhower Administration.
- ... disarmed 600 of the remaining bombers of their strategic nuclear weapons.
- ... frozen the number of Polaris subs at 41, refusing to build any more missile-firing submarines.
- ... refused to allow development of any new weapons systems except the TFX (F-111).
- ... canceled Skybolt, Pluto, Dynasoar and Orian [missile systems].

In fact, McNamara destroyed more operational US strategic weapons that the Soviets could have destroyed in a full-scale nuclear attack! Supporting McNamara's efforts at unilateral disarmament were CFR members John J. McCloy and William C. Foster. McCloy, who preceded David Rockefeller as chairman of the board of both the CFR and the family' piggy bank, Chase Manhattan, was picked by President John F. Kennedy to be chairman of the General Advisory Committee for the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, a post which he still holds. William C. Foster was appointed director of the Agency. In 1969, Foster was replaced as director by Gerard C. Smith, another CFR member. Smith's successor in 1973 was Fred Ikle who (this will probably not surprise you) is also a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

John J. McCloy's current General Advisory Committee is composed of 1. W. Abel, Dr. Harold Brown (CFR), William C. Foster (CFR), Kermit Cordon (CFR), Dr. James R. Killian, General Lauris Norstad (CFR), Dr. Jack Ruina (CFR), Dean Rusk (CFR), William Scranton, Dr. John Archibald Wheeler, and, Judith A. Cole, staff director.

What is going on here, alas, is all too simple. The Rockefeller - Establishment Insiders of the Council on Foreign Relations are working to weaken America's defensive capacity so the Soviets can "catch up." This policy, they believe, will lead eventually to a merger of political and economic interests- what the CFR calls a New World Order.

This is not academic skylarking. It is, as we have seen, official US policy. The operative phases of this scheme began in earnest when CFR Insiders persuaded President Lyndon Johnson to propose the Strategic Arms Limitation Talks (SALT) in 1966. The SALT talks to negotiate a first disarmament treaty were scheduled for July 1968. They were postponed until November 1969 because the Soviets were busy with their invasion of Czechoslovakia-only two weeks after Soviet officials signed the Declaration of Bratislava, guaranteeing Czech independence!

We have made such great progress at SALT that when the first meetings were scheduled in 1968, the Soviets had only 850 long-range missiles while the US had 1,054. But following the seventh SALT meeting, when President Nixon signed accords in Moscow on May 26, 1972, the Soviets had 1,618 ICBMs either deployed or under construction while we, in turn, still had 1,054 - the same number as in 1968. This, in short, is the way we have negotiated. We have frozen production and exported US technology to permit the Kremlin first to catch up, and then to surpass us.

What trends must we stop to prevent an ultimatum from the Soviets? To begin with, there is the effort to limit defense spending- especially in the area of strategic weapons development.

In the 1974 Economic Report of the President we learn that in 1953 our total government spending as a %age of national income was 33.2 %. That included 16 % for domestic spending, including welfare, etc. Twenty years later, in 1973, government spending had risen to 38.6 % of the national income. During this time the - better Red than deadboys hid cut defense back to 7 % of the national income while increasing domestic spending to 31.6 %. You might tap dance through those statistical tulips again. They confirm that the CFR plan is fully operative-that we are being prepared for the New World Order by being collectivized and disarmed at the same time.

Nor do those figures tell the whole story. With the advent of our -professional- Armed Forces, fifty-six % of the defense budget is now going for salaries. Congressman Larry McDonald (D.-Ca.) of the House Armed Services Committee observes:

The Liberals in Congress are constantly calling for the slashing of the -bloated- Defense budget so they can further increase Welfare spending. Since we cannot cut salaries,

about the only thing which can be cut is hardware. Trimming the so-called fat actually turns out to be slicing out bone and muscle. If we had a war, we would have lots of men in uniform, but they wouldn't have adequate equipment with which to fight.

This result is a tribute to the skullduggery and conspiracy of the Insiders of the Rockefeller Council on Foreign Relations who planned it that way. Our -military industrial complex- had to be destroyed to make Soviet superiority - more plausible. It has, as a result, been literally starved to death on purpose. Of course all of this was anticipated when President Nixon signed the SALT I agreement in Moscow back in May of 1972. Even the very -Liberal- Senator Henry Jackson (D.Wash.) admitted: -Simply put, the agreement gives the Soviets more of everything: more light ICBMs, more heavy ICBMs, more submarine-launched missiles, more submarines, more payload, even more ABM radars. In no area covered in the agreement is the United States permitted to maintain parity with the Soviet Union.-

It is all too obvious that SALT has not limited the Soviets in any way. The US is being disarmed while the Communists are being given a first-strike Ultimatum Force.* * The fact that SALT is merely an extension of the 7277 Disarmament Plan was acknowledged in this agreement which stated: The USA and the USSR regard as the ultimate objective of their efforts the achievement of general and complete disarmament and the establishment of an effective system of international security in accordance with the purposes and principles of the United Nations.

Remember the steel rolling plants we sold the Soviets on credit? Remember the aluminium factories the Rockefeller-Eaton Axis is building in Eastern Europe? And remember the Kama River truck factory, financed by David Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank, which will be the largest in the world, covering some forty square miles? Truck factories, of course, are where tanks are built.

Now, ask yourself this question: If the Soviets are really sincere about détente and peaceful coexistence, why are they arming at such breakneck speed? Why aren't they diverting that spending into desperately needed consumer goods? And why is Henry Kissinger letting them get away with it? The answer is that the Comrades are preparing to deliver the New World Order ultimatum in case Americans refuse to lay down and play dead. In other words, the traps have been set for world government by consent and by conquest.

The Communists are working hand-in-hand with our Establishment Insiders. When the former are powerful enough, the latter will insist we must scrap our national sovereignty and merge into a New World Order-our survival will require it!

If we have not the will to resist-to fight for national sovereignty-then we have no deterrent at all. We invite the nuclear ultimatum. And we are, indeed, in grave danger. The last SALT agreement arranged for a -working meeting- between President Ford and Soviet Party Leader Leonid Brezhnev in Vladivostok, November 23 and 24, 1974, after the

President had visited Japan and South Korea to make "assurances." As usual, the trusted Dr. Kissinger arrived early to "work out the details." The President dutifully signed what was put in front of him.

The details, as it turned out, limit the US and Soviets to 2,400 land and sea-based missiles and longrange bombers through 1985. The United States, we are told in Newsweek for December 9, 1974, has some 2,206 intercontinental missiles (ICBMs), submarine-based missiles (SLBMs), and long-range bombers. The Soviets, we are assured, have deployed 2,375 such missiles and bombers. In addition, we agreed to equip only 1,320 missiles with MIRV warheads.

After dispatching Henry Kissinger to Peking to brief the Red Chinese, President Ford returned home to present his version of the summit to twenty-six Congressional leaders. Back in Washington the President crowed: "We put a firm ceiling on the strategic-arms race. What we have done," he stated with a straight face, "is to set firm and equal limits on the strategic forces of each side, thus preventing an arms race ... Vladivostok is a breakthrough for peace ... future generations will thank us.-

The National Observer for December 14, 1974, expressed amazement: "With such fanciful descriptions Mr. Ford, he of the plain word and honest face, is beguiling us-or has been beguiled and is merely repeating the phrases the beguilers used on him.-

The prestigious Aviation Week & Space Technology for December 9, 1974, warned: "The Vladivostok agreement puts a cap on nothing. The new SALT buzzword about 'putting a cap on the arms race' is just some more White House press agency that would be ludicrous if it had not proved so disastrous to the Nixon Administration and US interests at past summits."

So there you have it. Rockefeller Contingency Plan II - be used in the event that the American people cannot be persuaded to accept the surrender of US sovereignty to their New World Order-will be the blunt ultimatum: let the UN run the whole show, or those nasty Communist will blast us all to bits.

Step One was a massive media campaign, brainwashing the public into abject horror at the thought of nuclear war

Step Two was to increase Soviet military muscle (more on this in the next chapter), to lend some credence to Soviet claims of nuclear power.

Step Three was to make certain the US Armed Force were not permitted to advance technologically. The development of new weapons systems was forbidden; existing armaments were allowed to rust.

Step Four was to win Congressional approval for the Soviet-CFR planned disarmament scheme. What was approved wasn't disarmament at all; it was a proposal to arm a

World Government police force by taking weapon from the US and giving them to the UN.

Steps One through Three have already been implemented. And even while you are reading this Insiders in New York, Washington, Geneva, and London are working to convert Step Four from a plan to a fact ' As the CFR's James Warburg declared to the Senate Foreign Relations Committee twenty-five years ago:" We will have world government whether or not you like it-by conquest or consent." Warburg and his fellow conspirators have made certain that whichever deck is used to deal the next hands, the cards have already been stacked against us.

Gary Allen

Chapter Nine: Building the Big Red Machine
<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF9chap1976.shtml>

Back to table of contents
<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RFcontents.shtml>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens

| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity

Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

The People Planners

To the Rockefellers, socialism is not a system for redistributing wealth - especially not for redistributing their wealth -but a system to control people and competitors. Socialism puts power in the hands of the government. And since the Rockefellers control the government, government control means Rockefeller control. You may not have known this, but you can be sure they do! ...Gary Allen

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF10chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 10

The People Planners

The Rockefellers learned nearly a century ago that there are two standard ways for one of their companies to absorb another corporation. If the firm to be acquired is much smaller, a "take over" is the simplest procedure: buy em out.

But if the competitor is more your equal, a merger- "must be arranged".

The same principles hold true among nations. No matter how much this country sends abroad as foreign aid, technical assistance, loans that are never repaid, or other largesse, there is simply no way another country -or even a bloc of countries- can be made powerful enough to take us over.

Recognizing this political fact of life, the master planners devised the strategy of a merger - a Great Merger - among nations.

But before such a merger can be consummated, and the United States becomes just another province in a New World Order, there must at least be the semblance of parity among the senior partners in the deal

How does one make the nations of the world more nearly equal?

The Insiders determined that a twoprong approach was needed, use American money and know-how to build up your competitors, while at the same time use every devious

strategy you can devise to weaken and impoverish this country. The goal is not to bankrupt the United States, we must emphasize. Rather, it is to reduce our productive might, and therefore our standard of living, to the meager subsistence level of the socialized nations of the world.

Only a fascist-socialist dictatorship would have the power to accomplish such a "redistribution." Notice that the plan is not to bring the standard of living in less developed countries up to our level, but to bring ours down to meet theirs coming up.

You may be assured, however, that the Rockefellers and their allies are not talking about reducing their own quality of life. It is your standard of living which must be sacrificed on the altar of the New World Order.

The Rockefeller game plan is to use population, energy, food, and financial controls as a method of people control which will lead, steadily and deliberately, into the Great Merger. Much of the spade work for setting up this ploy is being done by Henry Kissinger, who was a personal employee of Nelson Rockefeller for a decade before Rocky placed him in the Nixon Administration. On numerous occasions Herr Kissinger has declared that his goal is to create a "New World Order." Syndicated Washington columnist Paul Scott reveals:

"It is Kissinger's belief, according to his aides, that by controlling food, one can control people, and by controlling energy, especially oil, one can control nations and their -financial systems. By placing food and oil under international control along with the world's monetary system, Kissinger is convinced a loosely knit world government operating, under the frame-work of the United Nations can become a reality before 1980."

Common sense tells us that a Rockefeller hireling such as Kissinger would not be setting up an "international control" system which takes assets from the Rockefellers and gives them to someone else. Obviously, the game plan is to take other people's assets and put them under the umbrella of a Rockefeller-controlled World Government.

This new strategy may be termed the " crisis route" to World Order. It runs parallel to and eventually will converge with the Atlantic Union treaty and regional government approach to the Universal State. Washington columnist Paul Scott calls this "the new strategy change from the direct to the indirect approach to bring about world government."

The plan, as publicly stated by the CFR's [Council on Foreign Relations-founded by the Rockefellers] Richard Gardner, part-time State Department functionary and Columbia University Professor of Law and International Organization, amounts to this:

Instead of trying to make the UN a complete world dictatorship immediately, the Establishment will identify different problems in different countries. Then they will

propose a "solution," which can only be achieved by some kind of international agency, so that each country concerned will be forced to surrender another segment of its national independence. Gardner considers this piecemeal approach the practical road to the end of nationhood.

We are likely to do better by building our "house of world order - from the bottom up rather than from the top down. It will look like a great - booming, buzzing confusion" to use William James' facetious description of reality; but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, is likely to get us to world order faster than the old-fashioned frontal assault.

So this is what the Rockefeller gang, working through agents like Kissinger and Gardner, have in mind an "end run around national sovereignty." Gardner continues, with obvious glee:

"The hopeful aspect of the present situation is that even as nations resist appeals for 'world government' and 'the surrender of sovereignty,' technological, economic and political interests are forcing them to establish more and more far-ranging institutions to manage their mutual interdependence."

One of the most obvious back-door approaches to World Order is through the control of food [and water..Ken] . The ploy is to establish a World Food Bank, with the necessary goodies supplied (naturally) by the United States. The concept was proposed at the International Monetary Fund Conference in Nairobi by long-time Rockefeller front man Robert S. McNamara (CFR). R. Strange McNamara (yes, that really is his middle name) was made president of the World Bank after he had successfully completed his earlier assignment of crippling this country's military might [Johnson Administration during Vietnam War]. McNamara advocated the food-producing nations of the world surrender their surpluses to a "world authority," which would then take charge of redistributing the bounty to the 'have-not' nations. The topic was to be discussed at the UN's World Food Conference in Rome in November 1974. Between the time of the original proposal and the Rome conference, Richard Nixon was shuffled into an early retirement and was replaced by a compliant Gerald Ford:

One of Ford's first official acts was to go before the UN General Assembly and assure the international flotsam gathered there that the voice of the Rockefeller's Charlie McCarthy, Henry Kissinger, was the very voice of America in all matters pertaining to international relations. Later, Ford announced that the Secretary of State would appear as keynote speaker on behalf of the United States at the upcoming World Food Conference, superseding the more logical choice, Secretary of Agriculture Earl Butz, who was the official head of the US delegation. Of the hundreds of political commentators around the country, only Paul Scott had the courage to assess the implications of Ford's actions:

"Whether he fully realizes it or not, President Ford has put his stamp of approval on

Secretary of State Henry Kissinger's grand design foreign policy for the establishment of a loosely knit world government before the end of the 1970s.

By calling for the development of a global strategy and policy for food and oil within the structure of the United Nations, the President clearly signaled his acceptance of the 'new international order' being sought by Kissinger."

Scott went on to point out that instead of using this nation's enormous food production as a weapon of US foreign policy, to promote the expansion of freedom throughout the world, Ford accepted Kissinger's plan of passing policy control over US food surpluses, "and eventually all US food " to a national food bank.

Herr Henry made no bones about the fact that all of this is designed to further the New World Order. He told the delegates at Rome: "We are faced not just with the problem of food but with the accelerating momentum of our interdependence." And our-man in Rome went even further; he declared we should "make global cooperation in food a model, for our response to other challenges of an interdependent world - energy, inflation, population, protection of the environment."

Agriculture Secretary Earl Butz admitted of the proposed food bank that "in the end it will be the American taxpayer who pays for it." Who else? And the fact that worldwide distribution of our food will inevitably create food shortages and skyrocketing prices in America has not been overlooked by the Rockefeller conspirators. That is part of the plan.

And before you conclude that any such program would be emphatically rejected by an angry American electorate, remember this: by the time the plan is implemented, the UN will have an army to back up its looting of America! [called the "MJTF", Multi-Joint Task Force, and "PFP", Partnership for Peace. that is insinuated with the American military and Police Departemnts throughout America..Ken]. Doubtless the clan's minions in the bureaucracy and the media will refer to the planned food shortage as a mandatory national diet program.

The whole thrust of the Rome gathering was that it is the obligation of the United States- which means you, the worker and taxpayer -to feed the world. This, despite the fact that for years America has supplied more than 80 % of the food given to foreign countries. It is such American giveaways that in recent years have provided over \$25 billion in foodstuffs to such ingrates as Marxist India, now a dictatorship openly allied with the Soviet Union, where the bulk of our grains winds up feeding rats, not hungry people.

* While US reserves of food and feed grains are already being depleted, Russia and Communist China have quietly been using part of their massive purchases of bargain-priced American grain to build up their stockpiles. Crews of US and foreign ships carrying US grain to Russian and Chinese ports have been told by Communist dock workers that every third or fourth shipment of US grain is being placed in permanent

storage facilities as part of those countries 'national reserves'.

At least \$200 billion in such aid has been similarly squandered to more than 125 nations-including more millions now going to members of the OPEC cartel, which has quadrupled oil prices. To pay for all of these giveaways, the Insiders who run the show have used printing press inflation money to add hundreds of billions of dollars to our National Debt. This, coupled with the consequent reduction of domestic supplies, has sent our own food prices out of sight.

But, at least in the past, our stupidity was of our own doing and under our own control. Informed Americans could have stopped it-and could still stop it today-by throwing the Congressmen who voted for the giveaways out of office. In the future, when the Rockefeller Kissinger plan for the international authority over food is implemented, our food supply will no longer be under our control. What then?

Increasingly we hear plaintive bleats from the Rockefellers' sheep in the media, calling for Americans to make increased sacrifices to feed the rest of the world. Incredible as it may seem, the truth-twisters of the airwaves and press are attempting to make us feel guilty that we are not starving.

None of these Rockefeller lackeys dares suggest, of course, that the difference between American agricultural production and the poverty levels of the so-called -have not-nations is the difference between individualism [true free enterprise-with competition-and private entrepreneurship], with its reliance on private property and free enterprise, and feudalism-fascism-socialism-collectivism. It is the difference between incentives and a planned economy; between efficiency and wasteful boondoggles; between a million salesmen pushing the "too much" - and a million ration clerks dividing up the "too little."

This is not to say America's agricultural system is perfect. To the extent that we have instituted price supports and subsidies, paying men not to grow food, we have suffered. Nevertheless, the success of American agriculture under freedom is a model the rest of the world should be encouraged to copy.

But if more nations achieved independence in food production, much of the impetus for world government would disappear faster than a freeloader when the check arrives. In order for the Rockefellers to achieve their New World Order, first they must create famines and the fear of further suffering [this is where the Doom & Gloomers like Steve Quayle or Amitakh Stanford or Sorcha Faal or Art Bell for that matter, serve the NWO agenda..Ken]

All that is required to create a famine is to put all agriculture under control of government bureaucracy, then wait awhile. The bigger the bureaucracy, the shorter the wait, and international bureaucracy is the best at producing red tape, instead of wheat.

Intertwined with the food production grab is the push for population control. People

planning are an important tool in building the net that will drag us fishes into the New World Order. The 'population bomb' real or exaggerated, is being used in conjunction with food, energy, and international money 'problems' as part of the One-Big-Brother snare.

Coinciding with the UN-sponsored conferences in Nairobi and Rome, the United Nations sponsored the World Population Conference at Bucharest, Romania in August 1974. Headlining the program was none other than John D. Rockefeller III, who proclaimed: "I come to Bucharest with an urgent call for a deep and probing reappraisal of all that has been done in the population field. I have changed my mind and now believe family planning alone is not adequate. "

An Associated Press report explained:

"- Rockefeller ... has for years been one of the world's leading advocates of family planning. He donated millions of dollars toward population research and is founder and chairman of the Population Council, a private US organization funded [millions of dollars] largely by the Rockefeller and Ford Foundations."

The wire service continued:

"His speech reflected the viewpoint voiced at this conference by many members of the Third World and Socialist [that is, Communist] countries."

John D. III obviously felt right at home behind the Iron Curtain, as he called for a redistribution of wealth and piously proclaimed that modern development should emphasize "inequitable distribution of the fruits of progress."

In his remarks to the gathering of people planners, the eldest of the Royal Rockefellers made three main points:

First, he echoed the Communist line that the rich must give their wealth to the 'poor'.

Second, he asserted that voluntary family planning is inadequate and called for Big Brother to start dictating whether or not a couple is permitted to have a baby.

Third, in calling for -moderate levels of consumption- in advanced nations, Rockefeller advocated that Americans voluntarily reduce their standard of living.

The fact that it is a little incongruous-not to say hypocritical-for a man whose family is worth uncounted millions, who has thousands of servants, hundreds of luxurious homes and lives in an opulence unknown by the oriental potentates of yore, to ask the rest of his fellow citizens to scale down their living standards, went unnoticed in the New York Times. But to belabor the obvious, whose wealth do you think Rockefeller wants 'to share', yours or his?

Going along with the call by Rockefeller (who claimed the 'United Nations is the world's highest authority' for governmental control over people), the conference set in motion the machinery to institutionalize the totalitarian demands of the Stop the Storkers.

The Washington Post ,a chief Establishment mouthpiece, has discussed the Nazi like policies being advocated by the people planners:

"The day may be approaching when couples will have to prove eligibility and demonstrate qualifications before they are permitted to become parents."

Or there may be baby ration cards for couples, group marriages, mass distribution of anti-fertility drugs, parent licensing, legal Polygamy, abortions on demand, more varied life options for women and more restricted ones for men-such as forced paternity leave for new fathers.

Understand that such enforced infertility is not planned for India or Senegal, but for the United States, where zero population growth is already a fact.

All this, despite the provable fact that there is ample room on earth for all of us-in fact if every man woman and child in the entire world moved to the State of Washington, (twentieth in size of all the states), each would have 490 square feet of space.

But we are being led to believe that unless we give Big Brother total power over people's rights to have children, we will all be ankle deep in human beings within a decade. Such august organizations as the National Academy of Sciences are helping to hawk this Rockefeller line, with doomsday messages such as:

"There can be no doubt concerning the long-term prognosis. Either the birth rate of the world must come down or the death rate must go up."

This is not to discount the possibility that overpopulation, particularly in backward nations, cannot be a genuine problem. But, if the Rockefellers were truly interested in curbing population growth without enslaving everybody, there is a much better solution. When a country's standard of living goes up, the birth rate goes down-voluntarily. Assist nations such as India and Red China to benefit by the adoption of free market, private property principles, and the abundance produced by such newly free peoples would astound the world. The Rockefellers, however, are interested in more controls, not fewer problems.

The specious Rockefeller argument that the world must accept Mao-style people control or perish is so phony that it is amazing the conspirators have gotten anyone to buy it. As Reverend R. J. Rushdoony points out in his excellent book, The Myth of Overpopulation:

"Socialism always creates ultimately an imbalance between the number of people living

and their food supply, which results in hunger or famine. There is in this sense therefore always a problem of overpopulation under socialism. Socialism, moreover, affects both the food supplies, by limiting it, and also the population, by both expanding it at one stage and limiting it at another."

To the Rockefellers, socialism is not a system for redistributing wealth - especially not for redistributing their wealth -but a system to control people and competitors. Socialism puts power in the hands of the government. And since the Rockefellers control the government, government control means Rockefeller control. You may not have known this, but you can be sure they do!

When the Rockefellers join the UN's World Population Conference in calling for the promotion

"of a new economic order by eradicating the cause of world poverty, by ensuring the equitable distribution of the world resources, by eliminating the injustices of existing world trade systems and exploitation perpetrated by capitalistic ... corporations, "

something smells as fishy as an unwashed tuna boat.

Curbing population growth is just part of the Rockefeller war on the American family. Abortion is another. According to John H. Knowles, president of the Rockefeller Foundation and one of America's foremost promoters of the slaughter of the unborn, the goal of the Foundation is to achieve the capacity in America for 1.8 million abortions every year.

Not coincidentally, it was John D. Rockefeller III who was appointed by Richard Nixon as chairman of the newly created Commission on Population Growth and the American Future. In accepting the appointment, John D III pontificated:

" The average citizen doesn't appreciate the social and economic implications of population growth and what it does to the quality of all our lives. Rather than think of population control as a negative thing, we should see that it can be enriching. "

One of the early reports of the Rockefeller Commission recommended:

"... that present state laws restricting abortion be liberalized along the lines of the New York State Statute, such abortions to be performed on request by duly licensed physicians under conditions of medical safety."

And the Commission further suggested that federal, state, and local governments make funds available to support abortion services in states with liberalized statutes.

'Rockefeller is so callous about individual beliefs that he would forcibly extract money from Catholic taxpayers, among others, to finance what their religion teaches is the

murder of the unborn. Tough rocks, says the Rock: "Religious preconceptions must be overcome. "

The New York model abortion law which chairman John enthusiastically applauded was passed, of course, under the leadership of brother Nelson Rockefeller. During the Vice Presidential confirmation hearings, Dr. Charles Rice, Professor of Law at the Notre Dame Law School, characterized Nelson as "the incarnate symbol of the anti-life movement" and said that Mr. Rockefeller "is perhaps the leading proponent of permissive abortion in the United States."

The Rockefellers have even financed the establishment of an abortion mill. In the summer of 1971, Planned Parenthood in New York City opened its first large scale abortion center, a prototype for the development of additional centers throughout the city, state, and nation. The center was originally designed to perform more than 10 000 abortions a year for an average fee of \$80, with funds provided in many cases by Medicaid. The initial funds to establish the abortion mill came from a \$200,000 pledge from The Rockefeller Brothers Fund.

The past three generations of Rockefellers have not been notoriously considerate of other people's feelings and beliefs. When a group of pro-life activists picketed a speech by Nelson Rockefeller in Nebraska, the loveable old politician told a 15 year old girl: "Don't knock it [abortion], girl, you might need one someday."

In all wars this nation has fought, from the battle of Lexington in 1776 through the last fatality in Vietnam, American combat deaths totaled 668, 226 men. Yet, in just the single year of 1972, 700,000 innocent babies were killed in this country, legally, before they could draw their first breath. (Current estimates are that this figure could increase to 1.6 million abortions a year.)

That is the price of the Rockefellers' promotion of easy abortion in the United States. But it is just part of the price all of us will pay (and pay, and pay), if the people planners succeed in herding all of us into their New World Order.

Yes, the Rockefellers are planners. As John D.'s aide, Fred Gates, once confessed: "In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands."

Now, thanks to the taxpayers, the Rockefellers have almost limitless funds. As a result, faceless bureaucrats in Washington whom you did not hire and whom you cannot fire -now tell you how to run your business, whom you may hire, where your children will be bussed to school, what products you can purchase, and even what foods you can (and cannot) eat. It is only a matter of time until the dictocrats tell you how many children you are permitted to have.

There is nothing wrong with planning. The question is who is doing it. Our Founding

Fathers believed people should be free to plan their own lives. The Rockefellers believe their agents in the federal government must plan your life for you. It is a simple choice: Will you run your own life, or will you be forced to obey the dictates of bureaucrats, social workers, college professors, sociologists, psychologists, and others who are fronting for the House of Rockefeller?

Nelson is very candid about it. In an October 1975 interview in Playboy magazine, Rocky admitted:

"I'm a great believer in planning. Economic, social, political, military, total world planning." (Emphasis added.)

When Big Brother arrives, he may well be wearing horn-rimmed glasses.

Gary Allen

Chapter 11: The Great Energy Swindle

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.

John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Rockefeller File

The People Planners

To the Rockefellers, socialism is not a system for redistributing wealth - especially not for redistributing their wealth -but a system to control people and competitors. Socialism puts power in the hands of the government. And since the Rockefellers control the government, government control means Rockefeller control. You may not have known this, but you can be sure they do! ...Gary Allen

By Gary Allen

<http://educate-yourself.org/ga/RF10chap1976.shtml>

Published 1976

Table of Contents

Chapter 10

The People Planners

The Rockefellers learned nearly a century ago that there are two standard ways for one of their companies to absorb another corporation. If the firm to be acquired is much smaller, a "take over" is the simplest procedure: buy em out.

But if the competitor is more your equal, a merger- "must be arranged".

The same principles hold true among nations. No matter how much this country sends abroad as foreign aid, technical assistance, loans that are never repaid, or other largesse, there is simply no way another country -or even a bloc of countries- can be made powerful enough to take us over.

Recognizing this political fact of life, the master planners devised the strategy of a merger - a Great Merger - among nations.

But before such a merger can be consummated, and the United States becomes just another province in a New World Order, there must at least be the semblance of parity among the senior partners in the deal

How does one make the nations of the world more nearly equal?

The Insiders determined that a twoprong approach was needed, use American money and know-how to build up your competitors, while at the same time use every devious strategy you can devise to weaken and impoverish this country. The goal is not to bankrupt the United States, we must emphasize. Rather, it is to reduce our productive

might, and therefore our standard of living, to the meager subsistence level of the socialized nations of the world.

Only a fascist-socialist dictatorship would have the power to accomplish such a " redistribution." Notice that the plan is not to bring the standard of living in less developed countries up to our level, but to bring ours down to meet theirs coming up.

You may be assured, however, that the Rockefellers and their allies are not talking about reducing their own quality of life. It is your standard of living which must be sacrificed on the altar of the New World Order.

The Rockefeller game plan is to use population, energy, food, and financial controls as a method of people control which will lead, steadily and deliberately, into the Great Merger. Much of the spade work for setting up this ploy is being done by Henry Kissinger, who was a personal employee of Nelson Rockefeller for a decade before Rocky placed him in the Nixon Administration. On numerous occasions Herr Kissinger has declared that his goal is to create a "New World Order." Syndicated Washington columnist Paul Scott reveals:

"It is Kissinger's belief, according to his aides, that by controlling food, one can control people, and by controlling energy, especially oil, one can control nations and their -financial systems. By placing food and oil under international control along with the world's monetary system, Kissinger is convinced a loosely knit world government operating, under the frame-work of the United Nations can become a reality before 1980."

Common sense tells us that a Rockefeller hireling such as Kissinger would not be setting up an "international control" system which takes assets from the Rockefellers and gives them to someone else. Obviously, the game plan is to take other people's assets and put them under the umbrella of a Rockefeller-controlled World Government.

This new strategy may be termed the " crisis route" to World Order. It runs parallel to and eventually will converge with the Atlantic Union treaty and regional government approach to the Universal State. Washington columnist Paul Scott calls this "the new strategy change from the direct to the indirect approach to bring about world government."

The plan, as publicly stated by the CFR's [Council on Foreign Relations-founded by the Rockefellers] Richard Gardner, part-time State Department functionary and Columbia University Professor of Law and International Organization, amounts to this:

Instead of trying to make the UN a complete world dictatorship immediately, the Establishment will identify different problems in different countries. Then they will propose a "solution," which can only be achieved by some kind of international agency, so that each country concerned will be forced to surrender another segment of its

national independence. Gardner considers this piecemeal approach the practical road to the end of nationhood.

We are likely to do better by building our "house of world order - from the bottom up rather than from the top down. It will look like a great - booming, buzzing confusion" to use William James' facetious description of reality; but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, is likely to get us to world order faster than the old-fashioned frontal assault.

So this is what the Rockefeller gang, working through agents like Kissinger and Gardner, have in mind an "end run around national sovereignty." Gardner continues, with obvious glee:

"The hopeful aspect of the present situation is that even as nations resist appeals for world government and 'the surrender of sovereignty,' technological, economic and political interests are forcing them to establish more and more far-ranging institutions to manage their mutual interdependence."

One of the most obvious back-door approaches to World Order is through the control of food [and water..Ken] . The ploy is to establish a World Food Bank, with the necessary goodies supplied (naturally) by the United States. The concept was proposed at the International Monetary Fund Conference in Nairobi by long-time Rockefeller front man Robert S McNamara (CFR). R. Strange McNamara (yes, that really is his middle name) was made president of the World Bank after he had successfully completed his earlier assignment of crippling this country's military might [Johnson Administration during Vietnam War]. McNamara advocated the food-producing nations of the world surrender their surpluses to a " world authority," which would then take charge of redistributing the bounty to the 'have-not" nations. The topic was to be discussed at the UN's World Food Conference in Rome in November 1974. Between the time of the original proposal and the Rome conference, Richard Nixon was shuffled into an early retirement and was replaced by a compliant Gerald Ford:

One of Ford's first official acts was to go before the UN General Assembly and assure the international flotsam gathered there that the voice of the Rockefeller's Charlie McCarthy, Henry Kissinger, was the very voice of America in all matters pertaining to international relations. Later, Ford announced that the Secretary of State would appear as keynote speaker on behalf of the United States at the upcoming World Food Conference, superseding the more logical choice, Secretary of Agriculture Earl Butz, who was the official head of the US delegation. Of the hundreds of political commentators around the country, only Paul Scott had the courage to assess the implications of Ford's actions:

"Whether he fully realizes it or not, President Ford has put his stamp of approval on Secretary of State Henry Kissinger's grand design foreign policy for the establishment of a loosely knit world government before the end of the 1970s.

By calling for the development of a global strategy and policy for food and oil within the structure of the United Nations, the President clearly signaled his acceptance of the 'new international order' being sought by Kissinger."

Scott went on to point out that instead of using this nation's enormous food production as a weapon of US foreign policy, to promote the expansion of freedom throughout the world, Ford accepted Kissinger's plan of passing policy control over US food surpluses, "and eventually all US food " to a national food bank.

Herr Henry made no bones about the fact that all of this is designed to further the New World Order. He told the delegates at Rome: "We are faced not just with the problem of food but with the accelerating momentum of our interdependence." And our man in Rome went even further; he declared we should "make global cooperation in food a model, for our response to other challenges of an interdependent world - energy, inflation, population, protection of the environment."

Agriculture Secretary Earl Butz admitted of the proposed food bank that "in the end it will be the American taxpayer who pays for it." Who else? And the fact that worldwide distribution of our food will inevitably create food shortages and skyrocketing prices in America has not been overlooked by the Rockefeller conspirators. That is part of the plan.

And before you conclude that any such program would be emphatically rejected by an angry American electorate, remember this: by the time the plan is implemented, the UN will have an army to back up its looting of America! [called the "MJTF", Multi-Joint Task Force, and "PFP", Partnership for Peace. that is insinuated with the American military and Police Departemnts throughout America..Ken]. Doubtless the clan's minions in the bureaucracy and the media will refer to the planned food shortage as a mandatory national diet program.

The whole thrust of the Rome gathering was that it is the obligation of the United States- which means you, the worker and taxpayer -to feed the world. This, despite the fact that for years America has supplied more than 80 % of the food given to foreign countries. It is such American giveaways that in recent years have provided over \$25 billion in foodstuffs to such ingrates as Marxist India, now a dictatorship openly allied with the Soviet Union, where the bulk of our grains winds up feeding rats, not hungry people.

* While US reserves of food and feed grains are already being depleted, Russia and Communist China have quietly been using part of their massive purchases of bargain-priced American grain to build up their stockpiles. Crews of US and foreign ships carrying US grain to Russian and Chinese ports have been told by Communist dock workers that every third or fourth shipment of US grain is being placed in permanent storage facilities as part of those countries 'national reserves'.

At least \$200 billion in such aid has been similarly squandered to more than 125 nations-including more millions now going to members of the OPEC cartel, which has quadrupled oil prices. To pay for all of these giveaways, the Insiders who run the show have used printing press inflation money to add hundreds of billions of dollars to our National Debt. This, coupled with the consequent reduction of domestic supplies, has sent our own food prices out of sight.

But, at least in the past, our stupidity was of our own doing and under our own control. Informed Americans could have stopped it-and could still stop it today-by throwing the Congressmen who voted for the giveaways out of office. In the future, when the Rockefeller Kissinger plan for the international authority over food is implemented, our food supply will no longer be under our control. What then?

Increasingly we hear plaintive bleats from the Rockefellers' sheep in the media, calling for Americans to make increased sacrifices to feed the rest of the world. Incredible as it may seem, the truth-twisters of the airwaves and press are attempting to make us feel guilty that we are not starving.

None of these Rockefeller lackeys dares suggest, of course, that the difference between American agricultural production and the poverty levels of the so-called -have not-nations is the difference between individualism [true free enterprise-with competition-and private entrepreneurship], with its reliance on private property and free enterprise, and feudalism-fascism-socialism-collectivism. It is the difference between incentives and a planned economy; between efficiency and wasteful boondoggles; between a million salesmen pushing the "too much" - and a million ration clerks dividing up the "too little."

This is not to say America's agricultural system is perfect. To the extent that we have instituted price supports and subsidies, paying men not to grow food, we have suffered. Nevertheless, the success of American agriculture under freedom is a model the rest of the world should be encouraged to copy.

But if more nations achieved independence in food production, much of the impetus for world government would disappear faster than a freeloader when the check arrives. In order for the Rockefellers to achieve their New World Order, first they must create famines and the fear of further suffering [this is where the Doom & Gloomers like Steve Quayle or Amitakh Stanford or Sorchia Faal or Art Bell for that matter, serve the NWO agenda..Ken]

All that is required to create a famine is to put all agriculture under control of government bureaucracy, then wait awhile. The bigger the bureaucracy, the shorter the wait, and international bureaucracy is the best at producing red tape, instead of wheat.

Intertwined with the food production grab is the push for population control. People planning are an important tool in building the net that will drag us fishes into the New World Order. The 'population bomb' real or exaggerated, is being used in conjunction

with food, energy, and international money 'problems' as part of the One-Big-Brother snare.

Coinciding with the UN-sponsored conferences in Nairobi and Rome, the United Nations sponsored the World Population Conference at Bucharest, Romania in August 1974. Headlining the program was none other than John D. Rockefeller III, who proclaimed: "I come to Bucharest with an urgent call for a deep and probing reappraisal of all that has been done in the population field. I have changed my mind and now believe family planning alone is not adequate. "

An Associated Press report explained:

"- Rockefeller ... has for years been one of the world's leading advocates of family planning. He donated millions of dollars toward population research and is founder and chairman of the Population Council, a private US organization funded [millions of dollars] largely by the Rockefeller and Ford Foundations."

The wire service continued:

"His speech reflected the viewpoint voiced at this conference by many members of the Third World and Socialist [that is, Communist] countries."

John D. III obviously felt right at home behind the Iron Curtain, as he called for a redistribution of wealth and piously proclaimed that modern development should emphasize "inequitable distribution of the fruits of progress."

In his remarks to the gathering of people planners, the eldest of the Royal Rockefellers made three main points:

First, he echoed the Communist line that the rich must give their wealth to the 'poor'.

Second, he asserted that voluntary family planning is inadequate and called for Big Brother to start dictating whether or not a couple is permitted to have a baby.

Third, in calling for -moderate levels of consumption- in advanced nations, Rockefeller advocated that Americans voluntarily reduce their standard of living.

The fact that it is a little incongruous-not to say hypocritical-for a man whose family is worth uncounted millions, who has thousands of servants, hundreds of luxurious homes and lives in an opulence unknown by the oriental potentates of yore, to ask the rest of his fellow citizens to scale down their living standards, went unnoticed in the New York Times. But to belabor the obvious, whose wealth do you think Rockefeller wants 'to share', yours or his?

Going along with the call by Rockefeller (who claimed the 'United Nations is the world's

highest authority' for governmental control over people), the conference set in motion the machinery to institutionalize the totalitarian demands of the Stop the Storkers.

The Washington Post ,a chief Establishment mouthpiece, has discussed the Nazi like policies being advocated by the people planners:

"The day may be approaching when couples will have to prove eligibility and demonstrate qualifications before they are permitted to become parents."

Or there may be baby ration cards for couples, group marriages, mass distribution of anti-fertility drugs, parent licensing, legal Polygamy, abortions on demand, more varied life options for women and more restricted ones for men-such as forced paternity leave for new fathers.

Understand that such enforced infertility is not planned for India or Senegal, but for the United States, where zero population growth is already a fact.

All this, despite the provable fact that there is ample room on earth for all of us-in fact if every man woman and child in the entire world moved to the State of Washington, (twentieth in size of all the states), each would have 490 square feet of space.

But we are being led to believe that unless we give Big Brother total power over people's rights to have children, we will all be ankle deep in human beings within a decade. Such august organizations as the National Academy of Sciences are helping to hawk this Rockefeller line, with doomsday messages such as:

"There can be no doubt concerning the long-term prognosis. Either the birth rate of the world must come down or the death rate must go up."

This is not to discount the possibility that overpopulation, particularly in backward nations, cannot be a genuine problem. But, if the Rockefellers were truly interested in curbing population growth without enslaving everybody, there is a much better solution. When a country's standard of living goes up, the birth rate goes down-voluntarily. Assist nations such as India and Red China to benefit by the adoption of free market, private property principles, and the abundance produced by such newly free peoples would astound the world. The Rockefellers, however, are interested in more controls, not fewer problems.

The specious Rockefeller argument that the world must accept Mao-style people control or perish is so phony that it is amazing the conspirators have gotten anyone to buy it. As Reverend R. J. Rushdoony points out in his excellent book, The Myth of Overpopulation:

"Socialism always creates ultimately an imbalance between the number of people living and their food supply, which results in hunger or famine. There is in this sense therefore always a problem of overpopulation under socialism. Socialism, moreover, affects both

the food supplies, by limiting it, and also the population, by both expanding it at one stage and limiting it at another."

To the Rockefellers, socialism is not a system for redistributing wealth - especially not for redistributing their wealth -but a system to control people and competitors. Socialism puts power in the hands of the government. And since the Rockefellers control the government, government control means Rockefeller control. You may not have known this, but you can be sure they do!

When the Rockefellers join the UN's World Population Conference in calling for the promotion

"of a new economic order by eradicating the cause of world poverty, by ensuring the equitable distribution of the world resources, by eliminating the injustices of existing world trade systems and exploitation perpetrated by capitalistic ... corporations, "

something smells as fishy as an unwashed tuna boat.

Curbing population growth is just part of the Rockefeller war on the American family. Abortion is another. According to John H. Knowles, president of the Rockefeller Foundation and one of America's foremost promoters of the slaughter of the unborn, the goal of the Foundation is to achieve the capacity in America for 1.8 million abortions every year.

Not coincidentally, it was John D. Rockefeller III who was appointed by Richard Nixon as chairman of the newly created Commission on Population Growth and the American Future. In accepting the appointment, John D III pontificated:

" The average citizen doesn't appreciate the social and economic implications of population growth and what it does to the quality of all our lives. Rather than think of population control as a negative thing, we should see that it can be enriching. "

One of the early reports of the Rockefeller Commission recommended:

"... that present state laws restricting abortion be liberalized along the lines of the New York State Statute, such abortions to be performed on request by duly licensed physicians under conditions of medical safety."

And the Commission further suggested that federal, state, and local governments make funds available to support abortion services in states with liberalized statutes.

'Rockefeller is so callous about individual beliefs that he would forcibly extract money from Catholic taxpayers, among others, to finance what their religion teaches is the murder of the unborn. Tough rocks, says the Rock: "Religious preconceptions must be overcome. "

The New York model abortion law which chairman John enthusiastically applauded was passed, of course, under the leadership of brother Nelson Rockefeller. During the Vice Presidential confirmation hearings, Dr. Charles Rice, Professor of Law at the Notre Dame Law School, characterized Nelson as "the incarnate symbol of the anti-life movement" and said that Mr. Rockefeller "is perhaps the leading proponent of permissive abortion in the United States."

The Rockefellers have even financed the establishment of an abortion mill. In the summer of 1971, Planned Parenthood in New York City opened its first large scale abortion center, a prototype for the development of additional centers throughout the city, state, and nation. The center was originally designed to perform more than 10 000 abortions a year for an average fee of \$80, with funds provided in many cases by Medicaid. The initial funds to establish the abortion mill came from a \$200,000 pledge from The Rockefeller Brothers Fund.

The past three generations of Rockefellers have not been notoriously considerate of other people's feelings and beliefs. When a group of pro-life activists picketed a speech by Nelson Rockefeller in Nebraska, the loveable old politician told a 15 year old girl: "Don't knock it [abortion], girl, you might need one someday."

In all wars this nation has fought, from the battle of Lexington in 1776 through the last fatality in Vietnam, American combat deaths totaled 668, 226 men. Yet, in just the single year of 1972, 700,000 innocent babies were killed in this country, legally, before they could draw their first breath. (Current estimates are that this figure could increase to 1.6 million abortions a year.)

That is the price of the Rockefellers' promotion of easy abortion in the United States. But it is just part of the price all of us will pay (and pay, and pay), if the people planners succeed in herding all of us into their New World Order.

Yes, the Rockefellers are planners. As John D.'s aide, Fred Gates, once confessed: "In our dreams we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands."

Now, thanks to the taxpayers, the Rockefellers have almost limitless funds. As a result, faceless bureaucrats in Washington whom you did not hire and whom you cannot fire -now tell you how to run your business, whom you may hire, where your children will be bussed to school, what products you can purchase, and even what foods you can (and cannot) eat. It is only a matter of time until the dictocrats tell you how many children you are permitted to have.

There is nothing wrong with planning. The question is who is doing it. Our Founding Fathers believed people should be free to plan their own lives. The Rockefellers believe their agents in the federal government must plan your life for you. It is a simple choice:

Will you run your own life, or will you be forced to obey the dictates of bureaucrats, social workers, college professors, sociologists, psychologists, and others who are fronting for the House of Rockefeller?

Nelson is very candid about it. In an October 1975 interview in Playboy magazine, Rocky admitted:

"I'm a great believer in planning. Economic, social, political, military, total world planning." (Emphasis added.)

When Big Brother arrives, he may well be wearing horn-rimmed glasses.

Gary Allen

Chapter 11: The Great Energy Swindle

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel

| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

War is a Racket

[Editor's Note: Smedley Butler is my idea of a true American patriot. Born into an upper class Quaker family from Pennsylvania, he dropped out of the elite Haverford School at age 16 in order to join the Marines with the outbreak of the Spanish American War against Spain (Cuba) in 1898. He lied about his age and was commissioned a second lieutenant. He was first wounded at Guantanamo; then fighting the Boxer Rebellion in China in 1900, in Honduras in 1903 protecting the American consulate, at the Battle of Veracruz, Mexico in 1914 and in Haiti in 1915. His bravery under fire earned him the Congressional Medal of Honor twice, along with top medals from the Marine Corps and the government of France (First World War).

His father, Thomas S. Butler, was a judge who became a US congressman for 31 years and was chairman of the House Naval Affairs Committee during the Harding and Coolidge administrations. Smedley's high ranking within the military and his father's high position within the government gave him the opportunity to see the Big Picture and the Money Boys behind the scenes. He learned in the first half of the twentieth century what I had only learned in the closing decade of that century. Simply stated : modern wars are maneuvered and engineered into existence in order to generate obscene profits for behind-the-scenes corporate manipulators whose sons and daughters never serve or die in those wars.

Regardless of age, after having served in the military (and especially in a war zone), you feel a sense of connectedness and camaraderie with all who have served or are currently serving. It's frustrating to get derogatory mail from service personnel who are under the same delusions about the government and our "mission" that I had once assumed. Smedley Butler published this short book in order to SAVE the lives of young American military personnel, to SAVE the unnecessary tax yoke placed on the American citizen, and to preserve the sovereignty of this nation. He was a true patriot because he could recognize the truth from the mountain of lies that we are fed by the government and their stooges in the press. He wasn't about to sit back in silence while the manipulators were setting the stage for World War Two.

In the six years prior to his death in 1940 (at age 58), he was actively trying to expose a plot by wealthy industrialists to take over control of the administration of Franklin D. Roosevelt in a military coup. Today, we know that such a 'takeover' of the country did occur during the Roosevelt administration, albeit in a silent and bloodless manner. Today we live with the legacy of that takeover and face the same daunting task of educating the American public to the misadventure of war and the reality of the betrayal at the Top...Ken Adachi]

By USMC Major General Smedley D. Butler (1881-1940)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/smedleywarisracket.shtml>
Published 1935

<http://www.lexrex.com/enlightened/articles/warisaracket.htm>

Chapter One

Maj. General Smedley Butler, USMC War is a racket. It always has been.

It is possibly the oldest, easily the most profitable, surely the most vicious. It is the only one international in scope. It is the only one in which the profits are reckoned in dollars and the losses in lives.

A racket is best described, I believe, as something that is not what it seems to the majority of the people. Only a small "inside" group knows what it is about. It is conducted for the benefit of the very few, at the expense of the very many. Out of war a few people make huge fortunes.

In the [First] World War, a mere handful garnered the profits of the conflict. At least 21,000 new millionaires and billionaires were made in the United States during the World War. That many admitted their huge blood gains in their income tax returns. How many other war millionaires falsified their tax returns, no one knows.

How many of these war millionaires shouldered a rifle? How many of them dug a trench? How many of them knew what it meant to go hungry in a rat-infested dug-out? How many of them spent sleepless, frightened nights, ducking shells and shrapnel and machine gun bullets? How many of them parried a bayonet thrust of an enemy? How many of them were wounded or killed in battle?

Out of war, nations acquire additional territory, if they are victorious. They just take it. This newly acquired territory promptly is exploited by the few – the selfsame few who wrung dollars out of blood in the war. The general public shoulders the bill.

And what is this bill?

This bill renders a horrible accounting. Newly placed gravestones. Mangled bodies. Shattered minds. Broken hearts and homes. Economic instability. Depression and all its attendant miseries. Back-breaking taxation for generations and generations.

For a great many years, as a soldier, I had a suspicion that war was a racket; not until I retired to civil life did I fully realize it. Now that I see the international war clouds gathering, as they are today, I must face it and speak out.

Again they are choosing sides. France and Russia met and agreed to stand side by side. Italy and Austria hurried to make a similar agreement. Poland and Germany cast sheep's eyes at each other, forgetting for the nonce [one unique occasion], their dispute over the Polish Corridor.

The assassination of King Alexander of Yugoslavia [Yugoslavia] complicated matters. Yugoslavia and Hungary, long bitter enemies, were almost at each other's throats. Italy was ready to jump in. But France was waiting. So was Czechoslovakia. All of them are looking ahead to war. Not the people – not those who fight and pay and die – only those who foment wars and remain safely at home to profit.

There are 40,000,000 men under arms in the world today, and our statesmen and diplomats have the temerity to say that war is not in the making.

Hell's bells! Are these 40,000,000 men being trained to be dancers?

Not in Italy, to be sure. Premier Mussolini knows what they are being trained for. He, at least, is frank enough to speak out. Only the other day, Il Duce in "International Conciliation," the publication of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, said:

"And above all, Fascism, the more it considers and observes the future and the development of humanity quite apart from political considerations of the moment, believes neither in the possibility nor the utility of perpetual peace... War alone brings up to its highest tension all human energy and puts the stamp of nobility upon the people who have the courage to meet it."

Undoubtedly Mussolini means exactly what he says. His well-trained army, his great fleet of planes, and even his navy are ready for war – anxious for it, apparently. His recent stand at the side of Hungary in the latter's dispute with Yugoslavia showed that. And the hurried mobilization of his troops on the Austrian border after the assassination of Dollfuss showed it too. There are others in Europe too whose sabre rattling presages war, sooner or later.

Herr Hitler, with his rearming Germany and his constant demands for more and more arms, is an equal if not greater menace to peace. France only recently increased the term of military service for its youth from a year to eighteen months.

Yes, all over, nations are camping in their arms. The mad dogs of Europe are on the loose. In the Orient the maneuvering is more adroit. Back in 1904, when Russia and Japan fought, we kicked out our old friends the Russians and backed Japan. Then our very generous international bankers were financing Japan. Now the trend is to poison us against the Japanese. What does the "open door" policy to China mean to us? Our trade with China is about \$90,000,000 a year. Or the Philippine Islands? We have spent about \$600,000,000 in the Philippines in thirty-five years and we (our bankers and industrialists and speculators) have private investments there of less than \$200,000,000.

Then, to save that China trade of about \$90,000,000, or to protect these private investments of less than \$200,000,000 in the Philippines, we would be all stirred up to hate Japan and go to war – a war that might well cost us tens of billions of dollars, hundreds of thousands of lives of Americans, and many more hundreds of thousands of

physically maimed and mentally unbalanced men.

Of course, for this loss, there would be a compensating profit – fortunes would be made. Millions and billions of dollars would be piled up. By a few. Munitions makers. Bankers. Ship builders. Manufacturers. Meat packers. Speculators. They would fare well.

Yes, they are getting ready for another war. Why shouldn't they? It pays high dividends.

But what does it profit the men who are killed? What does it profit their mothers and sisters, their wives and their sweethearts? What does it profit their children?

What does it profit anyone except the very few to whom war means huge profits?

Yes, and what does it profit the nation?

Take our own case. Until 1898 we didn't own a bit of territory outside the mainland of North America. At that time our national debt was a little more than \$1,000,000,000. Then we became "internationally minded." We forgot, or shunted aside, the advice of the Father of our country. We forgot George Washington's warning about "entangling alliances." We went to war. We acquired outside territory. At the end of the World War period, as a direct result of our fiddling in international affairs, our national debt had jumped to over \$25,000,000,000. Our total favorable trade balance during the twenty-five-year period was about \$24,000,000,000. Therefore, on a purely bookkeeping basis, we ran a little behind year for year, and that foreign trade might well have been ours without the wars.

It would have been far cheaper (not to say safer) for the average American who pays the bills to stay out of foreign entanglements. For a very few this racket, like bootlegging and other underworld rackets, brings fancy profits, but the cost of operations is always transferred to the people – who do not profit.

Chapter Two

WHO MAKES THE PROFITS?

The World War, rather our brief participation in it, has cost the United States some \$52,000,000,000. Figure it out. That means \$400 to every American man, woman, and child. And we haven't paid the debt yet. We are paying it, our children will pay it, and our children's children probably still will be paying the cost of that war.

The normal profits of a business concern in the United States are six, eight, ten, and sometimes twelve percent. But war-time profits – ah! that is another matter – twenty, sixty, one hundred, three hundred, and even eighteen hundred per cent – the sky is the limit. All that traffic will bear. Uncle Sam has the money. Let's get it.

Of course, it isn't put that crudely in war time. It is dressed into speeches about patriotism, love of country, and "we must all put our shoulders to the wheel," but the profits jump and leap and skyrocket – and are safely pocketed. Let's just take a few examples:

Take our friends the du Ponts, the powder people – didn't one of them testify before a Senate committee recently that their powder won the war? Or saved the world for democracy? Or something? How did they do in the war? They were a patriotic corporation. Well, the average earnings of the du Ponts for the period 1910 to 1914 were \$6,000,000 a year. It wasn't much, but the du Ponts managed to get along on it. Now let's look at their average yearly profit during the war years, 1914 to 1918. Fifty-eight million dollars a year profit we find! Nearly ten times that of normal times, and the profits of normal times were pretty good. An increase in profits of more than 950 per cent.

Take one of our little steel companies that patriotically shunted aside the making of rails and girders and bridges to manufacture war materials. Well, their 1910-1914 yearly earnings averaged \$6,000,000. Then came the war. And, like loyal citizens, Bethlehem Steel promptly turned to munitions making. Did their profits jump – or did they let Uncle Sam in for a bargain? Well, their 1914-1918 average was \$49,000,000 a year!

Or, let's take United States Steel. The normal earnings during the five-year period prior to the war were \$105,000,000 a year. Not bad. Then along came the war and up went the profits. The average yearly profit for the period 1914-1918 was \$240,000,000. Not bad.

There you have some of the steel and powder earnings. Let's look at something else. A little copper, perhaps. That always does well in war times.

Anaconda, for instance. Average yearly earnings during the pre-war years 1910-1914 of \$10,000,000. During the war years 1914-1918 profits leaped to \$34,000,000 per year.

Or Utah Copper. Average of \$5,000,000 per year during the 1910-1914 period. Jumped to an average of \$21,000,000 yearly profits for the war period.

Let's group these five, with three smaller companies. The total yearly average profits of the pre-war period 1910-1914 were \$137,480,000. Then along came the war. The average yearly profits for this group skyrocketed to \$408,300,000.

A little increase in profits of approximately 200 per cent.

Does war pay? It paid them. But they aren't the only ones. There are still others. Let's take leather.

For the three-year period before the war the total profits of Central Leather Company were \$3,500,000. That was approximately \$1,167,000 a year. Well, in 1916 Central

Leather returned a profit of \$15,000,000, a small increase of 1,100 per cent. That's all. The General Chemical Company averaged a profit for the three years before the war of a little over \$800,000 a year. Came the war, and the profits jumped to \$12,000,000. a leap of 1,400 per cent.

International Nickel Company – and you can't have a war without nickel – showed an increase in profits from a mere average of \$4,000,000 a year to \$73,000,000 yearly. Not bad? An increase of more than 1,700 per cent.

American Sugar Refining Company averaged \$2,000,000 a year for the three years before the war. In 1916 a profit of \$6,000,000 was recorded.

Listen to Senate Document No. 259. The Sixty-Fifth Congress, reporting on corporate earnings and government revenues. Considering the profits of 122 meat packers, 153 cotton manufacturers, 299 garment makers, 49 steel plants, and 340 coal producers during the war. Profits under 25 per cent were exceptional. For instance the coal companies made between 100 per cent and 7,856 per cent on their capital stock during the war. The Chicago packers doubled and tripled their earnings.

And let us not forget the bankers who financed the great war. If anyone had the cream of the profits it was the bankers. Being partnerships rather than incorporated organizations, they do not have to report to stockholders. And their profits were as secret as they were immense. How the bankers made their millions and their billions I do not know, because those little secrets never become public – even before a Senate investigatory body.

But here's how some of the other patriotic industrialists and speculators chiseled their way into war profits.

Take the shoe people. They like war. It brings business with abnormal profits. They made huge profits on sales abroad to our allies. Perhaps, like the munitions manufacturers and armament makers, they also sold to the enemy. For a dollar is a dollar whether it comes from Germany or from France. But they did well by Uncle Sam too. For instance, they sold Uncle Sam 35,000,000 pairs of hobnailed service shoes. There were 4,000,000 soldiers. Eight pairs, and more, to a soldier. My regiment during the war had only one pair to a soldier. Some of these shoes probably are still in existence. They were good shoes. But when the war was over Uncle Sam has a matter of 25,000,000 pairs left over. Bought – and paid for. Profits recorded and pocketed.

There was still lots of leather left. So the leather people sold your Uncle Sam hundreds of thousands of McClellan saddles for the cavalry. But there wasn't any American cavalry overseas! Somebody had to get rid of this leather, however. Somebody had to make a profit in it – so we had a lot of McClellan saddles. And we probably have those yet.

Also somebody had a lot of mosquito netting. They sold your Uncle Sam 20,000,000

mosquito nets for the use of the soldiers overseas. I suppose the boys were expected to put it over them as they tried to sleep in muddy trenches – one hand scratching cooties on their backs and the other making passes at scurrying rats. Well, not one of these mosquito nets ever got to France!

Anyhow, these thoughtful manufacturers wanted to make sure that no soldier would be without his mosquito net, so 40,000,000 additional yards of mosquito netting were sold to Uncle Sam.

There were pretty good profits in mosquito netting in those days, even if there were no mosquitoes in France. I suppose, if the war had lasted just a little longer, the enterprising mosquito netting manufacturers would have sold your Uncle Sam a couple of consignments of mosquitoes to plant in France so that more mosquito netting would be in order.

Airplane and engine manufacturers felt they, too, should get their just profits out of this war. Why not? Everybody else was getting theirs. So \$1,000,000,000 – count them if you live long enough – was spent by Uncle Sam in building airplane engines that never left the ground! Not one plane, or motor, out of the billion dollars worth ordered, ever got into a battle in France. Just the same the manufacturers made their little profit of 30, 100, or perhaps 300 per cent.

Undershirts for soldiers cost 14¢ [cents] to make and Uncle Sam paid 30¢ to 40¢ each for them – a nice little profit for the undershirt manufacturer. And the stocking manufacturer and the uniform manufacturers and the cap manufacturers and the steel helmet manufacturers – all got theirs.

Why, when the war was over some 4,000,000 sets of equipment – knapsacks and the things that go to fill them – crammed warehouses on this side. Now they are being scrapped because the regulations have changed the contents. But the manufacturers collected their wartime profits on them – and they will do it all over again the next time.

There were lots of brilliant ideas for profit making during the war.

One very versatile patriot sold Uncle Sam twelve dozen 48-inch wrenches. Oh, they were very nice wrenches. The only trouble was that there was only one nut ever made that was large enough for these wrenches. That is the one that holds the turbines at Niagara Falls. Well, after Uncle Sam had bought them and the manufacturer had pocketed the profit, the wrenches were put on freight cars and shunted all around the United States in an effort to find a use for them. When the Armistice was signed it was indeed a sad blow to the wrench manufacturer. He was just about to make some nuts to fit the wrenches. Then he planned to sell these, too, to your Uncle Sam.

Still another had the brilliant idea that colonels shouldn't ride in automobiles, nor should they even ride on horseback. One has probably seen a picture of Andy Jackson riding in

a buckboard. Well, some 6,000 buckboards were sold to Uncle Sam for the use of colonels! Not one of them was used. But the buckboard manufacturer got his war profit.

The shipbuilders felt they should come in on some of it, too. They built a lot of ships that made a lot of profit. More than \$3,000,000,000 worth. Some of the ships were all right. But \$635,000,000 worth of them were made of wood and wouldn't float! The seams opened up – and they sank. We paid for them, though. And somebody pocketed the profits.

It has been estimated by statisticians and economists and researchers that the war cost your Uncle Sam \$52,000,000,000. Of this sum, \$39,000,000,000 was expended in the actual war itself. This expenditure yielded \$16,000,000,000 in profits. That is how the 21,000 billionaires and millionaires got that way. This \$16,000,000,000 profits is not to be sneezed at. It is quite a tidy sum. And it went to a very few.

The Senate (Nye) committee probe of the munitions industry and its wartime profits, despite its sensational disclosures, hardly has scratched the surface.

Even so, it has had some effect. The State Department has been studying "for some time" methods of keeping out of war. The War Department suddenly decides it has a wonderful plan to spring. The Administration names a committee – with the War and Navy Departments ably represented under the chairmanship of a Wall Street speculator – to limit profits in war time. To what extent isn't suggested. Hmmm. Possibly the profits of 300 and 600 and 1,600 per cent of those who turned blood into gold in the World War would be limited to some smaller figure.

Apparently, however, the plan does not call for any limitation of losses – that is, the losses of those who fight the war. As far as I have been able to ascertain there is nothing in the scheme to limit a soldier to the loss of but one eye, or one arm, or to limit his wounds to one or two or three. Or to limit the loss of life.

There is nothing in this scheme, apparently, that says not more than 12 per cent of a regiment shall be wounded in battle, or that not more than 7 per cent in a division shall be killed.

Of course, the committee cannot be bothered with such trifling matters.

Chapter Three

WHO PAYS THE BILLS?

Who provides the profits – these nice little profits of 20, 100, 300, 1,500 and 1,800 per cent? We all pay them – in taxation. We paid the bankers their profits when we bought Liberty Bonds at \$100.00 and sold them back at \$84 or \$86 to the bankers. These bankers collected \$100 plus. It was a simple manipulation. The bankers control the

security marts. It was easy for them to depress the price of these bonds. Then all of us – the people – got frightened and sold the bonds at \$84 or \$86. The bankers bought them. Then these same bankers stimulated a boom and government bonds went to par – and above. Then the bankers collected their profits.

But the soldier pays the biggest part of the bill.

If you don't believe this, visit the American cemeteries on the battlefields abroad. Or visit any of the veteran's hospitals in the United States. On a tour of the country, in the midst of which I am at the time of this writing, I have visited eighteen government hospitals for veterans. In them are a total of about 50,000 destroyed men – men who were the pick of the nation eighteen years ago. The very able chief surgeon at the government hospital; at Milwaukee, where there are 3,800 of the living dead, told me that mortality among veterans is three times as great as among those who stayed at home.

Boys with a normal viewpoint were taken out of the fields and offices and factories and classrooms and put into the ranks. There they were remolded; they were made over; they were made to "about face"; to regard murder as the order of the day. They were put shoulder to shoulder and, through mass psychology, they were entirely changed. We used them for a couple of years and trained them to think nothing at all of killing or of being killed.

Then, suddenly, we discharged them and told them to make another "about face" ! This time they had to do their own readjustment, sans [without] mass psychology, sans officers' aid and advice and sans nation-wide propaganda. We didn't need them any more. So we scattered them about without any "three-minute" or "Liberty Loan" speeches or parades. Many, too many, of these fine young boys are eventually destroyed, mentally, because they could not make that final "about face" alone.

In the government hospital in Marion, Indiana, 1,800 of these boys are in pens! Five hundred of them in a barracks with steel bars and wires all around outside the buildings and on the porches. These already have been mentally destroyed. These boys don't even look like human beings. Oh, the looks on their faces! Physically, they are in good shape; mentally, they are gone.

There are thousands and thousands of these cases, and more and more are coming in all the time. The tremendous excitement of the war, the sudden cutting off of that excitement – the young boys couldn't stand it.

That's a part of the bill. So much for the dead – they have paid their part of the war profits. So much for the mentally and physically wounded – they are paying now their share of the war profits. But the others paid, too – they paid with heartbreaks when they tore themselves away from their firesides and their families to don the uniform of Uncle Sam – on which a profit had been made. They paid another part in the training camps where they were regimented and drilled while others took their jobs and their places in

the lives of their communities. They paid for it in the trenches where they shot and were shot; where they were hungry for days at a time; where they slept in the mud and the cold and in the rain – with the moans and shrieks of the dying for a horrible lullaby.

But don't forget – the soldier paid part of the dollars and cents bill too.

Up to and including the Spanish-American War, we had a prize system, and soldiers and sailors fought for money. During the Civil War they were paid bonuses, in many instances, before they went into service. The government, or states, paid as high as \$1,200 for an enlistment. In the Spanish-American War they gave prize money. When we captured any vessels, the soldiers all got their share – at least, they were supposed to. Then it was found that we could reduce the cost of wars by taking all the prize money and keeping it, but conscripting [drafting] the soldier anyway. Then soldiers couldn't bargain for their labor, Everyone else could bargain, but the soldier couldn't.

Napoleon once said,

"All men are enamored of decorations...they positively hunger for them."

So by developing the Napoleonic system – the medal business – the government learned it could get soldiers for less money, because the boys liked to be decorated. Until the Civil War there were no medals. Then the Congressional Medal of Honor was handed out. It made enlistments easier. After the Civil War no new medals were issued until the Spanish-American War.

In the World War, we used propaganda to make the boys accept conscription. They were made to feel ashamed if they didn't join the army.

So vicious was this war propaganda that even God was brought into it. With few exceptions our clergymen joined in the clamor to kill, kill, kill. To kill the Germans. God is on our side...it is His will that the Germans be killed.

And in Germany, the good pastors called upon the Germans to kill the allies...to please the same God. That was a part of the general propaganda, built up to make people war conscious and murder conscious.

Beautiful ideals were painted for our boys who were sent out to die. This was the "war to end all wars." This was the "war to make the world safe for democracy." No one mentioned to them, as they marched away, that their going and their dying would mean huge war profits. No one told these American soldiers that they might be shot down by bullets made by their own brothers here. No one told them that the ships on which they were going to cross might be torpedoed by submarines built with United States patents. They were just told it was to be a "glorious adventure."

Thus, having stuffed patriotism down their throats, it was decided to make them help pay

for the war, too. So, we gave them the large salary of \$30 a month.

All they had to do for this munificent sum was to leave their dear ones behind, give up their jobs, lie in swampy trenches, eat canned willy (when they could get it) and kill and kill and kill...and be killed.

But wait!

Half of that wage (just a little more than a riveter in a shipyard or a laborer in a munitions factory safe at home made in a day) was promptly taken from him to support his dependents, so that they would not become a charge upon his community. Then we made him pay what amounted to accident insurance – something the employer pays for in an enlightened state – and that cost him \$6 a month. He had less than \$9 a month left.

Then, the most crowning insolence of all – he was virtually blackjacked into paying for his own ammunition, clothing, and food by being made to buy Liberty Bonds. Most soldiers got no money at all on pay days.

We made them buy Liberty Bonds at \$100 and then we bought them back – when they came back from the war and couldn't find work – at \$84 and \$86. And the soldiers bought about \$2,000,000,000 worth of these bonds!

Yes, the soldier pays the greater part of the bill. His family pays too. They pay it in the same heart-break that he does. As he suffers, they suffer. At nights, as he lay in the trenches and watched shrapnel burst about him, they lay home in their beds and tossed sleeplessly – his father, his mother, his wife, his sisters, his brothers, his sons, and his daughters.

When he returned home minus an eye, or minus a leg or with his mind broken, they suffered too – as much as and even sometimes more than he. Yes, and they, too, contributed their dollars to the profits of the munitions makers and bankers and shipbuilders and the manufacturers and the speculators made. They, too, bought Liberty Bonds and contributed to the profit of the bankers after the Armistice in the hocus-pocus of manipulated Liberty Bond prices.

And even now the families of the wounded men and of the mentally broken and those who never were able to readjust themselves are still suffering and still paying.

Chapter Four

HOW TO SMASH THIS RACKET!

WELL, it's a racket, all right.

A few profit – and the many pay. But there is a way to stop it. You can't end it by disarmament conferences. You can't eliminate it by peace parleys at Geneva. Well-meaning but impractical groups can't wipe it out by resolutions. It can be smashed effectively only by taking the profit out of war.

The only way to smash this racket is to conscript capital and industry and labor before the nations manhood can be conscripted. One month before the Government can conscript the young men of the nation – it must conscript capital and industry and labor. Let the officers and the directors and the high-powered executives of our armament factories and our munitions makers and our shipbuilders and our airplane builders and the manufacturers of all the other things that provide profit in war time as well as the bankers and the speculators, be conscripted – to get \$30 a month, the same wage as the lads in the trenches get.

Let the workers in these plants get the same wages – all the workers, all presidents, all executives, all directors, all managers, all bankers –

yes, and all generals and all admirals and all officers and all politicians and all government office holders – everyone in the nation be restricted to a total monthly income not to exceed that paid to the soldier in the trenches!

Let all these kings and tycoons and masters of business and all those workers in industry and all our senators and governors and majors pay half of their monthly \$30 wage to their families and pay war risk insurance and buy Liberty Bonds.

Why shouldn't they?

They aren't running any risk of being killed or of having their bodies mangled or their minds shattered. They aren't sleeping in muddy trenches. They aren't hungry. The soldiers are!

Give capital and industry and labor thirty days to think it over and you will find, by that time, there will be no war. That will smash the war racket – that and nothing else.

Maybe I am a little too optimistic. Capital still has some say. So capital won't permit the taking of the profit out of war until the people – those who do the suffering and still pay the price – make up their minds that those they elect to office shall do their bidding, and not that of the profiteers.

Another step necessary in this fight to smash the war racket is the limited plebiscite to determine whether a war should be declared. A plebiscite not of all the voters but merely of those who would be called upon to do the fighting and dying. There wouldn't be very much sense in having a 76-year-old president of a munitions factory or the flat-footed head of an international banking firm or the cross-eyed manager of a uniform manufacturing plant – all of whom see visions of tremendous profits in the event of war

– voting on whether the nation should go to war or not. They never would be called upon to shoulder arms – to sleep in a trench and to be shot. Only those who would be called upon to risk their lives for their country should have the privilege of voting to determine whether the nation should go to war.

There is ample precedent for restricting the voting to those affected. Many of our states have restrictions on those permitted to vote. In most, it is necessary to be able to read and write before you may vote. In some, you must own property. It would be a simple matter each year for the men coming of military age to register in their communities as they did in the draft during the World War and be examined physically. Those who could pass and who would therefore be called upon to bear arms in the event of war would be eligible to vote in a limited plebiscite. They should be the ones to have the power to decide – and not a Congress few of whose members are within the age limit and fewer still of whom are in physical condition to bear arms. Only those who must suffer should have the right to vote.

A third step in this business of smashing the war racket is to make certain that our military forces are truly forces for defense only.

At each session of Congress the question of further naval appropriations comes up. The swivel-chair admirals of Washington (and there are always a lot of them) are very adroit lobbyists. And they are smart. They don't shout that "We need a lot of battleships to war on this nation or that nation." Oh no. First of all, they let it be known that America is menaced by a great naval power. Almost any day, these admirals will tell you, the great fleet of this supposed enemy will strike suddenly and annihilate 125,000,000 people. Just like that. Then they begin to cry for a larger navy. For what? To fight the enemy? Oh my, no. Oh, no. For defense purposes only.

Then, incidentally, they announce maneuvers in the Pacific. For defense. Uh, huh.

The Pacific is a great big ocean. We have a tremendous coastline on the Pacific. Will the maneuvers be off the coast, two or three hundred miles? Oh, no. The maneuvers will be two thousand, yes, perhaps even thirty-five hundred miles, off the coast.

The Japanese, a proud people, of course will be pleased beyond expression to see the united States fleet so close to Nippon's shores. Even as pleased as would be the residents of California were they to dimly discern through the morning mist, the Japanese fleet playing at war games off Los Angeles.

The ships of our navy, it can be seen, should be specifically limited, by law, to within 200 miles of our coastline. Had that been the law in 1898 the Maine would never have gone to Havana Harbor. She never would have been blown up. There would have been no war with Spain with its attendant loss of life. Two hundred miles is ample, in the opinion of experts, for defense purposes. Our nation cannot start an offensive war if its ships can't go further than 200 miles from the coastline. Planes might be permitted to go as far

as 500 miles from the coast for purposes of reconnaissance. And the army should never leave the territorial limits of our nation.

To summarize: Three steps must be taken to smash the war racket.

We must take the profit out of war.

We must permit the youth of the land who would bear arms to decide whether or not there should be war.

We must limit our military forces to home defense purposes.

Chapter Five

TO HELL WITH WAR!

I am not a fool as to believe that war is a thing of the past. I know the people do not want war, but there is no use in saying we cannot be pushed into another war.

Looking back, Woodrow Wilson was re-elected president in 1916 on a platform that he had "kept us out of war" and on the implied promise that he would "keep us out of war." Yet, five months later he asked Congress to declare war on Germany.

In that five-month interval the people had not been asked whether they had changed their minds. The 4,000,000 young men who put on uniforms and marched or sailed away were not asked whether they wanted to go forth to suffer and die.

Then what caused our government to change its mind so suddenly?

Money.

An allied commission, it may be recalled, came over shortly before the war declaration and called on the President. The President summoned a group of advisers. The head of the commission spoke. Stripped of its diplomatic language, this is what he told the President and his group:

"There is no use kidding ourselves any longer. The cause of the allies is lost. We now owe you (American bankers, American munitions makers, American manufacturers, American speculators, American exporters) five or six billion dollars.

If we lose (and without the help of the United States we must lose) we, England, France and Italy, cannot pay back this money...and Germany won't. So...

"Had secrecy been outlawed as far as war negotiations were concerned, and had the press been invited to be present at that conference, or had radio been available to

broadcast the proceedings, America never would have entered the World War. But this conference, like all war discussions, was shrouded in utmost secrecy. When our boys were sent off to war they were told it was a "war to make the world safe for democracy" and a "war to end all wars."

Well, eighteen years after, the world has less of democracy than it had then. Besides, what business is it of ours whether Russia or Germany or England or France or Italy or Austria live under democracies or monarchies? Whether they are Fascists or Communists? Our problem is to preserve our own democracy.

And very little, if anything, has been accomplished to assure us that the World War was really the war to end all wars.

Yes, we have had disarmament conferences and limitations of arms conferences. They don't mean a thing. One has just failed; the results of another have been nullified. We send our professional soldiers and our sailors and our politicians and our diplomats to these conferences. And what happens?

The professional soldiers and sailors don't want to disarm. No admiral wants to be without a ship. No general wants to be without a command. Both mean men without jobs. They are not for disarmament. They cannot be for limitations of arms. And at all these conferences, lurking in the background but all-powerful, just the same, are the sinister agents of those who profit by war. They see to it that these conferences do not disarm or seriously limit armaments.

The chief aim of any power at any of these conferences has not been to achieve disarmament to prevent war but rather to get more armament for itself and less for any potential foe.

There is only one way to disarm with any semblance of practicability. That is for all nations to get together and scrap every ship, every gun, every rifle, every tank, every war plane. Even this, if it were possible, would not be enough.

The next war, according to experts, will be fought not with battleships, not by artillery, not with rifles and not with machine guns. It will be fought with deadly chemicals and gases.

Secretly each nation is studying and perfecting newer and ghastlier means of annihilating its foes wholesale. Yes, ships will continue to be built, for the shipbuilders must make their profits. And guns still will be manufactured and powder and rifles will be made, for the munitions makers must make their huge profits. And the soldiers, of course, must wear uniforms, for the manufacturer must make their war profits too.

But victory or defeat will be determined by the skill and ingenuity of our scientists.

If we put them to work making poison gas and more and more fiendish mechanical and explosive instruments of destruction, they will have no time for the constructive job of building greater prosperity for all peoples. By putting them to this useful job, we can all make more money out of peace than we can out of war – even the munitions makers.

So...I say,

TO HELL WITH WAR!

About the Author

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Smedley_Butler

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed

Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Letters to The Editor

From Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/index.shtml#top>

People from around the world contact me and usually have something interesting to say. I'll try to post as many letters as I can as time goes by. The health experiences of readers using natural protocols is especially worth reviewing. I'll title the letters as best I can and list them according to date, starting with the most recent. First you'll read the letter and then my response (if appropriate). This is the place to express your thoughts if you wish others to read it, but I'm not posting any vulgarity or hate stuff (unless it's too funny to resist, of course).

2019

Reader's "Question Regarding the state of the USA" (Jan. 9, 2019) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

2018

Received a Nice Thankyou Note Today (Feb. 5, 2017) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

Reader Question on the Value of Ascorbate as the Preferred Form of Vitamin C (Dec. 28, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

E-Y.org Listed Among 200 Web sites Branded as "Russian Propaganda" Mills from Newly Created ZioNutsy Web Site (Dec. 3, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

Email from Australia: Jim Stone, Fukushima Nukes and Plagiarism (Jan. 30, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

Christian Zionist Has a Few Questions (Oct. 7, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

"Why, out of curiosity, do you promote all the homophobic stuff from Makow et al? " (Oct. 2, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

Planet X, The Hoax That Never Dies (Sept. 20, 2015)

Mr Scarecrow's Letter to the Editor (Sept. 2, 2015)

Implants and Attitude (Sept. 2, 2015)

Letter Questioning the Reliability of Leuren Moret (March 2, 2015)

You and your web site are going to be reported" (Feb. 15, 2015)

Reader Happy to Discover that Chembusters Work, Sylphs Are Real, & Morgellons is Curable (Jan. 11, 2015)

Texas CPS: Destroying Mothers, One Child at a Time (Dec. 12, 2014)

10th Grader:"i have one Question, is there a career for me because to be honest i don't know what i want to be when i grow up." (Nov. 6, 2014)

Aunt Keeping Toddler Infection-Free with Low Dosage Colloidal Silver, But Mother Worried by Pharma Scare Propaganda (Oct. 15, 2014)

Educational Links for Kids (Sept. 18, 2014)

Curious About Psychedelic Drugs (Jan. 8, 2014)

Cult of Mirrors by Cheryl Praetum (August 4, 2013)

Hydrogen Peroxide Therapy is Outdated: Replace with CDS Water (July 30, 2013)

Profile Interview (April 21, 2013)

"Non-Profits" With Globalist Names (April 15, 2013)

Etheric Warriors and Ken Adachi (April 12, 2013)

Famed Economics Authority Nicholas Buckner Comments on Gross Economic Misunderstandings (April 8, 2013)

"Preparing for Collapse" (Feb. 8, 2013)

Horowitz Gone Nuts (Feb. 7, 2013)

Annual SuperBowl Halftime Illuminati Symbolism Bump & Grind (Does Anyone Really Care Anymore?) Feb. 7, 2013

Worried About a Satanic Nuke Event in Phoenix on Christmas Day (Dec. 7, 2012)

Did Electronic Voting Fraud Defeat California's Prop 37 (labeling of GMO foods)?

Hydrogen Peroxide Therapy is Outdated: Replace with CDS Water (July 30, 2013)

Profile Interview (April 21, 2013)

"Non-Profits" With Globalist Names (April 15, 2013)

Etheric Warriors and Ken Adachi (April 12, 2013)

Famed Economics Authority Nicholas Buckner Comments on Gross Economic Misunderstandings (April 8, 2013)

"Preparing for Collapse" (Feb. 8, 2013)

Horowitz Gone Nuts (Feb. 7, 2013)

Annual SuperBowl Halftime Illuminati Symbolism Bump & Grind (Does Anyone Really Care Anymore?) Feb. 7, 2013

Tumors, Warfarin, & Dentures (Dec. 26, 2012)

Worried About a Satanic Nuke Event in Phoenix on Christmas Day (Dec. 7, 2012)

Did Electronic Voting Fraud Defeat California's Prop 37 (labeling of GMO foods)?

Concerned American (Dec. 4, 2012)

Reader Questions Regarding Kevin Annett, Alfred Webre, & Eric Jon Phelps (Dec. 2, 2012)

Worried Reader Fears Gun Confiscation in America Is Inevitable (Nov. 31, 2012)

"I am writing to know whether the information on this website is credible?" (Nov. 29, 2012)

Heady Hate Mail from a Chomsky Fan (Nov. 15, 2012)

Big Surprise: Anti-Gun Crusader Dianne Feinstein Hints at More Gun Control Legislation During Obama's Second Term (Nov. 8, 2012)

Facebook (Oct. 6, 2012)

Verification (Nov. 26, 2012)

Aurora Shooting & Gun Control Propaganda (Oct. 2, 2012)

The Wrongness of US Police Training by Israeli Companies (Sep. 27, 2012)

"Evidence of Chemtrails" (Sep. 27, 2012)

Sibyl Haynes: The Art History of the World (Sep 26, 2012)

Mother Concerned About Children's TV Programs and Jehovah's Witness History (Sep.

26, 2012)

Reader: ZSL's Passionate Pinky Rainbow Observation Ties in with Goethe's Color Theory (Sep. 25, 2012)

More on Jim Stone re. Aurora Shooting Hypothesis and NSA Counter Intelligence (Sep. 23, 2012)

Stew Webb (Sep. 22, 2012)

Why Is Starbucks Blocking Internet Access to Educate-Yourself.org? (Sep. 21, 2012)

Jim Stone & James Farganne (Sep. 19, 2012)

Rapture? (Sep. 12, 2012)

Interesting Blog: Very Dumb Government by Walter Allen Thompson (Sep. 11, 2012)

More Comments on ZS Livingstone from Tim Hicks (Sep. 3, 2012)

A Brief Commentary on ZS Livingstone (Sep. 3, 2012)

Born Again Deliverance (August 31, 2012)

Are Military Aircraft Intentionally Low Buzzing Residential Areas to Send a Message? (August 29, 2012)

"I need to become smart" (August 27, 2012)

Reader Reports No Chemtrail Spraying Over SW Virginia and Eastern Tennessee for More than a Week (August 27, 2012)

Young Mother Desperate For Return of Her Two Daughters, Taken Away by Jefferson County Colorado, DHS Bureaucracy (August 26, 2012)

"Public Health Research Project" (and a Day at the Racetrack) August 26, 2012

"Which groups/organizations can I really trust and are not fronts?" (August 24, 2012)

Curing Herpes Without the Use of Drugs (August 20, 2012)

Concerned About the UN Convention Rights of Persons with Disabilities (CRPD) (August 20, 2012)

Phony West Nile Virus "Pandemic" Now Being Floated in Calif. & Texas as Pretext for

Aerial Malathion Poisoning (August 11, 2012)

Sincere Christians Need to Wake Up to the NWO Takeover (August 10, 2012)

Chiropractic's Office Enjoys Uptick in Business and Patient Compliance After Installing Orgone Generators (July 28, 2012)

Military Spraying Chemtrails over San Jose, California (July 25, 2012)

Jewish Reader: "Christian Zionists' blind support for Israel is both bizarre and a serious obstacle to peace and justice" (July 22, 2012)

Concerned About TV Evangelicals Flashing the Devil Hand Sign (July 18, 2012)

John McCormack Relays Plight of The Nez Perce Indian Tribe (July 16, 2012)

Citizens Against Government Intrusion Needs a Membership Drive (July 13, 2012)

Berkeley Psychic Institute in Santa Rosa, California (July 11, 2012)

"I have been a resident and victim of Santa Clara County CPS for 21 years" (July 11, 2012)

'Super fires' like that in Colo. nearly inevitable in Northern Calif., Forest Service scientist says (July 9, 2012)

'That Ole Black Magic Has Me in Its Spell' (July 8, 2012)

Brief Debate with a Chemtrail Skeptic (July 2, 2012)

Dr. Courtney Brown & the Big Asteroid Hit in 2013 (July 2, 2012)

Dr Steven Greer (July 2, 2012)

Are Weaponized Rabies, Cannibalism, and Chemtrails Connected? (July 2, 2012)

New Web Site: Break The Matrix.org (June 9, 2012)

Nazis? Oh, Come On! (May 22, 2012)

Dancing Bear on the Elementals Who Consume Negative Intention Energy Waves Emitted by Cell Towers (May 22, 2012)

The End is Near, the Movie (well, maybe) May 18, 2012

As humanity becomes more aware, our future changes for the better (May 4, 2012)

Astral Traveler Reveals Earth-like Simulation Constructs, Astral Emotion/Voice Harvesting Machines, & Alien/Human Matrix Operators (April 25, 2012)

Allergic Reaction to Propylene Glycol, Common Additive (April 22, 2012)

Identity Exchange (March 28, 2012)

Two Great Speeches Recommended by Keith Howe (March 16, 2012)

Exploiting Hospital Patients' Right to Privacy (March 16, 2012)

"I have a few questions for you about all of this" (March 16, 2012)

Magnificent Dragon Sylph Photographed Over St. Cloud, Minnesota, March 12, 2012 (March 12, 2012)

Rense v. Makow (March 12, 2012)

Fighting Fluoride Water Blinders in Wisconsin and Intelligently Fighting the NWO (March 8, 2012)

Infant Vaccinations (March 6, 2012)

"Important that you respond" Feb. 28, 2012)

Any Good Forums for Learning About the New World Order? (Feb. 15, 2012)

Lakeport, Calif. Bank of America Refuses Cash For A Mortgage Payment; Manager Calls Police (Feb. 8, 2012)

Reports of Strange Noises: Is Earth Groaning? (Feb. 8, 2012)

Driving: A 'Privledge' or a Right? (Jan. 14, 2012)

Simon says: Population Control (Jan. 2, 2012)

Fritz Springmeier's Video on Mind Control at 1997 Florida Conference (Dec. 27, 2011)

Ohio Mental Hospitals & Dark Side Cops Betray Citizens with Secret Technology (Dec. 27, 2011)

Rush Limbaugh (Dec. 27, 2011)

Looking for Natural Healing of HIV at Clinics Outside of America (Dec. 26, 2011)

A Letter from England: The Meaning of Christmas (Dec. 26, 2011)

Is Distilled Water Being Sabotaged in Some Way to Negatively Impact Colloidal Silver Production? (Dec. 26, 2011)

S-1867 (Natl Defense Auth. Act FY 2012) Constitutional Betrayal of American Citizens (Dec. 23, 2011)

Skeptical About Claims Made Concerning Colloidal Silver Generator Design (Dec. 19, 2011)

Transformative Encounter with Reptilian and Gray Aliens Seeking Healing & Renewal (Dec. 10, 2011)

Ron Paul, The Goldbug (Dec. 7, 2011)

Breathing Negativity (Dec. 7, 2011)

A Link Too Far (Dec. 7, 2011)

Thermography Detects Early Breast Cancer & The Role of Root Canals in Cnncer Development (Dec. 7, 2011)

Questions on Hydrogen Peroxide Nasal Mist for COPD and Addressing Juvenile Diabetes (Dec. 6, 2011)

Morgellons in Australia (Dec. 5, 2011)

Steve Explains How to File Your Vaccine Exemption Form in Texas (Dec. 5, 2011)

Reader Comments on S-1867, the National Defense Authorization Act (FY2012) (Dec. 5, 2011)

Ron Paul & the 2012 Election (Dec. 5, 2011)

Time to Get Out of Dodge? (Dec. 5, 2011)

Orgone Generators, Chemtrails & Sylphs : "What total baloney" (Dec. 4, 2011)

S-1867 and The Coming Fourth Reich (Dec. 4, 2011)

S-1867: "I am in disbelief that this was put forward and and dumbstruck that so many voted yes." (Dec. 4, 2011)

Comments on Spiritualism Guide (Nov. 29, 2011)

Fighting Latent herpes Infection (Nov. 27, 2011)

"You've got Hate Mail!" (Nov. 27, 2011)

World Net Daily (Nov. 24, 2011)

The Alamo Spirit Lives: 'Required' Vaccine Neutered with Exemption Form (Nov. 17, 2011)

'to complex' (Nov. 16, 2011)

Reader Pleasantly Surprised by Thrive Film (Nov. 16, 2011)

Jim Sets Ken Straight on Salt Solutions (Nov. 11, 2011)

"Thrive" ~ Another Slick Propaganda 'Documentary' to Net Premiere on 11/11/11?

More Conversation on 528 Hz, The 'Love' Frequency, Part 2 (Oct. 19, 2011)

The Roman Catholic Church and Pedophiles in the News (Oct. 19, 2011)

Note from Jeffrey on the Dangers of Contacting the US Government About Anything (Oct. 19, 2011)

Question about Jehovah's Witness (Oct. 16, 2011)

Scripture Verses to think about regarding Mind Control and the Illuminati (Oct. 16, 2011)

Editing (Oct. 15, 2011)

528 Hz, The 'Love' Frequency (Oct. 14, 2011)

Ozone or Peroxide for Dental Pain? (Oct. 12, 2011)

Thnuder Bay, Ontario Canada: Chemtrail Spraying is Down, but Demons Active (Oct. 12, 2011)

Premium Gifts Questions (Oct. 10, 2011)

Ghost World (Oct. 10, 2011)

Child Protective Services in Fort Worth Texas (Oct. 10, 2011)

More on Interpreting Revelations: Gil Dresses Down the Guy of "Feeble Human Understanding" (Oct. 10, 2011)

The Virginia Underground 'Hit' Reported as an Earthquake (Oct. 6, 2011)

Beautiful Photographs of a Rare Black Fawn (Oct. 6, 2011)

Interpretation of Revelations (Oct. 5, 2011)

Steve Jobs- "faked" death? (Oct. 6, 2011)

'Tavistock' Censorship in Play? (Oct. 5, 2011)

Root Canals: Saga of a Slow Learner (Oct. 5, 2011)

William Coates, aka Adolf Hitler (Oct. 5, 2011)

Growing Evidence that Chemtrail Spraying is Waning in Many Areas (Oct. 4, 2011)

Social Security, Entitlement Benefits? (Oct. 4, 2011)

The Rockefeller and Warner Family Connection (Oct. 2, 2011)

Silent Epidemic of Hypothyroidism Typ[e 2 and Resultant Adrenal Exhaustion (Sep. 29, 2011)

Jewish Involvement in NWO (Sep. 26, 2011)

Downside of Copper Electrode (or Penny) Zapper v. Silver Electrode Mini Terminator (Sep. 23, 2011)

Flight 800 and 9/11 Are Connected (Sep. 11, 2011)

A Note from TERRY re. The Body Snatchers (Sep. 6, 2011)

A VERY IMPORTANT QUESTION? (Sep. 6, 2011)

Really I'm just musing...(Sep. 6, 2011)

'You're Back!' : Dealing with Agent Provocateurs, Liars, and Nervous Nellie Servers (Sep. 2, 2011)

Telepath Goes to Hospital for Help, But Gets Victimized Instead (Sep. 1, 2011)

Crucifying a Quack: Jim Humble, MMS, and the Cassiopaeon Channel, Laura Knight-Jadczyk (Aug. 31, 2011)

Zeitgeist Refuted ~ Refuted ! (Aug. 31, 2011)

Invisibility Technology Being Used over Gatwick Aripport in the UK? (Aug. 31, 2011)

Is Hydrogen Peroxide Similar to MMS (Sodium Chlorite)? (Aug. 30, 2011)

New Orleans Voo Doo Photo (Aug. 28, 2011)

On Bursting Bubbles of Illusion (Aug. 127, 2011)

Linguist Comes to Recognize the Real Noam Chomsky (Aug. 27, 2011)

Mysterious Rumbling Sound Heard Over Georgia on August 25, 2011 (Aug. 27, 2011)

Defusing Hurricane Irene with the Power of Thought (Aug. 27, 2011)

A Case Against Money (Aug. 26, 2011)

Congestive Heart Failure (Aug. 26, 2011)

Questions About the Mini Silver Terminator (MST) (Aug. 12, 2011)

Sherri Kane Secretly Tapes Lenny Horowitz on Christmas Day, 2010 (Aug. 9. 2011)

"So red one or blu one?" (Aug. 7, 2011)

Hungary & Austria's Ban on GM Crops: Beginning of the End for the Mephistopheles from Monsanto? (july 25, 2011)

Thailand's Future & the NWO (July 25, 2011)

Letter from Andy on Defeating the NWO (July 22, 2011)

How can I shield my Smart meter? (July 15, 2011)

In Defence of Saint Yahonnan and the Gospel of Asia Empire (July 13, 2011)

There Are None So Blind (July 12, 2011)

Hospitals & Health Insurance Do Not Bring Health~ Only Knowledge Can Do That (July 11, 2011)

"Obama's Attempt to Promote Terrorist Immigration To The United States" (July 11, 2011)

India's New 'RAW' (Criminals In Action) & the NWO's Depopulation Targets (July 7, 2011)

Nice Letter from an Abiding Englishman (July 5, 2011)

New Lobsang Rampa Discussion Group Announced (July 5, 2011)

Threat of New World Order (July 5, 2011)

Submitting an Essay (July 3, 2011)

Laughter: A Vital Element of Life (June 30, 2011)

Dr. Steven Greer etc (June 29, 2011)

June 23, 2011 Radio Show with ZSL, Don Nicoloff, & Ken Adachi (June 26, 2011)

Natural News Joins the Fukushima Psyops Club (and a Little Lecture on Rightful Attribution) June 15, 2011

Robert.Bienenfeld on Ted Gunderson (June 11, 2011)

The Cancer Odyssey by Margaret Brennan Bermel (June 6, 2011)

Kerry Cassidy, Bill Ryan, and Project Camelot (June 5, 2011)

The Power of Prayer~ Letter from Istanbul (June 5, 2011)

Orgone Accumulator v. Orgone Generator (June 5, 2011)

Orly Taitz's Subpoena to Show Barry's Non-existent Birth Certificate Is Gaining Steam (June 3, 2011)

Cincinnati/N.Ky Worm Die-off Related to Scalar Heating? (June 3, 2011)

Transhumanism (June 2, 2011)

"Be a police officer for a day" (Police TASERS) June 2, 2011

Dr. Bill Deagle (May 31, 2011)

FBI Releases UFO Files (Aliens Are Coming! Pysops Getting Closer) May 29, 2011

Planet X & ZetaTalk Again (May 29, 2011)

"PRODUCT OF USA, CANADA AND MEXICO" (May 27, 2011)

APMEX Rips Off Faithful Customer with \$285 Fee for Not Sending in Check (May 27, 2011)

Adrenal Burn Out (May 27, 2011)

The Joplin Tornado (May 26, 2011)

Len Horowitz, John DeCamp, Alex Jones, Jeff Rense, and the Games People Play (May 26, 2011)

Time (May 24, 2011)

Music Video Highlights Anti-NWO Theme (May 23, 2011)

Rejecting The Zetataalk Psyop (May 23, 2011)

Lyme Disease (May 21, 2011)

Mississippi Flooding Part of Weather Manipulation? (May 20, 2011)

New 2 Gallon Chembuster Owner Pleased with Results (May 19, 2011)

FEMA Plastic Coffin Psyop (May 16, 2011)

Zeta Talk, Planet X, & The Pole Shift Rocky Horror Show (Updated May 15, 2011) "You were right"

Trio of Architects and Engineers for 9/11 'Truth' Assail Dr Judy Wood Over Directed Energy Weapon (DEW) Used on 911 (May 13, 2011)

Subject: 2012 (May 12, 2011)

Chem-plane Blinks Out of View & Black Chopper Shows Up (May 10, 2011)

Comments on the Galactic Federation & The Approach of 2012 (May 10, 2011)

Moonies Soliciting Relief Donations for Japan Victims (May 9, 2011)

Ron Paul (& Notes on Working from the Bottom Up) (May 9, 2010)

Learning More (May 5, 2011)

Osama and Conspiracy Theories (May 5, 2011)acy

Osama and Copnsspiracy Theories (May 5, 2011)

David Wilcox (May 5, 2011)

Question (May 3, 2011)

Healing Anaya (April 19, 2011)

Illuminati Plans to Blow Up Earth on Dec. 21, 2012 (April 10 2011)

Suffering from CRPS Pain Syndrome, and Dependence on Drug Pain Killers (April 8, 2011)

The Venus Project (April 7, 2011)

Questions on Hydrogen Peroxide Therapy (April 6, 2011)

Japan Radiation Hype: Those Who Pump It & Those Who Believe It (April 6, 2011)

New Horizons in Energy Racketeering (April 6, 2011)

Middle Eastern Muslim Wife on Family Harmony and Spiritual Protection (Inspiring) April 5, 2011

Is David Icke the 'Scion' of John D. Rockefeller? (April 1, 2011)

Masaru Emoto's Prayer to Transmute Contaminated Water at Fukushima Nuclear Facility (Mar. 31, 2011)

Medicines of Light: Protection and Healing from Radiation Poisoning (March 30, 2011)

Homeopathic Imprinter Maker (& Son) Poisoned at San Diego Health Expo; Later Died (Mar. 30, 2011)

Letter to the Editor (Mar. 29, 2011)

Humanity Itself Is Not The Problem (March 29, 2011)

Michio Kaku: Science Guru or NWO Propagandist? (March 27, 2011)

"Beneficient Aliens Questioned" (March 27, 2011)

Dr. Henry Niman: Rabid Propagandist, Alarmist, Pharmaceutical Shill (March 27, 2011)

Radiation Monitors Concerns NWO Sellout Barbara Boxer. Wonder Why? (March 26, 2011)

End Times Advice (March 25, 2011)

"What do you think of the uprisings in the Middle East?" (Mar. 22, 2011)

Informative Video Shorts on The Strawman and Project Blue Beam (Mar. 21, 2011)

Higher Dimensional Teachings (March 15, 2011)

Lots of FEMA Train Cars Spotted in Seattle, Washington, on Mar. 10. 2011 (March 10, 2011)

Message of Peace from Pakistan (Mar. 10, 2011)

The Question of Chemtrail Spraying over China (Mar. 7, 2011)

Telltale Footprint of HAARP Manipulation in Spawning Nebraska Tornadoes (Mar. 1, 2011)

Comments on Mark Philips & Cathy O'Brien (Mar. 1, 2011)

'Standing People' ~ Can Trees Assist Earth to Prevent Catastrophic Earthquakes? (Feb. 28, 2011)

A Yemen Portal? (Feb. 28, 2011)

Driver's license taken at doctor's office (Feb. 28, 2011)

Monoatomic Gold & Losing Your Soul (Feb. 24, 2011)

Another Somnambulist, Another Lecture: Is There Any Hope for America? (Feb. 23, 2011)

Roosevelt's Treason (Feb. 23, 2011)

Most Americans Are Unwitting 'Property' of the Corporate State (Feb. 18, 2011)

Nathan Carse, Warrant Officer & Rugby Teammate Dies in Afghanistan (Feb. 12, 2011)

Egypt from June Page (Feb. 12, 2011)

Non Comments on the Jan. 28 Dome of the Rock Event (Feb. 10, 2011)

Chemtrail Report, Denver Colorado (Feb. 7, 2011)

Questions regarding Chemtrails [from a skeptic] (Feb. 7, 2011)

A Personal Question on The Motivation of Evildoers (Feb. 1, 2011)

The Sorcha Faal Hoax (Jan. 30, 2011)

Questions on MacDonald Case "Discrepancies" (Jan. 29, 2011)

Counteracting Chemtrails in the U.K. & Ireland (Jan. 26, 2011)

Letter on ZSL, Sylphs, and Earth Dreams (Jan. 21, 2011)

Alien 'Disclosure' (It's Coming Soon) (Jan. 14, 2011)

Love Without End by Glenda Green, Conversations with Jesus (Jan. 14, 2011)

"Ophiuchus", the New 13th House of the Zodiac? (Jan. 13, 2011)

A Short Lesson in Chemistry and English (Jan. 12, 2011)

Suggestions on Building an Orgone Generator House (Jan. 12, 2011)

Skeptical of ZS Livingstone (Jan. 11, 2011)

Mono Atomic Gold: What's the Sense of it? (Jan. 10, 2011)

Pyramid Power (Jan. 9, 2011)

Birds falling from the sky worldwide (Jan. 8, 2011)

Looking for Rife (Frequency Therapy) Generators (Jan. 6, 2011)

Sound Therapy: A Short Tutorial on Producing Binaural Sound Beats (Jan. 6, 2011)

To Trust or Not to Trust: Exploring New Ideas in Asset Management (Jan. 5, 2011)

Sniffer Dogs Offer Better Airport Security Without Radiation Damage (Jan. 4, 2011)

Chronic Pneumonia and Inhaling Hydrogen Peroxide (Jan. 3, 2011)

Motivated American Seeks Starting Blocks to Stop NWO Takeover (Jan. 3, 2011)

Interested In (but worried about) Colloidal Silver (Dec. 28, 2010)

Hartwell, Webb, Sosbee v. Gunderson, Decamp, & Adachi (Dec. 16, 2010)

Missing Children: " Surely you must be kidding" (Dec. 15, 2010)

Question Inquiry/ Question Answer (Dec. 15, 2010)

Was Jesus a Jew? (Dec. 13, 2010)

Will Colossal 'Telecommunication' Towers Now Under Construction Present Mind Control Threat? (Dec. 12, 2010)

What would you do? (Dec. 12, 2010)

The Dangers of Cell Phone Radiation (& How to Minimize) Dec. 10, 2010

Norway Man Confusing Mind Control Victimization with "Spirit Guides" (Dec. 9, 2010)

Corbett & Pilato Skewer the Villainous and Cunning Julian Assange (Dec. 7, 2010)

Marc Stevens and Adventures In Legal Land (Dec. 6, 2010)

Military Man Wants to Remove Amalgam Fillings, But Gets No Cooperation (Dec. 6, 2010)

Conspiracy Theory with Jesse Ventura (Dec. 5, 2010)

The Power of the Vote (Dec. 4, 2010)

The Chemtrail Cover-Up (Dec. 3, 2010)

MUFON (Dec. 4, 2010)

"Why don't you have the guts to say the word:" (Dec. 4, 2010)

Letter from India: Searching for Help (Dec. 3, 2010)

Vladimer Wishes Gospoden Anachi to Provide Proof of Chemtrails (Dec. 3, 2010)

"My Baby Sister Has Cancer" (Dec. 2, 2010)

The Franklin Coverup, Ted Gunderson, & David Hinkson (Dec. 1, 2010)

Etheric Images (Nov. 19, 2010)

Doesn't Monoatomic Gold Work Similar to Colloidal Silver? (Nov. 19, 2010)

Creditors in Commerce (Redemption~Sovereignty info) Nov. 19, 2010

Cowardly Critic Objects to All Cap Text (Nov. 17, 2010)

Chemtrails, a Little Update (Nov. 16, 2010)

ZetaTalk, Nancy Leader, & Gray Aliens (Nov. 16, 2010)

TASERS & Those Who Approve of Their Use (Nov. 11, 2010)

Mysterious Missile - W/Los Angeles - Smoking Gun (Nov. 10, 2010)

"Kids in America Don't Care" (Nov. 7, 2010)

"Does the CS generator make ionic as well as colloidal silver?" (Nov. 4, 2010)

Lung Cancer, Hydrogen Peroxide & the Genius of Dr. Hulda Clark (Nov. 4, 2010)

Riddle of the 'Time Traveler' in 1928 Chaplin Movie (Oct. 30, 2010)

Charmtrails Over Sacramento, CA ~ Part 2 (Oct. 27, 2010)

World Anti Chemtrail Day on Nov. 20, 2010 (Oct. 26, 2010)

Seasonal Flu Vaccine (Oct. 25, 2010)

Desperate to Avoid Cancer Surgery ~ What to Do?

Germany's Black Magicians (or Send Out the Clowns) Oct. 25, 2010

Scientology and Moonies (Oct. 24, 2010)

Comments on My "Gift" of Doom & Gloom (Oct. 12, 2010)

Blood Electrification and the Skeptical Mind (Oct. 4, 2010)

Senate Bill S 510 Food "Safety" Modernization Act: Get Busy or Surrender to the NWO Jackals (Oct. 4, 2010)

Copper Disc Terminator v. Mini Silver Terminator (Oct. 1, 2010)

Huge, Anomalous Object Observed Near the Moon (Sep. 16, 2010)

"E-Waste" Lunatics Tackle Bacterial Infections (Sep. 9, 2010)

Colloidal Silver Generators: Technical Glitz v. Alchemical Understanding by Ken Adachi (Sep. 6, 2010)

Aliens? What Aliens? (Sep. 2, 2010)

Getting Started on Understanding the NWO Takeover Game (Sep. 1, 2010)

Two Month Chemtrail Abatement Noticed over Sacramento, California (Aug. 31, 2010)

The Downside of Restraining Orders (Aug. 30, 2010)

German MiniZAP versus the SOTA Beck Electrifier Design (Aug. 28, 2010)

Humanity's Future (Aug. 27, 2010)

Hulda Clark's Positive Offset v. Bob Beck's Bi-phasic Voltage (Aug. 27, 2010)

Overseas Teachers Working for DOD Told They Must Take H1N1 Flu Vaccine (Aug. 27, 2010) (Updated)

A Late Night Chopper Visit (Aug. 26, 2010)

"Armageddon", Tony's Letter from Down Under (Aug. 25, 2010)

Friendly Note from a Scientologist Defending Scientology (Aug. 25, 2010)

Overseas Teachers Working for DOD Told They Must Take H1N1 Flu Vaccine (Aug. 23, 2010)

Re. Joe Cell: "Hydrogen can kill" (Aug. 21, 2010)

Sir Mark Phillips (Aug. 18, 2010)

Spelling Error Noted (Aug. 18, 2010)

Report: Seattle Skies Bluer, Chemtrails Waning (Aug. 6, 2010)

Brief Conversation with a Gnat (Aug. 6, 2010)

Christian Churches' Failure to Expose the Satanic NWO Takeover Agenda (May 30,

2010)

Wikipedia and the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (May 29, 2010)

Why Not Have a Draft? (May 21, 2010)

Ask, and It Shall Be Given (May 21, 2010)

Arizona Law & Observations on a Children's Fable (May 20, 2010)

Zionism & the Millenium Myth (May 17, 2010)

Phishing & Educate-Yourself.org (May 12, 2010)

The Cancer Industry (May 8, 2010)

Is Batterypack's Bulb Beginning to Brighten? (May 7, 2010)

Arizona's Illegal Enforcement Law: a Gateway to National ID Cards? (May 6, 2010)

Strange Encounters (May 4, 2010)

Sherry Shriner, Again (April 30, 2010)

More Revelations From (& About) the Etheric Resistance (April 28, 2010)

Application for the Position of Chinese Spy (April 23, 2010)

How Do You Wake People Up to the Reality of Chemtrails? (April 23, 2010)

Response to Derisive Craig's List Posting (April 21, 2010)

Unheralded Bonus for West Europeans: Iceland Volcanic Ash Also Offers Respite from Chemplanes! (April 17, 2010)

"Calling All Sylphs" (April 16, 2010)

How Can You Convince Cancer Nurses that Alternative Medicine Works Better than Chemo? (April 15, 2010)

Astral Traveller Confirms Chemplanes Utilize UFO Technologies (April 15, 2010)

How to Make Orgone Energy Blankets (April 12, 2010)

Fool's Gold (April 8, 2010)

A Conversation with the Overself (April 7 2010)

Regarding Castaneda (April 1, 2010)

"Orgone buster was a bust" (April 1, 2010)

Goodness has not exited planet earth (April 1, 2010)

FBI instigators (March 31, 2010)

Pennsylvania to Bundle H1N1 Toxins with Seasonal Flu Shot (March 31, 2010)

Electronic Monitoring and Stalking Harassment (March 29, 2010)

How to Organize & Fight Against Chemtrail Poisoning (March 29, 2010)

Preaching Nonsense (March 26, 2010)

Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald "Conclusions": A Few Comments from the Cowardly Lion (aka, Steve Gilbert) March 22, 2010

Destini Productions: Dark, Disingenuous, Disinformative, & Dangerous (March 23, 2010)

Some Thoughts on Chemtrail-Laden skies Over London (March 19, 2010)

USA Inc. v. the united states of America (March 9, 2010)

Earthquake Conundrum (March 8, 2010)

Freemasons: Inquiring Minds Want to Know (March 5, 2010)

MONTGOMERY SCOTT of BOISE, IDAHO, UNITED STATES Outs Ken Adachi (March 4, 2010)

"...And Let It Begin With Me" (Dec. 22, 2009)

Iodine And The Halogen Revolution (Dec. 22, 2009)

"Good News" (Dec. 21, 2009)

Christmas & Window Dressing (Dec. 8, 2009)

Obama's Childhood Medallion & the Art of Genetic Engineering (Dec. 6, 2009)

UK Swine Flu Vaccine Leads to Heart Failure & Stroke (Dec. 2, 2009)

Otto Skorzeny "died a free man in 1975" (Dec. 2, 2009)

Video/Film Vet Says 9-11 an Obvious Scripted Production (Dec. 1, 2009)

Babies Given 'Heel Pricks' at Hospitals or Clinics Are Being DNA Mapped (Dec. 1, 2009)

Military Drills & Equipment Buildup in California (Nov. 28, 2009)

UK Readers: Buy Nothing Day, Nov. 28, 2009, at Hamilton House, Bristol (Where everything is FREE as we all lean to share)

Thanksgiving (Nov. 26, 2009)

More from the Mayan Jaguars (Nov. 25, 2009)

Return of the Mayan Jaguars ~ A Letter from Honduras (Nov. 24, 2009)

Is the Tribe of Judah the Original Israelites~ and Black? (Nov. 24, 2009)

Fort Hoodwinked Psyops to Keep Rolling? (Nov. 22, 2009)

Hartwell (Nov. 13, 2009)

Update on Strange Chemtrail "Mist" Over Ellsworth, Wisconsin Evenings of Nov. 8-9, 2009 (Nov. 12, 2009)

Alien Takeover, Big Pharma World Flu Summit, & Swine Vaccine Microchips (Nov. 11, 2009)

Heavy Chemtrail Barage on Nov. 10, 2009 over Orange County, California (Nov. 11, 2009)

Are Video 'Interviews' Being Faked with Computer Software? (Oct. 18, 2009)

The Beatles, Coleman, Adorno, and the Walrus (Oct. 17, 2009)

Confusing Sylphs with Project Blue Beam in Toronto Sky (Oct. 17, 2009)

Report from Australia: Swine Flu Sheeple Lining Up (& the Thiaouba Prophecy) Oct. 17, 2009

James Casbolt, an Update (Oct. 15, 2009)

Questioning the Obamas' Reptilian Baggage Photos (Oct. 14, 2009)

Following Artificially-Created Quakes in the Pacific, Is It Now California's Turn? (Oct. 14, 2009)

Orgone Generators, Orgone Accumulators, and Karl Welz (Oct. 12, 2009)

Obama's Parentage and Nationality (Oct. 11, 2009)

Self Discovery is the Only Discovery (Oct. 8, 2009)

Fears Live Virus in Medimmune Will Spread from Nasal Spray School Children to Family Members at Home (Oct. 6, 2009)

Is Interstate Barrier Construction Intended to Corral? (Oct. 3, 2009)

Lamenting the America of Yesterday (Sep. 22, 2009)

Sell Out Your Fellow State Citizens for Fun & Profit! (Sep. 22, 2009)

Dicyanin Googles, Visual Ray, Self Reliance, and "NEW4Y" (Sep. 20, 2009)

Prostate Cancer Survivor: "This comes from the heart" (Sep. 20, 2009)

Avoid the Red Cross (Sep 18, 2009)

Noam Chomsky Disciple Chastises Ken Adachi: "You have a long way to go" (Sep. 11, 2009)

"Subject: Dr. Hulda Clark" (Sep. 8, 2009)

Remembering Leslie Brockelbank and the Eugene, Oregon No-GWEN Project (Sep. 7, 2009)

Dr Mercola on Colloidal Silver & Swine Flu (Sep 4, 2009)

Reader Claims Mass. Forced Vaccination/Quarantine Bill Penalties "simply not true" (Aug. 31, 2009)

Mom Worried About (Swine Flu) Vaccinations & 'Proof' for School Attendance (Aug. 25, 2009)

White House Stages Montana 'Town Hall Meeting' at Remote Bozeman Airport Hangar (Aug. 22, 2009)

Chemtrails and General Jeremiah (Aug. 22, 2009)

Collodial Silver and Nebulizer (Aug. 18, 2009)

Countering EMF Pollution & Defeating the NWO (Aug. 18, 2009)

Steven Quayle's Message (Aug. 13, 2009)

Neutralizing a TASER Gun Assault (Aug. 8, 2009)

Stimulus Money Going to FEMA? (Aug. 8, 2009)

"Gen. J. and The Galactics" (Aug. 8, 2009)

Questions Regarding the Galactic Federation (Aug. 7, 2009)

Chemtrails over Nanaimo, British Columbia (Aug. 4, 2009)

Stand Up and Get in the Game (July 15, 2009)

"Karma and All That" (July 15, 2009)

Hydrogen Peroxide and COPD (Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease) July 12, 2009

Re. Forced Vaccination vs. Red/Blue List Roundups (July 12, 2009)

"July article by Jack London" (July 5, 2009)

Marvin Smith: "your information was placed in my residential mail box" (June 18, 2009)

Sovereignty & The Uniform Commercial Code (June 16, 2009)

Gianni D Hayes: Ph.D, Radio Host, International Speaker, Author, Drug./Alcohol Tester & Spammer (June 16, 2009)

Chipping U.S. Passports: Big Brother to Follow Wherever You Go (June 12, 2009)

Orgone Protector Pendants Help Young Father (June 10, 2009)

Professional Photographer Questions Obama's Reptilian 'Baggage' Photos (June 7, 2009)

Batterypack & Psychedelic Drugs (June 4, 2009)

New Chembuster Owner Thrilled with Spectacular Sylph Show on June 2, 2009 (June 3, 2009)

A Note to the People of Britain (June 3, 2009)

La Corrida Clown (June 1, 2009)

Brief Exchange with a Jackass on Cell Phone Dangers (May 28, 2009)

Of Solutions, Optimism, & Positive Thinking (May 28, 2009)

Do Mexicans Want to Damage the U.S.? (May 24, 2009)

"The Worst is Yet to Come!" (May 23, 2009)

Stan Tenen & the Meru Foundation v. Dan Winter (May 22, 2009)

Of the Annunaki, Channeled Reptilians & Distractive Psyops (May 20, 2009)

The FDA & 'Warnings' About 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide (May 19, 2009)

The Colloidal Silver versus Ionic Silver 'Controversy' (May 19, 2009)

Why is Colloidal Silver Made with Your Generator More Yellow Than Store Bought CS? (May 17, 2009)

Thought Projection and Remote Influencing (May 15, 2009)

Raising Baby in America: What to Do? (May 15, 2009)

U.K. Sylphs, Chemtrails, Swine Flu Propaganda, & The Power of Focused Intent (May 15, 2009)

Chemtrail Spraying Abatement Noticed in Some Parts of North America (May 14, 2009)

Keith Howe Recommends Three Articles on Government Treason , May 13, 2009

FSFM Syndrome, a Pernicious and Deadly Affliction (May 11, 2009)

The Baxter Flu Commando from Australia (May 10, 2009)

Goodbye to the Boys in White Coats (May 10, 2009)

Report From an Orgone Jedi (May 10, 2009)

"Your e-mail is so full of hate to the people of Latinamerica", Part 2 (May 9, 2009)

"...how to learn more about the aliens and what they want to do with the humans" (May 6, 2009)

"Your e-mail is so full of hate to the people of Latinamerica" (Apr. 12, 2009)

Expectant Father Wants to Avoid Injections and Medications Associated with Hospital Delivery (Apr. 1, 2009)

"I'm thinking of going back to college".. (Mar. 30, 2009)

H.R. 875: Tempest in a Teapot? (March 28, 2009)

U.K. Report: Chemtrail Resistance Fighter Affirms Effects of Orgone Generators & Sylphs (Mar. 25, 2009)

"Urgent" (Level 3 Sex Offender on the Prowl) Mar. 21, 2009

Christian Propaganda and the True Bible (Mar. 21, 2009)

U.S. Complicity in Mexican Drug Violence and Cross-Border Gun Running (Mar. 20, 2009)

"From the faithless one" (Mar. 17, 2009)

Chemtrails-induced "Freak Rainstorm" Kills Man in Northern California (Mar. 17, 2009)

Oath Keepers: Police & Military Who Will Defy the NWO Takeover of America (Mar. 16, 2009)

"I Am a Christian... What Can I do to Help?" (Mar. 15, 2009)

Questions about Alex Jones and Continental Congress 2009 (Mar. 15, 2009)

"Why the Attitude?"(Mar. 13, 2009)

Jeffrey MacDonald (Mar. 12, 2009)

The American Cancer Society (March 11, 2009)

Lowe's Building Supply Near Cleveland Sports Signs in Chinese & Russian ~ A Sign of Things to Come? (Mar. 8, 2009)

Dealing with Salmonella Infection While Pregnant (Mar. 8, 2009)

Satanic Pentagram Chemtrail Spotted Over New Jersey (Mar. 8, 2009)

The Future of Mental Health (Feb. 26, 2009)

"I am at my wit's end about looking for work" (Feb. 26, 2009)

The Dark Force Behind the Global Crisis (Feb. 26, 2009)

Chemtrail Spraying Schedule & Agenda Listed (Feb. 22, 2009)

Consciousness Raising Symbiosis Show March 14-April 19, British Columbia, Canada (Feb. 21, 2009)

Beck Electrifier versus The "Ultimate Zapper" (Feb. 22, 2009)

Cate Blanchett - Illuminati/Mk-Ultra? (Feb. 21, 2009)

Sharp Edged "Z" Chemtrail Spotted over South Wales, UK (Feb. 16, 2009)

Are Cell Phone & Radio Transmissions "Mandated" to Go Digital as Well? (Feb. 16, 2009)

Bush Supporter Finds Fault with Ted Gunderson and Dr Jeffrey MacDonald (Feb. 15, 2009)

The Buffalo Aircrash & False Flag Op Planned During Spring Break? (Feb. 14, 2009)

Was the Buffalo Aircrash a Diversion & a Psyops? (Feb. 13, 2009)

Babara Hand Clow (Feb. 10, 2009)

"Did You Know?" ~ A Letter from Shawn (Feb. 9, 2009)

The Draft "as of now" (Feb. 9, 2009)

"I am Miss Faith Kone" (Feb. 7, 2009)

What to Do to STOP the Globalist Takeover of America? (Feb. 6, 2009)

"Heroes" TV Show: In-Your-Face Psyops? (Feb. 4, 2009)

High Treason, New Tracks, JPL & "Aero Gel" (Feb. 3, 2009)

Stuart Wilde (Feb. 3, 2009)

Symbolia, An Allegory by Sylvia Anderson (Feb. 3, 2009)

Questions on the NWO from Vadim in the Ukraine (Feb. 2, 2009) Alex Baldwin's Hulu Commercial Aired During Superbowl (Feb. 2, 2009)

Australian Internet Censorship, John Searle's Free Energy Machine, & Rudolf Hess (Feb. 2, 2009)

Possible False Flag Nuke at Today's Super Bowl? (Feb. 1, 2009)

Ed Dames, Doomsday, and the Coming "Kill Shot" (Feb. 1, 2009)

Allies Contact Sheet = NWO Hit List? (Jan. 31, 2009)

Orgone Accumulators versus Orgone Generators (Jan. 31, 2009)

Egregore (Jan. 29, 2009)

Clearing Gum Infections (Jan. 29, 2009)

Connelly's Nephew Confirmed that JFK was Shot by Secret Service Agent Driving the Limo (Jan. 26, 2009)

"A Few Questions for You" (Jan. 25, 2009)

The Ultimate Scheme of Things (Jan. 22, 2009)

"Sincerely Yours" (Jan. 22, 2009)

Stunning Minnesota Sylph Show (Jan. 19, 2009)

Chemtrails (& Sylphs) in Las Vegas/Henderson (Jan. 19, 2009)

The "government" is NOT the American people (Jan. 18, 2009)

Orbs and Aliens (Jan. 14, 2009)

"I do NOT believe they planned 9/11. No way" (Jan. 4, 2009)

A Course in Miracles: "What's Your Opinion?" (Jan. 2, 2009)

"A couple of questions regarding Anna Hayes and Genesis 2012" (Jan. 1, 2009)

A New Year's Eve Message of Hope (Dec. 31, 2008)

Tom Heneghan & The Temple of Doom (Including On-scene Reports from Sorcha Faal to her Russian Readers) Dec. 30, 2008

Fear Promotion & the Engineered 'Economic Collapse' (Dec. 28, 2008)

Bailing Out of the USA (Dec. 26, 2008)

"Actionable Disinformation" Re: Rima Laibow, Albert Stubblebine, & Sounds of Silence (Dec. 24, 2008)

How Do You Protect Against the Covert Dangers of Digital TV? (Dec. 22, 2008)

"Just to let you know" (Dec. 19, 2008)

A Note from MIT's Harold S. Kramer (Dec. 19, 2008)

Interested in Meditation, The Basics (Dec. 18, 2008)

Nutri Energetics Systems: A 'New' Development? (Dec. 17, 2008)

Boycott & Trashing the Boob Tube: An Idea to take Flight? (Dec. 14, 2008)

Erecting the Ministry of Truth (& destroying Christianity) Brick by Brick (Dec. 8, 2008)

A Few Comments on 'Spare the Air', Al Gore, & Chemtrails (Dec. 7, 2008)

Update! "Rooster Nest" Strikes back re: "Join me in solving the climate crisis" from Oct. 18, 2008

The Universal Declaration on Human Rights Fraud (Dec. 7, 2008)

Chemtrail Poisoning: A Decade Long Global Genocide Operation (Dec. 5, 2008)

Gratitude (Dec. 4, 2008)

Colloidal Silver versus Gold in the Body (Dec. 4, 2008)

A Brief Conversation with a Lunatic (Dec. 3, 2008)

Charging Water for Health and Healing by Drew (Dec. 1, 2008)

Alternative Medicine (Dec. 1, 2008)

Bibles & Churches (Nov. 30, 2008)

Vitamin C & Lysine for Heart Disease (Nov. 29, 2008)

Avoiding a Marriage Licence And Still Be Legally Married (Nov. 28, 2008)

The False Flag 'Attack' in Mumbai (Nov. 28, 2008)

Chemtrails and Aliens, What's the Deal? (Nov. 27, 2008)

Chemtrails Over Puerto Rico (Nov. 26, 2008)

False Flag Jitters: A Convenient Diversion for White House Criminals (Nov. 26, 2008)

Mental Weather Modification by Drew (Nov. 25, 2008)

Caving in to Consensus Propaganda in UK's Halls of Academic Freedom (Nov. 25, 2008)

Gypsy Moth Spraying & Increased Chemtrails in Southern California (Nov. 23, 2008)

Measuring Orgone Energy (Nov. 20, 2008)

HD TV Ads: Who's Paying? (Nov. 19, 2008)

True Believers and the Alien Rapture (Nov. 19, 2008)

Sylph Chicken Spotted Over Galveston Farm (Nov. 18, 2008)

Dr. Jeffrey McDonald, The Ultimate Victim of Mob Mentality (Nov. 13, 2008)

Resisting the NWO: What to Do? (Nov. 13, 2008)

"Copyright" and E-mail Letters Sent to The Editor (Nov. 13, 2008)

Blood Electrification & Cured AIDS Testimonials (Nov 12, 2008)

Voting Out The NWO Congressional Rats (Nov. 3, 2008)

Colloidal Silver, Horses, & Kids "go together like a horse and carriage" (Nov. 3, 2008)

Oh, But to Act & Think Like a Follower of Christ (Nov. 2, 2008)

How to Rebel & Fight Against the NWO (in two short paragraphs) Nov. 2, 2008

Zeitgeist Addendum ~ Another Slick Psyops (Oct. 30, 2008)

Looking for more information about the Global Conspiracy (includes Zeitgeist Addendum) Oct. 30, 2008

Leaving E-Y Forum Due to "Racist" Posts & "GOP Trolls" (Oct. 29, 2008)

"Obama Will Be One of The Greatest (and Most Loved) American Presidents" (Oct. 28, 2008)

Alaska's Ted Stevens Conviction & California Malathion Aerial Poisoning (Oct. 27, 2008)

Will Christmas Come Early to the Ukraine? (Oct. 25, 2008)

Pretend-Research & Medical 'Science' (Oct. 24, 2008)

Reader Reports Finding Micro Cameras in LCD and Plasma TVs (re: Mandatory HD TV Conversion) Oct 19, 2008

MICROSOFT: "WORST VIRUS EVER" ~ Real or Hoax? (Oct 21 2008)

More on the HDTV Switch Over (& CFL Bulbs) (Oct. 19, 2008)

"Join me in solving the climate crisis" (Oct. 18, 2008)

Blossom Goodchild. Oct. 14, 2008 & Illuminati Deception (Oct. 16, 2008)

Curing Acid-Reflux Naturally & The Price of Using Pharmaceuticals (Oct. 16, 2008)

Black Beams & Shadows (Oct. 15, 2008)

October 14, 2008 and Alien Ships in the Sky (Oct. 14, 2008)

More on the HD TV Mandatory Switchover in 2009 (Oct. 13, 2008)

Congress Created the Mortgage Financial 'Crisis' (Oct. 13, 2008)

October is "Wild Fire" Month in California (Oct. 11, 2008)

Was Sarah Palin 'Wired' During the Debate? (Oct. 11, 2008)

Palin, Bloodlines, & the 2008 Presidential Election (Oct. 9, 2008)

Bad Men (Oct. 3, 2008)

Question about BlueTooth radiation (Oct. 3, 2008)

Educate Yourself & Orgonite (Oct. 2, 2008)

Forgiveness (Sep. 30, 2008)

Forced Vaccination of Cows in Sweden (Sep. 29, 2008)

Hydrogen Peroxide and Room Temperature IQ, A Deadly Mix (Sep. 25, 2008)

Astute Observations on the 'Missing Links' 9/11 Video (Sep. 14, 2008)

Zeitgeist, Otra Vez (Sep. 11, 2008)

12 Year Old Covertly Trained to Remote View at Special "School" in London (Sept. 10, 2008)

UK-Human-Rights.org, A Tale Told with Sound & Fury (Sep. 2, 2008)

Eyes Wide Open (Sep. 2, 2008)

The American Monetary Act of 2008 (& The Eric Jon Phelps Toady in Tow) Sep. 1, 2008

"Selective services sent me a letter. What can I do?" (Sep. 1, 2008)

Report from London, September 1, 2008

Educate-Yourself's Credibility (Aug. 29, 2008)

Who Are You? (Aug. 29, 2008)

Weston Price - A Leader in Nutrition Knowledge (Aug. 28, 2008)

The New World Order & Aliens (Aug. 28, 2008)

Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald & Victims of SEE (Aug. 27 2008)

California Fires and AC-130 Gunships: Is There a Connection? (Aug. 27, 2008)

Sylphs & Chembusters Clearing Skies In New Jersey (Aug. 27, 2008)

The Common Law or "Freeman" or "Redemption" Movements (Aug. 26, 2008)

More Sylph Magic Over Hudson Valley, New York (August 23, 2008)

German Reader Asserts Bormann Died While Escaping the Berlin Bunker (Aug. 21,

2008)

Freeing Yourself from The Matrix in Canada (Aug. 19, 2008)

Bi-Polar Syndrome and Fear of the NWO (August 16, 2008)

Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor (Aug. 16, 2008)

"My Name is Joe" (On Joining the Army) Aug. 14, 2008

Barbara Hartwell (Aug. 14, 2008)

A Tribute to Andy Pero Against Those Who Might Disparage Him (Aug. 12, 2008)

Master Kuthumi (Aug. 9, 2008)

Evidence of a Previous Life in World War II Germany? (Aug. 8, 2008)

Magnificent Sylphs Appear Near Edinburgh, Scotland (August 7, 2008)

A Textbook Description of Elementals (& Sylphs) Aug. 7, 2008

Awakening to Chemtrail Poisoning in Southern Michigan (Aug. 1, 2008)

Questions from a DD Skeptic (July 29, 2008)

Am I Dreaming or Is This a Nightmare? (July 26, 2008)

Help Me Help Myself (July 26, 2008)

Codex Alimentarius & The French Revolution (July 25, 2008)

"Copyright Abuse" Report from Denmark (July 25, 2008)

Soldiers Speak Out (July 24, 2008)

Scotland: Aerosol Cloaking & Weather Modification? (July 21, 2008)

Fighting Chemtrails in Germany: An Interim Report (July 22, 2008)

Black Beam Appears Briefly over Corpus Christi Airport (July 21, 2008)

Doubtful of Electronic Mind Control ~ A Short Tutorial (July 21, 2008)

Establishment Lies About HIV/AIDS Tests (July 18, 2008)

Letter from a Student of Islam (July 17, 2008)

The Sound of Battle in Baton Rouge (July 17, 2008)

Strange Night Sky Object Changes Shape Continuously (July 11, 2008)

Big Brother Social Conditioning at NJ-NY PATH Train Station Continues (July 13, 2008)

More on the Captivating Charms of Acharya S (July 12, 2008)

Upset with Ken Adachi's 'Illuminati McCarthyism' (July 10, 2008)

Update on Dr. Joseph Chiappolone, The End Times Terminal Madness Guru (July 10, 2008)

Molly's First Sylph, Savannah, Georgia (July 10, 2008)

Eric Dubay & The Captivating Charms of Acharya S (July 9, 2008)

A Few Comments from Donna Modet (July 9 2008)

UK Town Council Upholds Ticketing for Placing 'For Sale' Sign in Auto Legally Parked (July 6, 2008)

Antichrist Found: Confirmed by Pastor Harry & the Bible Codes (July 5, 2008)

'Verifiable' Truth (July 2, 2008)

NJ-NY PATH Train Station Running AUDIBLE Mind Control Programming? (July 2, 2008)

Disloyalty and US Military Cooperation with the NWO (June 1, 2008)

Fishing from Tokelau (July 1, 2008)

Australia: Canberra Resident Links Engineered Droughts to Wipe Out of Private Farming (June 30, 2008)

Sorcha Faal & Russian Intelligence: Is There a Connection? (June 30, 2008)

Questions about Depleted Uranium (June 29, 2008)

Chemtrail Sandwiches & the Northern California Fires (June 29, 2008)

Fear and Judgement are the Stiflers of Experience (June 26, 2008)

Gig Harbor, Washington: Sylphs, HAARP, & Rainbow Clouds (June 25, 2008)

Weather Tampering and California "Wild" Fires (June 24, 2008)

Good Alternative Health Info & Links: Weston Price, Lugol's Solution, & Agnihotra Ash (June 23, 2008)

Chemtrails, Sylphs, & The Power of Prayer (June 22, 2008)

"Please, are you able to help us, with doing something about those Chemtrails?" (June 22, 2008)

On Fighting Chemtrails in Scotland & Recognizing Sylphs (June 21, 2008)

Incredible Sylph Show & UFO Phenomena over Patagonian Coast, March 20-21, 2004 (June 18, 2008)

"What I Saw Yesterday" ~ A Brooklyn Realization (June 14, 2008)

Time Machine Man (June 12, 2008)

'Christian' The Lion (& Pals): Reunion in Africa (June 11, 2008)

Comments from a Fundamentalist (albeit anonymous) Catholic Basher (June 8, 2008)

EMF Shielding & Granite Pebble/Asphalt Roofs (June 6, 2008)

Galactic Empire (June 1, 2008)

Prophetic Dreams of Hurricanes Hitting Houston/San Antonio Texas (May 29, 2008)

"I think something is happening in the sky" (May 29, 2008)

Chemtrails & Black Beams Spotted Near Toronto (May 26, 2008)

Commercial Aviator of Ten Years Unaware of Chemtrails (May 26, 2008)

Chakra Development, Earth Chakras, & Chemtrails (May 26, 2008)

Blaming the Victim: The Jeffrey MacDonald Case (May 25, 2008)

Sylphs in Tennessee (May 23, 2008)

Concerning My "Impossible" Forum Guidelines (May 23, 2008)

The Proud Atheist Who's 'Not Promoting' Atheism (May 23, 2008)

Government High Tech Aerial Bombardment: From New York to Lima (May 22, 2008)

Be a Roman Senator (May 20, 2008)

Year 2012, Religion, & Bible Spin (May 10, 2008)

Platero Y Yo (May 9, 2008)

Brainwave Meditation Recordings and Hidden Mind Control Programming (May 8, 2008)

"What do you think will happen in 2012?" (May 6, 2008)

Of Persian Magic and Those Who Know (May 6, 2008)

'Confessions of a Marine' Critic (Take 2) May 5, 2008

Chemtrails over Australia's Gold Coast (May 2, 2008)

Yes, "Seriously": Evangelical Con Artists (April 28, 2008)

Another Zeta Talk Awakening (April 27, 2008)

Chemtrails Over Northern Italy (April 27, 2008)

Faraj's \$4,800/month Ad Text Offer (April 27, 2008)

Our Short, Happy Experience with Michael de la Vega (April 26, 2008)

Senate Bill 1959 Treasonists (April 26, 2008)

Discernment Through the Heart Center: "Last Year's Zeta E-mail" (April 26, 2008)

Military Draft Anxiety (April 26, 2008)

Valley Fever (April 25, 2008)

The Shifting Sands of Slang (April 25, 2008)

Jackson Heights, NY Slowly Sinks into the Bowels of the Beast (April 24, 2008)

Airline Pilot Concerned About Radiation & America's Future (April 23, 2008)

Ozone Air Purifiers (April 21, 2008)

Orgone Generators: "Should you not be giving these away?" (April 21, 2008)

Ken Adachi's 'Interview' on Coast to Coast AM (April 20, 2008)

"I contacted my Congressman about those terrible Chemtrails" (April 19, 2008)

Is the Sunday San Francisco Chronicle Publishing Secret Codes? (April 13, 2008)

New Discoveries of Inexpensive EMF Shielding Materials (April 12, 2008)

Covert Surveillance Agenda Attached to Mandatory HD TV Conversion? (April 12, 2008)

"Living within 100 metres of high voltage power pylons" (April 11, 2008)

What a Letdown (April 11, 2008)

Can Hydrogen Peroxide Remove Barnacles from a Ship's Hull? (April 7, 2008)

"I've got sort-of-good-news for you" (April 5, 2008)

NZ University Student Launches 'NWO Investigation' of Ken Adachi (April 4, 2008)

Subject: Chemtrails (April 3, 2008)

Word of Thanks (April 3, 2008)

"You really should do a spell check every now and then!" (April 3, 2008)

"We Need Those Free Energy Machines" (April 1, 2008)

Video Clips Reveal Long History of Aerial Population Poisoning by U.S. Government
(April 1, 2008)

Brian Hughes, an old patriot from Massachusetts (March 31, 2008)

Best Wishes & Goodbye (March 27, 2008)

What is a Fifth Columnist? (March 22, 2008)

Rosemary Jacobs, Colloidal Silver Debunker, Strikes Back! (March 17, 2008)

Dick Cheney, A Most Dangerous Enemy to Humanity (March 17, 2008)

Shelly Shriner (March 13, 2008)

Colloidal Silver & Blue Skin (March 2, 2008)

Sylph (March 2, 2008)

Does Satan Even Exist? (Mar 2, 2008)

Saving Private Husband (Feb.12, 2008)

Global Warming, David Wilcox, & Planetary Ascension (Feb. 11, 2008)

British Israel Muppet: Brainwashed, Mislead, & Lovin' It! (Feb. 11, 2008)

Ignorant of Police TASER Abuse (Feb. 11, 2008)

"Dear Editor Ken Adachi" (Anyone want to step in & handle this 'project' for me?) Feb. 10, 2008

San Diego Feb 10 2008, Chemtrail Sighting (Feb. 10, 2008)

Addressing Stomach Problems (Jan. 31, 2008)

On Meeting Ron Paul: Dreams Do Come True (Jan. 31, 2008)

James McCanney Again & My 'Intolerance' Towards Immigration Issues (Jan. 30, 2008)

Jim McCanney Science Page (Jan. 26, 2008)

Chomsky (Jan. 26, 2008)

Sherry Shriner (Jan. 24, 2008)

Treating Fourth Stage Colon Cancer & Beck Bioelectrification (Jan. 22, 2008)

Consumed with Fear (Jan. 22, 2008)

Multiple Personality Disorder, Mind Control, & Memory Recovery (Jan. 20, 2008)

13 Year Old on Visual Ray & Chemtrail Education Among Schoolmates (Jan. 20,. 2008)

Chemtrails- Real or Fake? (Jan. 15, 2008)

"Shane! Say it Isn't So, Shane!" (Jan. 12, 2008)

Hillary's 'Win' In New Hampshire & Rigged Electronic Elections (Jan. 11, 2008)

Black Beams, Uranium, and NWO Radio Shills (Jan. 11, 2008)

Savanah's Letter (Jan. 11, 2008)

More on the Real ID Act (Jan. 10, 2008)

The 'coming' Avian-Flu Pandemic (& Zapper Schematics) Dec. 28, 2007

Physical Symptoms Associated with Chemtrail Spraying (Dec. 27, 2007)

Noam Chomsky (Dec. 28, 2007)

Sylphs Neutralize Chemtrails over Cairns, Australia (Dec. 27, 2007)

Zeta Talk & Disinformation (Dec. 19, 2007)

How to Cancel the Effects of TASER Guns (Dec. 16, 2007)

Lemmings Rush In: The Bali Climate Conference (Dec. 13, 2007)

West Point Cadet Ready to Serve Despite Us Crazy Vets (Dec. 1, 2007)

Thomas Michael Corcoran: Journalist/Photographer/Designer/Artist/Chemtrail
Skeptic/Zithead (Nov. 30, 2007)

Planet X and Fear Creation (Nov. 29, 2007)

Semper Fi..... and Barbarism (Nov. 28, 2007)

Encouraging Sylphs to Neutralize Chemtrails Over Edmonton, Canada (Nov. 27, 2007)

The Importance of Good News (Nov. 25, 2007)

ZetaTalk & The Art of Waking Up (Nov. 24, 2007)

The Bible as a Resource of Inspired Thought (Nov. 24, 2007)

Turbine Engineer Dismisses Chemtrails as 'Pure Fantasy' (Nov. 24, 2007)

Debra Pitts Responds to Satanic Promoter Letter (Nov. 21, 2007)

Chembuster Working Well in Yucca Valley, California (Nov. 18, 2007)

Ken Adachi's "Error" re. Satanic Promoters (Nov. 18, 2007)

Chemtrails Covered on Mainstream TV News Show (& only 9 years late!) Nov. 15, 2007

Steven Greer Fan Thrashes Disinfo Peddler Ken Adachi (Nov. 15, 2007)

Impressions From a Ron Paul Rally in Philadelphia on Nov 10, 2007 (Nov. 14, 2007)

There is light at the end of the tunnel (Nov. 13, 2007)

Comments for an End Times Dreamer (Nov. 12, 2007)

Chemtrail Awareness Day (Nov. 11, 2007)

Individual Not Collective Action (Nov. 11, 2007)

Amitakh Stanford and Joseph Chiappalone: More Questions (Nov. 10, 2007)

Black Beam Spotted Over Lower Lake, California in Feb. 2007 (Nov. 3, 2007)

Alex Jones, Part 2 (Oct. 31, 2007)

Mushroom Gatherers Encounter Reality of Microwave Cell Tower & DOR Energy Field (Oct. 30, 2007)

Stage 3 Cancer, Mother of 2 Young Children Feels It May Be "Hopeless" (Oct. 30, 2007)

Questions Authenticity of Rob Olson Video & Photographs (Oct. 29, 2007)

The Possible Link Between Chemtrails, Microwaves, & Bee Die-off (Oct. 29, 2007)

Black Beam Spotted Near Rensselaer, Indiana (Oct. 24, 2007)

Nature-Based Treatment for Skin Cancer (Oct. 23, 2007)

A Classroom Assignment on Colloidal Silver (Oct. 22, 2007)

Some Comments on "black magic, spells, witch crafts, zombies, and stuff like that" (Oct. 18, 2007)

Alex Jones (Oct. 18, 2007)

Sleepers Awake: Stirring from Christian Fundamentalist Brainwashing (Oct. 17, 2007)

Growing Industrial Hemp (Oct. 16, 2007)

"The Elemental King and Master of earth wish to make this known" (Oct. 16, 2007)

Message for Gosia (and for every reader of educate-yourself.org) Oct. 16, 2007

Battling the Dark Side: Letter from the Philippines (Oct. 14, 2007)

"See the Truth, Freedom is Taken from the Oppressor" (Oct. 10, 2007)

Mysterious Disappearances ~ Elites Jumping Ship Before the Big Hit? (Oct. 8, 2007)

38 Year Old Israeli Nurse Reports Chronic Fluoride, Mercury, Chemtrail, & EMF/Microwave Poisoning (Oct. 3, 2007)

Merck, Freemasons, and the Delusions of British Israel (Oct. 3, 2007)

The Unexpected Interlude (Sep. 24, 2007)

Gains Benefits from Taking Hydrogen Peroxide Drops Daily (Sep. 23, 2007)

Global Warming, Increasing Solar Output, and the Sagittarius Dwarf Galaxy (Sep. 21, 2007)

Questions Concerning British Street Surveillance (Sep. 18, 2007)

More on the Satanic Hand Sign (Sep. 17, 2007)

Has the Earth Tilted its Axis from 23 Degrees to 49 Degrees? (Sep. 17, 2007)

Appeal to Join the "United Submitters Nation" & A Final Warning (Sep. 13, 2007)

New Reader Remains Fascinated, Yet Skeptical (Sep. 7, 2007)

The Hal Turner Link on AMERO Coins (Sep. 7, 2007)

Unusual Color Bands Photographed with Seattle Sylph (Sep. 4, 2007)

The End Times "Conclusion" - Questions from a Believer in the End Times Scenario (Sep. 3, 2007)

Bill Maher Flashes Satanic Hand Sign During HBO Comedy Special (August 27, 2007)

Download Home Chiropractic Handbook for Free (August 27, 2007)

Chemtrail Poisoning Noted in Israel (August 21, 2007)

Letter from a Noam Chomsky 'Believer' (August 21, 2007)

Montana Chembuster Owner Elated by Blue Sky Results (August 4, 2007)

Dr. Richard Boylan's Radio Interview Experiences 'Technical Difficulties' (August 4, 2007)

Clearing Staph Infection in Nose Using Natural Remedies (August 2, 2007)

'Zeitgeist' the Movie (July 31, 2007)

Wasting Time with a Bible Zealot (July 28, 2007)

Dr. Steven Greer, Take Six (July 27, 2007)

"I am Wind. Lots Going on Here" (July 27, 2007)

22 Year old Woman with High Blood Pressure Seeks Remedy (July 27, 2007)

Thoughts on Fire the Grid and Matthew's Comments on Chemtrails (July 17, 2007)

Fighting Chemtrails in Germany: Update on Gifting July 17, 2007

A Message from Atmarama and Billybangu (July 16, 2007)

The "Lockdown" Ploy (July 10, 2007)

Duality, Polarity, and the Illusions of Cabalists (July 6, 2007)

Royal Rife and His Microscope (July 6, 2007)

Chemtrails and Odd Weather in the UK (June 29, 2007)

Orgone Calling (June 28, 2007)

"I'm not entirely convinced that chemtrails are worse or different from contrails" (June 27, 2007)

Unplugging The Matrix: Generate Your Own Reality (June 25, 2007)

Project Blue Sky & The Pennsylvania Angel Sylph (June 24, 2007)

Evil Doers (June 23, 2007)

Some Observations on the Cult of Technology (June 23, 2007)

The Art of Mental Chembusting & Other Strategies of Etheric Resistance (June 19, 2007)

Jeffrey MacDonald - Article (June 17, 2007)

The Big Picture (June 1, 2007)

The Mysterious Text (May 30, 2007)

The Australian 'Crackdown' on Muslim Dissenters (May 30, 2007)

Draft? (May 29, 2007)

Illegal Aliens Don't Exist (according to an 'Immigration Lawyer') May 29, 2007

Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald Murder Case & DNA Results (May 28, 2007)

Note From Australia ref. Teachings of Don Juan (May 28, 2007)

"Your piece on Jeffrey MacDonald" (May 27, 2007)

Who's Trying to Save the Constitution? (May 23, 2007)

Elipas Levy Prayer to Slyphs (Air Elementals) (May 23, 2007)

Chemtrails: "if you could give me some real evidence, i would be a believer" (May 23, 2007)

Rosemary Jacobs (Again) & Anti-Colloidal Silver Propaganda (May 20, 2007)

Strange "Craft" in the Sky Reported on Coast to Coast AM Radio Show (May 20, 2007)

Warning on Tachyon Crystal Technology (May 20, 2007)

Letter from The Corporate Goon (May 19, 2007)

Question (May 19, 2007)

Carnicom (May 19, 2007)

Delayed posting: Bright Light Seen Hovering in Sky Over Franklin Park, New Jersey

Pentagram Plainly Seen from Air over Texarkana, Texas Park (May 17, 2007)

The Moon Man and other Idiots (May 15, 2007)

Ref. Rethinking Noam Chomsky (May 15, 2007)

Sun Myung Moon Apologist Cites "a classic example of bad investigative journalism" (May 14, 2007)

Black Beams Spotted in the UK (May 14, 2007)

Laura Knight Jadczyk/Cassiopaea.org (May 14, 2007)

Ken Adachi Makes The (Un)Amazing James Randi's Hit List (May 14, 2007)

Sam's Club Joins Big Brother with Fingerprint Requirement (May 14, 2007)

"La Jour" on British Israel (May 10, 2007)

PhotoShop Alien Spacecraft? (May 8, 2007)

Confiscating Property over Back Taxes (May 7, 2007)

Update on New Jersey and New York Area Chemtrails & Black Beams (May 6, 2007)

White Orbs in Sky Could Be Soviet Technology (May 6, 2007)

"Sylphs... Are Clearly Only Cloud Formations" (May 6, 2007)

Banning Lead Paint in the 1980's: A Hidden Agenda? (May 4, 2007)

Chemtrails or Exhaust Fumes? (May 4, 2007)

What Are Your Credentials? (May 2, 2007)

Interim Battle Report on the Chemtrails War, May 1, 2007

Honey Bees (April 30, 2007)

An Honest Question (April 29, 2007)

Devvy Kidd and Mind Control at Blacksburg (April 29, 2007)

A Few Pearls from Low Life Kalski (April 28, 2007)

Metal Used in Orgone Accumulators versus Orgone Generators (April 27, 2007)

'Jim Phelps' Fan Delivers Tongue Lashing to Agent Adachi (April 23, 2007)

Relief from Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease & Emphysema Using Hydrogen Peroxide (April 19, 2007)

Adrenal Fatigue (April 19, 2007)

Credentials (April 18, 2007)

Notes on Big Brother in England (April 12, 2007)

Angry Easter Bunny (April 8, 2007)

Anonymous Mail re. Chicago Black Ops (April 7, 2007)

"You Have Potatoes In Front of Your Eyes" (April 7, 2007)

A Note of Encouragement (April 6, 2007)

Looking for Allies in the U.K. (April 6, 2007)

Pedagogue Chides Ken Adachi & Hulda Clark for Electronics 'Error' re. Bio-electrification (April 6, 2007)

A Very Short Note from Shanti Renfrew (April 6, 2007)

Awakening to Chemtrail Aerosol Poisoning in Pennsylvania (April 6, 2007)

Bright Light Seen Hovering in Sky Over Franklin Park, New Jersey (March 27, 2007)

The Importance of Orgone 'gifting' at Courthouses (Mar. 20, 2007)

Ted Gunderson Described as a Straight Shooter (March 18, 2007)

Letter to a Crackpot (Mar. 13, 2007)

Fighting Chemtrails in Germany: The Power of Focused Intent & Emotions (March 13, 2007)

Sophistry and Faulty Logic (Mar. 12, 2007)

Traitor on the Left (March 12, 2007)

Is There a Hidden Agenda In U.K. Drug Awareness Education? (Mar. 9, 2007)

On Being Tagged "Un-American" (Mar. 9, 2007)

The Better Business Bureau Ploy (Mar. 8, 2007)

Car-lockout ? High Tech Cell Phones to the Rsscue (Mar. 7, 2007)

Heavy Chemtrails over Central North Carolina (Mar. 7, 2006)

Working with Sylphs over France and Germany (March 5, 2007)

'Beerman' on the Draft! (How Appropriate) Mar. 4, 2007

Sylphs & Chemtrails over Tennessee Feb. 23, 2007 (Mar. 3, 2007)

Alternative Cancer Cures (Mar. 3, 2007)

Coleman's Beatles, Tavistock, etc. (Mar. 3, 2007)

Subject: Beautiful Day (Mar. 2, 2007)

The Effects of Magnetized Water on Plants (Mar. 2, 2007)

Anonymous Pedagogue Knows the Score on 9/11 & Military (Feb. 28, 2007)

Colloidal Silver Misinformation (Feb. 28, 2007)

Satanic-promotion Agenda (Feb. 27, 2007)

Algae as Bio-fuel (Feb. 27, 2007)

Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant (Feb. 26, 2006)

Third Eye Power (Feb. 22, 2007)

Late Stage Liver Cancer-What to do? (Feb. 21, 2007)

Dismayed by the Realization of Satanic Ritual Abuse with Children (Feb.19, 2007)

13 Year Old Uses Positive Thoughtforms to Bust Chemtrails (Feb. 19, 2007)

Communicating with Sylphs from the Beach in England (Feb. 19, 2007)

Wikipedia Dis-Information on "Contrails" (Feb. 18, 2007)

HUGE Lenticular Clouds Directly Overhead UG Base Near Camp Pendleton (Feb. 18, 2007)

Black Ops, Psychotronics, Microwave Weapons & DoD "Shell" Contractors (Feb. 17, 2007)

Chemtrails Busted by Sylphs in Phoenix, AZ, today, February 16, 2007!

Sylphs Provide Sense of Hope Over Chemtrail Agenda (Feb. 13, 2007)

"I cannot understand why you are allowed to be operating" (Feb. 12, 2007)

Letter from an Army Private (Feb. 9, 2007)

Pentagrams Seen with Dutch Chemtrails (Feb. 6, 2007)

Amazing Grace (Jan. 27, 2007)

Monotomic Gold...Again (Jan. 24, 2007)

A Letter of Support (Jan. 14, 2007)

Home-Made RFID 'Chip Zapper' (Jan. 14, 2007)

Earth's Resonant Frequency (Jan. 14, 2007)

A Note from Turkish Batman (Jan. 12, 2007)

The Power of Thought: Daily Worldwide Wellness Affirmation (Jan. 6, 2007)

Sylphs Over Carlsbad, California, Jan. 3, 2007 (Jan. 4, 2007)

Caution: Reading E-Y Can Be Perilous (Jan. 4, 2007)

Aliens at Times Square on New Years Eve? (Jan. 1, 2007)

Using a Computer Tone Generator for Rife Frequency Therapy (Jan. 1, 2007)

2006 Letters

The Succor Punch and Focused Intent (Dec. 31, 2006)

Another Inquiry about Dr. Steven Greer & The Disclosure Project (Dec. 31, 2006)

Singing Away the Rain? (Dec. 15, 2006)

Offended Satanist (Dec. 13, 2006)

Gang Stalking (Dec. 6, 2006)

Chemtrails and Southwest Airlines (Dec. 6, 2006)

Admonitions from a Sad 'Too Bad' @ Yahoo.com (Nov. 30, 2006)

Christian Fundamentalist Pigeon Holing (Nov. 30, 2006)

"I thank God that most people are more in touch with reality than you are" (Nov. 29, 2006)

" I am the Goddess Annerley" (Nov. 27, 2006)

Reptilians (Nov. 26, 2006)

In the Light (Nov. 26, 2006)

Pancreatic Cancer (Nov. 26, 2006)

"And Your Social Security Number?" (Nov. 26, 2006)

'I Want My Colloidal Gold!' (Nov. 23, 2006)

"I would like to join to Illuminati Group. Where do I start?" (Nov. 20, 2006)

Dear Ophah, ..."Children Needs Help" (Nov. 18, 2006)

Hunter Thompson (Nov. 16, 2006)

Adrenal Exhaustion (Nov. 16, 2006)

The Conspiracy of Left Gatekeepers (Nov. 16, 2006)

Recognizing Sylphs (Nov. 11, 2006)

Comments & Questions on the New World Order Agenda and Chemtrails (Nov. 10, 2006)

Post Election Voting Comments (Nov. 9, 2006)

Questions On Suicide, Afterlife, and Pornography (Nov. 9, 2006)

The Middle Eastern Approach to Natural Medicine (Nov. 7, 2006)

Another "Why Bother to Vote?" Letter (and much more as you'll see) Nov. 5, 2006

'Corporate Entities' versus The November 7th Congressional Election (Nov. 4, 2006)

Chemtrails: "What can I do about it? " (Nov. 4, 2006)

I NEED TO TALK TO ORAPH WINFERY (Nov. 1, 2006)

Silly People (Oct. 26, 2006)

UK Reader Cites Propaganda Fallout (Oct. 22, 2006)

Verifies Orgone Tower Busters (TB) Effective in Cleaning Air (Oct. 19, 2006)

Croft on Carnicom Oct. 19, 2006

New Zealand Sylphs And Cell Phone Towers (Oct. 19, 2006)

Shawn Hits One Out of the Ballpark (Oct. 17, 2006)

Assessing Barbara Hartwell & Ted Gunderson (Oct. 16, 2006)

Orthodox Medicine Has Failed Us (Oct. 16, 2006)

Street Lights (Oct. 16, 2006)

Jim Phelps (Oct. 16, 2006)

"Dear Mindless Flag Waver" (Oct. 16, 2006)

Some Suggestions for the October 17, 2006 Cosmic Trigger Event (Oct. 13, 2006)

A Note Worth Reading (Oct. 13, 2006)

An Inquiry from Tom Synder (Oct. 13, 2006)

Wants to Get Out the Word on the NWO Takeover Agenda (Oct. 13, 2006)

16 Year Old Australian Girl Worries About North Korean Nuclear Test (Oct. 13, 2006)

Of Amatakh Stanford, Seth, Ramtha, & the New Age Movement (Oct. 11, 2006)

Interview at the "Wall" (Oct. 11, 2006)

The October 11, 2006 New York City Building Plane Crash (Oct. 11, 2006)

Jed Schlackman & the Right Honorable Stewart Anthony Webb (Oct. 9, 2006)

British Columbians: Stop the Government from Selling Off Public Assets! (Oct. 9, 2006)

We script our lives before we're born...? (Oct. 7, 2006)

The U.K.'s Oracle of Delphi (re. Ted Gunderson, Part II) Oct. 6, 2006

B-2611 & The Fat Drunk from Massachusetts (Oct. 6, 2006)

Concerned Parent (Oct. 4, 2006)

Rosie's Prediction--Invasion of US by China/Russia (Oct. 3, 2006)

The King James Bible (Oct. 3, 2006)

"BTW....I saw an article ..." (re. Barbara Hartwell) Oct. 3, 2006)

Incorporated Religion (Oct. 2, 2006)

A Zionist By Any Other Name (Sep. 30, 2006)

I'm Impressed (Sep. 26, 2006)

Fed Up with Discovery Channel Propaganda on JFK Assassination (Sep. 21, 2006)

Ancient Prehistoric Wisdom (1941) & Fundamentalist Brain Washers (Sep. 20, 2006)

Chemtrails in Finger Lakes, New York and the E-coli Outbreak (Sep. 16, 2006)

Solution? (Sep. 16, 2006)

Wait a minute, ... (Rebuttal re. Illegal Immigration Sep. 15, 2006)

Slightly Dumb E-Mail Campaign to Raise Awareness about Gang Stalking (Sep. 15, 2006)

'Amero' (Sep. 14, 2006)

"What's up with this?" (Sep. 13, 2006)

How to Stop the NWO and Save America! (Sep. 13, 2006)

Illegal Immigration (Sep. 13, 2006)

Kansas Man Killed by Police Tasers, Family Claim Cover-Up (Sep. 9, 2006)

Robert Ghostwolf: What think You? (Sep. 9, 2006)

Mother of Injured Child Needs Legal Help to Reckon with Indifferent Georgia School Officials (Sep. 9, 2006)

Flocco, Webb, and Ted (Sep. 9, 2006)

One Question (Sep. 9, 2006)

The Folly of Repeated Surgery and Disease Control (Sep. 6, 2006)

Suggesting targets for your intent (Aug. 30, 2006)

The Credentials Game (Aug. 29, 2006)

"Herina" (Aug. 29, 2006)

British Occult Influences & Caribbean People (Aug. 28, 2006)

The Gentle Wind Project (Aug. 28, 2006)

Letter about being a Born Again Christian (Aug. 27, 2006)

High Hopes for Alternative Treatment & Training Centers-Worldwide! (Aug. 26, 2006)

Focused Intent Creates Reality (Aug. 24, 2006)

The Beatles , Societal Decay, & Jon Bennet (Aug. 24, 2006)

Nutritional Help for Adrenal Burnout; Silver Ions Regenerate Tissue; & Energizing the Priore Machine Diagram (Aug. 24, 2006)

An Inconvenient Truth (Aug. 24, 2006)

Chemtrails Seen in Music Video (Aug. 24, 2006)

Aren't Those Responsible for Chemtrails Worried About Their Families? (Aug. 15, 2006)

'Semper Fidelis' and Brainwashed (July 16, 2006)

Comments from a Military Recruiter (July 15, 2006)

Atlantis Remembered (July 15, 2006)

... And Now Back to the Christian Side of the Wash (July 10, 2006)

British Anti-War Group Adopts White Armband as Symbol of Solidarity (July 10, 2006)

A Clarification from The Chief Minister, Ministries Of Humanitarian Council (July 9, 2006)

"Dear Oprah" (July 8, 2006)

A Few Words from The Glib Skeptic (July 8, 2006)

Re. Morgellon's Disease, An Introduction to Heilkunst (July 7, 2006)

General Gratitude (July 7, 2006)

Ken Lay, Did He Really Die? (July 7, 2006)

Space Pearl Harbor? (July 7, 2006)

Upset British Ecologist Questions Exposure of 'Peak Oil' Scam (July 7 2006)

The Project Blue Beam/British Israel Brain Wash from the Islamic Side (July 5, 2006)

A Homotonic Treatment for Morgellons? (July 4, 2006)

Perpetual Motion Device (July 4, 2006)

The Bird Flu Rocky Horror Show (July 3, 2006)

Thoughts on the Joe Cell (July 2, 2006)

Worried About 'Alleged Terrorist Plot' Posted at TomFlocco.com (June 25, 2006)

Bird Flu Hype Shaking Up the Locals in Kentucky (June 23, 2006)

Brian From Australia & Electrolyte Questions on the Joe Cell (June 17, 2006)

David Sadler Has Some Questions on the Joe Cell (June 17, 2006)

The Succor Punch & Psychotronics Defense (June 12, 2006)

Inquiry About Henry Makow (June 12, 2006)

Inquiry About Andy Pero (June 10, 2006)

French Reader Seeks Answers on Zinc Compounds (June 10, 2006)

David Icke Books at Bookstores (June 9, 2006)

Another Inquiry About White Powder Gold (Monoatomic Gold) June 7, 2006

"Unfortunately a 2 hour exploration of your site has left me rather unconvinced" (June 6, 2006)

'Drakos Reptilians' & Underground Bases (June 6, 2006)

'Stratospheric Ice Dust', a Different Perspective on Chemtrails? (June 6, 2006)

A Pharisee By Any Other Name, Unmasking Christian Hypocrisy in Greenville, SC (May 16, 2006)

Memo on Slats Grobniak (May 14, 2006)

Blind Man Walking (May 7, 2006)

Supportive Comments on Alien Insights (May 6, 2006)

The Asteroids Are Coming! The Asteroids Are Coming! (May 5, 2006)

A Sylph Encounter of the Fourth Kind? (May 5, 2005)

Programming Victim Addresses Violence (May 2, 2006)

Questioning U.S. Sovereignty (May 2, 2006)

Are Chemtrails Abating? (April 30, 2006)

Comments on China Tyranny (April 27, 2006)

Where's the Missing Sylphs Over San Francisco Article? (April 27, 2006)

Artificial Lightening Bolts Seen Around Edwards Air Force Base, Fresno, California (April 27, 2006)

Danish Weather (April 27, 2006)

Rediscovering Hope (April 26, 2006)

"...and of course leave no identifying info" (April 24, 2006)

Picking Off Kids: The Criminal Dosing of Children with Antipsychotic Drugs (April 24, 2006)

The Dan Rather Stalker Who Settled for a Stage Hand (April 24, 2006)

A Tale of Two Sisters (Children of Mind Control Programming) April 24, 2006

Written By Billy Chapdelaine; Edited By Ben Rydlund (April 1, 2006)

Visions of Ying/Yang & A Strange Wind (March 24, 2006)

"Be Careful What You Say" (March 22, 2006)

Three Year Old Confirms Planet "Aeron" Reported by Authors of Alien Insights (Feb. 26, 2006)

The Power of Words (Feb. 26, 2006)

In Defense of Henry Makow and His Disapproval of Homosexuality (Feb. 20, 2006)

Amitakh Stanford & The Bloodlines of Sir Laurence Gardner (Feb. 7, 2006)

A Quick Note from Bielzebub Satan, Satan (The Devil), & The Goat of Mendez 666 (Feb. 4, 2006)

Light & Illusion (Jan. 30, 2006)

Are You Crazy or What? (Jan. 30, 2006)

Henry Makow Critic Launches Withering Expose (Jan. 28, 2006)

The MacDonald Case & Ted Gunderson-Shilling for the Prosecution: Brian's Story (Jan. 25, 2006)

The View from Germany-Impressions from Hamburg (Jan. 25, 2006)

Sylphs and Chemtrails In Orange County, Californnia: Jan. 13, 2006 (Jan. 20, 2006)

Correspondence with an Ingrate: The 1_2 Punch (Jan. 20, 2006)

Christians (Jan. 20, 2006)

"I don't want to be on the 'round 'em up' list..." (Jan. 3, 2006)

2005 Letters

Another Deluded Victim of Allopathic, Western Medicine

Chappatti with Ghee (Nov. 9, 2005)

"Don't Worry.. BE Happy" (Laaaa, la, la, la, la la..) (Nov. 5, 2005)

Believe in Yourself (Oct. 28, 2005)

Lead Based Paint (Oct. 28, 2005)

Roundup of Unique Stuff: Astral Time Travel, Radionics Machine, Alex Chiu Magnet Rings, DMSO (Oct. 22, 2005)

Fighting the NWO Through Elective Office (Oct. 22, 2005)

Vortex Centers in the Carpathian Mountains of Romania (Oct. 21, 2005)

Positive & Negative-Letter on Alien Encounters (Oc. 21, 2005)

Alien Insights (Oct. 20, 2005)

Danny's Dream (Oct. 20, 2005)

The Price of Awakening? A Chemtrail Report from Trieste, Northern Adriatic (Oct. 18, 2005)

Morgellons 'Disease' and Chemtrails (Oct. 16, 2005)

Cancer, Dr. Hulda Clark, Jug Head, and Me, A Tale of Perception (Oct. 14, 2005)

Haughty and Arrogant (Oct. 12, 2005)

Info for the CS Page (Oct. 10, 2005)

Letter from Betty at MacPharma, Your Network Pharma 'Portal' (Sep. 28, 2005)

Piercing the Veil-Acquiring Sight Within the Matrix (Sep. 26, 2005)

UK Engineer Urges Joe Cell 'Warning' or "better still remove it altogether" (Sep. 25, 2005)

Brother Was Never The Same After Vietnam (Sep. 23, 2005)

The NWO and Canada (Sep. 23, 2005)

Comment on; "The Few, The Proud, The Psychotic" (Sep. 19, 2005)

Insights on Zeta Reticulans and other Gray Alien Groups (Sep. 16, 2005)

Letters From Annie Apple's Mom (and Annie Apple) (Sep. 15, 2005)

Footnote to the Editor on the Katrina/Government Incompetent Spin Story (Sep. 12, 2005)

Ozonated olive oil (Sep. 11, 2005)

"I thought you were more mature type" (Sep. 10, 2005)

Amy Goodman and The Rockefeller Foundation (Sep. 6, 2005)

Blinded with Vision (Sep. 5, 2005)

"your really either a fraud or ignorant" (Sep. 5, 2005)

Pharma Website Anxious to Link with Anti-Pharma Website (Sep. 1, 2005)

Mr. Adachi, Are You a Born-Again Christian? (Aug. 29, 2005)

Tale from the Twilight Zone or Shadow of the Philadelphia Experiment? (Aug. 21, 2005)

A Few Words on Bible-believing Christians and the Bible (Aug. 21, 2005)

RE: Mono Atomic Gold -Think Twice (Aug. 18, 2005)

Today's Helpful Pharmacist (Aug. 18, 2005)

Debunking Al Bielek (Aug. 16, 2005)

Sylphs Over Brea, California -May 1, 2005 (Aug. 15, 2005)

Something Fishy in the Air (Aug. 14, 2005)

More on the End Times Deception (Aug. 11, 2005)

Reader Feedback: British Israel & End Times Deception (Aug. 10, 2005)

911 and Psychotronics (Aug. 6, 2005)

Swedish Reader Dumps on Catholic Church & Defends Illuminati (Aug. 3, 2005)

Unexpected...(July 28, 2005)

The American Cancer Society: Insider Resigns in Protest (July 12, 2005)

Commentary from an Englishman on the London Bombings (July 9, 2005)

The Coming Apocalypse (July 5, 2005)

Incredible (June 29, 2005)

Interesting Dream (May 29, 2005)

The Coming China/Russia Invasion of the United States (May 27, 2005)

Respond to Mose's Letters: The Reality of Mind Control Victimization in America (May 27, 2005)

Aerogel & Chemtrail Nanotechnology (May 27, 2005)

Chemtrails in Australia (May 24, 2005)

Black Beam Projected from Chemtrail Spew Plane? (May 23, 2005)

Lesbian Crime Cover-Up & Russia-China Attack on America (May 22, 2005)

Is Microsoft Promoting the Reptilian Image in the U.K.? (May 19, 2005)

Google.com Working for Big Brother? (May 11, 2005)

Lauren Stratford 'Observations' (May 5, 2005)

Dowsing on American Holocaust (May 3, 2005)

The Poor Man's Zapper for 'Incurable' Diseases: Could It Be as Close as Your Car? (Apr. 27, 2005)

They Stole My Grandson (Apr. 19, 2005)

Waiting to Receive Happiness, Wanting to Have Love (Apr. 19, 2005)

The Power of Thought and Making Money (Apr. 19, 2005)

'Doctor' Stephen Barrett and 'Quackwatch' (And a Bit of Jim Phelps) Apr. 17, 2005

Can Humans Influence the Dispersion of Chemtrails? (Apr. 16, 2005)

Slyphs & Chemtrails, Kim Hits a Homerun! (Apr.16, 2005)

Peak Oil Believer Anxious to Shoot Down Dave McGowan: Only Problem? No Bullets (Apr. 15, 2005)

'Jim Phelps' and His 'Chemtrails Overview' (Apr. 15, 2005)

Sanity: The Conspiracy to Deny God and Other Observations (Apr. 10, 2005)

Questions for Barbara Hartwell From Todd B. Fahey (regarding libel and perjury) Apr. 9, 2005

Comments on the Pope & 'Little Things' by Philip Ledoux (Apr. 9, 2005)

Overcoming Vaccine Propaganda (Apr. 6, 2005)

Tunisia, Boarding School, Influential Father, Military/Embassy Links & Attempted Suicide at 16: Are they Connected? (Apr. 6, 2005)

Mary-Sue Responds to John Kaminski's Article (Apr. 5, 2005)

Note to John Kaminski About Circumsized Jews (Apr. 5, 2005)

Playing With the Wrong Crowd (Apr. 4, 2005)

Orgone Generators, Teen Self-Mutilation, & Overly-Bright Traffic Lights (Apr. 4, 2005)

Mother Nature (Apr. 4, 2005)

Missouri Sighting Makes Joe a Believer in Sylphs (Apr. 2, 2005)

Billy Graham Exposed (Apr. 1, 2005)

What else can we do to stop the war in Iraq (Mar. 31, 2005)

Is Christianity the Way to Go? (Mar. 31, 2005)

The Yogi Footballer, a New Novel By Simon Robinson (Mar. 31, 2005)

Slowly Coming Up to Speed on Mind Control and the NWO Agenda (except ref. the Beatles) Mar. 31, 2005

What else can we do to stop the war in Iraq (Mar. 30, 2005)

Concerning Terri Schiavo (Mar. 30, 2005)

Awakening from the 'Ruppert Effect' (Mar. 30, 2005)

Not Worried About Gun control in America (Mar. 23, 2005)

The "Reppies", More Wholesome Fun From Those 'Good Folks' at TBN (Mar. 21, 2005)

In Jesus' Name: A Message for Easter in 2005 (Mar. 21, 2005)

Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks (Mar. 21, 2005)

Mother Pleads for Help (Mar. 19, 2005)

Fiery E-Mails from A Fundamentalist Hothead (Mar. 18, 2005)

Looking for Cures in All the Wrong Places (Mar. 13, 2005)

Befuddled Psychotronics Victim (Mar. 13, 2005)

Orgone Warrior Reports Chemtrail Buster Success Over Connecticut Skies (Mar. 12, 2005)

The Truth About the Recently Beached Dolphins (Mar. 11, 2005)

B.S. From a Controlled Mind? (Mar. 4, 2005)

Update!

Letters From Moses: The Reality of Mind Control Victimization in America (Mar. 1, 2005)

New World Order Genocide Skeptic (Mar. 1, 2005)

Victim of Mind Control Experiments in Houston Hospital, 1974 (Feb. 18, 2005)

Conversation With a Twit (Feb. 18, 2005)

Letter from Slovakia (Feb. 15, 2005)

Sylphs Over Southeast Pennsylvania Feb. 8, 2005

The Satanic "X" (Feb. 6, 2005)

A Few Peripheral Pearls from an Anonymous Authority (Jan. 29, 2005)

Chemtrails Over Lamont, Michigan (Jan. 28, 2005)

Colloidal Silver (Jan. 27, 2005)

Pot Addiction (Jan. 26, 2005)

??? (Jan. 23, 2005)

Contrarian Curiosity & The Satanic Tag (Jan. 18, 2005)

A Thumbnail Tutorial on Dr. Huld

a Clark & The Amazing CS/H₂O₂ Nasal Sprayer (Jan. 17, 2005)

Coming Attractions, Zeta Talk, Disinformation Peddlers, & The Planet X Rocky Horror Show (Jan. 12, 2005)

2004 Letters

The "Bird flu" Cover Story (Dec. 30, 2004)

Remote Viewing and Stewart Swerdlow (Dec. 23, 2004)

'Time Tunnel' Programming (Dec. 13, 2004)

Totally Nuts or Completely True (Dec. 12, 2004)

Confronting Satan: Be Wise as a Serpent (Dec. 10, 2004)

Michio Kaku (Dec. 9, 2004)

Scarecrow Dave (Dec. 7, 2004)

Chemtrails & Water Vapor Tales (Nov. 27, 2004)

Contradicting Views (Nov. 27, 2004)

The Current "Flu Epidemic" (Nov. 21, 2004)

Wabbit Werds? (Nov. 17, 2004)

Asking for Assistance with Approval of Higher Self (Nov. 16, 2004)

Letter From Suzy: More Than Orgone (Nov. 16, 2004)

Three Sylphs on Guard (Nov. 15, 2004)

Seeking Light (Nov. 15, 2004)

Like-Minded (Nov. 14, 2004)

Atlanta Smothered in Chemtrails Over Veterans Holiday Weekend (Nov. 14, 2004)

AI Awakens (Nov. 12, 2004)

Victim of Psychotronics Seeks Help (Nov. 12, 2004)

Gifting Orgonite, Letter to Mum (Nov. 7, 2004)

Universal Law, Application to Everyday Life (Nov. 5, 2004)

Linda Newkirk and Stew Webb Wowing Them in South Africa! (Nov. 4, 2004)

This is Beautiful, I Am Enlightened (Nov. 3, 2004)

The Land of Pod People & Visions of War in America (Oct. 29, 2004)

Letter from a Bangladeshi Teen Living in the United Arab Emirate (Oct. 28, 2004)

To Whom I Can Help (Oct. 28, 2004)

It's Montauk not MonTALK (Oct. 28, 2004)

The Benefits of Vaccines & A Danger to Society? (Oct. 27, 2004)

Sylphs Over Finger Lakes, New York

Re. Latest from Don Croft (Oct. 24, 2004)

Florida Now Requires Tracking & ID of Vaccine Exempt Students (Oct. 22, 2004)

Letter from Belgrade (Oct. 21, 2004)

Freedom of Knowledge? (Oct. 21, 2004)

The Destructive Agenda of the New World Order (Oct. 20, 2004)

Commentary on The Protocols of Sion (Oct. 19, 2004)

Chemtrails, "It's as imple as that!" (Oct. 19, 2004)

Chemtrails Over Bangkok (Oct. 17, 2004)

Laura Discovers Chemtrails (Oct. 16, 2004)

NASA's Chemtrail/Contrail Con Job (Oct. 13, 2004)

Fools Rush In (Oct. 12, 2004)

Wow (Oct. 11, 2004)

2004 U.S. Election, An Illuminati Experiment (Oct 8, 2004)

Personal Event - with Sylph? (Oct. 8, 2004)

The Draft: "It's the Democrats" (Oct. 4, 2004)

Vedic Sylphs? (Oct. 4, 2004)

Love & Light People (Sep. 30, 2004)

Sylphs Over Finger Lakes, New York (Sep. 29, 2004)

The Dark Side of the KP Yohannan & Gospel for Asia, Inc. (Sep. 26, 2004)

Curbing Attorneys (Sep. 21, 2004)

Sept. 27 and Nov. 11, 2004: The Next Staged 'Terrorists' Attacks? (Sep. 21, 2004)

"Medievalism", New Name for an Old Game (Sep. 21, 2004)

Backward Flags & Zapper Results (Sep. 21, 2004)

Socialistic Solutions Are Not The Answer;Curbing Attorneys Is (Sep. 21, 2004)

Germany Today (Sep. 19, 2004)

Reader Response to Skeptic (Sep. 17, 2004)

Martial Law Coming on November 1? (Sep. 15, 2004)

Channeled Warning of Food Shortage (Sep. 15, 2004)

Backward Flags on U.S. Uniforms, Part 2 (Sep. 15, 2004)

Electronic Harassment (Sep. 14, 2004)

The Club of Rome, Chicken Hawks, and George Soros (Sep. 14, 2004)

Sylphs vs Chemtrails Over Southeastern Wisconsin (Sep. 13, 2004)

Truth: Anonymous Wants to Know (Sep. 13, 2004)

The Joe Cell and Hydrogen Gas (Sep. 13, 2004)

Stew Webb and Kansas City (Sep. 13, 2004)

The Ghost of Ray Bolger (Sep. 8, 2004)

Sacred Geometry Ideas for the HHg (Sep. 7, 2004)

Sylphs & Orgone Generators (Sep. 5, 2004)

Some Thoughts from Guy (Sep. 3, 2004)

Longing for Dialog; Can You Help? (Sep. 1, 2004)

Mother Finds Answer For Dying Daughter's Cancer on Alternative Medicine Chat Board (Aug. 31, 2004)

Dear Sir/Madam: "If You so Smart, Why Ain't You Rich?" (August 28, 2004)

Holy Handgrenade (HHg)Testimonial (Aug. 25, 2004)

Report from London : Chemtrails, Microwave Towers & Strange Weather (Aug. 23, 2004)

British Officer Stuns Former Schoolmate with Attack Dog Mentality (Aug. 21 2004)

AOL and Big Brother Monitoring: What to do? (Aug. 18, 2004)

Sylphs Reported Over San Diego, California (Aug. 17, 2004)

Skepticism: "That's All" (Aug. 17, 2004)

S.O.S. From New Zealand (Aug. 17, 2004)

The View fom Holland (Aug. 16, 2004)

A Story of Forgiveness (Aug. 2, 2004)

The Truth Is The Truth (July 22, 2004)

Ed Dame's Latest (July 18, 2004)

Alien Invasion Herald? (July 18, 2004)

Wal-Mart & Target Trucks Hauling More than Sugar and Detergents? (July 16, 2004)

A Puzzle Wrapped in an Egnima from Delamer Duverus (July 15, 2004)

Heavy Chemtrail Spraying over the Western Coastal Range of Canada (July 15, 2004)

Ted Gunderson (July 14, 2004)

Fahrenheit 911: Inadvertent Mindwash (July 10, 2004)

The Aliens Are Coming! The Aliens Are Coming! Show to Begin This Year? July 10, 2004)

Army Recruiter Confrims Draft Coming in March 2005 (July 9, 2004)

A Fundamental Point of View (July 8, 2004)

Waking Up (July 7, 2004)

Re. Backward Flags on U.S. Uniforms (July 5, 2004)

You False Assumptions (June 28, 2004)

Sylph Contradiction? (June 27, 2004)

Re: Breaking Big Brother, A Note from Michael (June 25, 2004)

Searching for Ken Adachi (June 24, 2004)

Dublin's 'Millenium Spike' (June 24, 2004)

Existing Community-Created Currency, Salt Spring Island, Canada (June 24, 2004)

Matthew Claptrap (June 23, 2004)

Seeing Vibrations (June 20, 2004)

Emerging Diseases Caused by Pollutants? (June 17, 2004)

My Mother's Disease [ALS] (June 15, 2004)

I'm Worried (June 15, 2004)

Is This a Setup? (June 14, 2004)

João de Deus of Brazil (June 12, 2004)

Strange Blue Light? (June 12, 2004)

Your Website Is My Home Page (June 8, 2004)

PBS, Frontline, and the 'History' of Jesus (June 4, 2004)

Ken, What Do You Believe? (May 28, 2004)

Can They Do This? Texas School Nurse forces 16 year old girl to be vaccinated (May 26, 2004)

Sheldan Nidle's Response to the Mexican UFO Story (May 26, 2004)

Typos (May 21, 2004)

The Skeptic's Dictionary Online (May 21, 2004)

The Moron & the Brother-in-Law (May 20, 2004)

Regarding Chemtrail Naysayers (May 17, 2004)

Wal Mart (May 15, 2004)

Web Site Supporting One World Government? (May 11, 2004)

Little Evidence (May 7, 2004)

Brice Taylor Commentary (May 3, 2004)

Incorrect information in 9/11 article (May 3, 2004)

Visual Ray Revisited (Apr. 28, 2004)

The Fatal Flaw? (Apr. 22, 2004)

New World Order Incorrectness (Apr. 22, 2004)

Info on Chelation Therapy (Apr. 17, 2004)

The Forces You Are Going Against Are Too Strong (Apr. 13, 2004)

Teenage Self Mutilation (Apr. 12, 2004)

The Problem Is Not Government Either (Apr. 10, 2004)

Respectfully (April 4, 2004)

Agent Provocateur on Your Page? (April 1, 2004)

DARPA Neuroscience (March 28, 2004)

The Draft (March 28, 2004)

Joe X and Kerry Boy (Mar. 25, 2004)

Cancer (Mar. 23, 2004)

Boioelectrification Ideas for Sinusitis (Mar. 19, 2004)

Form Letter for Skeptics Mar. 19, 2004)

Joe Cell Skeptic Encounters Donkey-in Mirror! (Mar. 18, 2004)

Australian Lightning Shows & Singapore Mall Tones (Mar. 18, 2004)

Awakening in Germany (Mar. 15, 2004)

Chem Trails (Mar. 15, 2004)

Suspects Microwaves on Campus (Mar. 14, 2004)

Mind Control Trigger Words (Mar 14, 2004)

Letter from Eddie (Mar. 13, 2004)

Madrid Assassinations - Who Did It? (Mar. 13, 2004)

Aren't Chemtrails Also Poisoning the Secret Government Plotters? (Mar. 12, 2004)

Simple Simon Says (Mar. 6, 2004)

Defense of Ted Gunderson (Mar. 6, 2004)

A Fool's Paradise (Mar. 6, 2004)

Horsetail Plant for Cancer (Feb. 11, 2004)

Everything is Fine (Feb. 9, 2004)

Your Writers (you?) Should Educated Themselves (Yourself) (Jan. 29, 2004)

Cutting Through the Colloidal Silver Disinfo (Jan. 28, 2004)

Tennessee Cops Worried About Chemtrails, Looking to Croft Toys (Jan. 12, 2004)

Follow Up on "Little Tale of Discovery" (Jan. 12, 2004)

A Little Tale of Discovery (Jan. 8, 2004)

Quackery with Alternative Treatments? (Jan. 8, 2004)

Just My Thoughts (Jan. 8, 2004)

2003 Letters

Yet More on Sir Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

I Have a Problem With an Article on Your Website (Dec. 25, 2003)

More on Mark Phillips & MC Personalities (Dec. 22, 2003)

Dr. Carley Offers Detoxification Help for Vaccine Damaged Children (Dec. 22, 2003)

Mark & Cathy Phillips, Foremost Authorities? (Dec. 22, 2003)

In Support of Don Croft (Dec. 19, 2003)

Questions and No Answers (from a 14 year old American boy Dec. 18, 2003)

Gun Control (Dec. 8, 2003)

Educate, and you Liberate! (Dec. 6, 2003)

Operation: IRAQ FREEDOM (Dec. 6, 2003)

Vodka, Oranges, & Hair Follicles (Dec. 6, 2003)

A Tale of Two Ships (Dec. 6, 2003)

The Same Health Area? (Oct. 26, 2003)

Brief Conversation with a Skeptic (Oct. 19, 2003)

911 Flight Data Recorders (Oct. 12, 2003)

The Etymology of Realization (Sep. 30, 2003)

Hey There (Sep. 22, 2003)

Dear Ken Adachi (Sep. 20, 2003)

Slander of Your Website Name (Sep. 10, 2003)

Serious Business (Aug. 23, 2003)

Worried Mom (Aug, 22, 2003)

Interesting Reading, But..(Aug. 10, 2003)

Six Words for Troublemakers (July 10, 2003)

Dreams of Gloom & Doom (June 18, 2003)

A Study in Oxymoronic Irony (June 16, 2003)

Where Are the Missing Advertures? (June 12, 2003)

Hope You're Not Part of the Fraud (June 5, 2003)

Chemtrails & Chembusters (June 2, 2003)

"You obviously have no knowledge on how a cell phone works" (May 29, 2003)

Believe There Is Something Good Out There (May 24, 2003)

AT 85 YRS. I'M NOT TOO TECHIE (May 24, 2003)

Is all this stuff for real? (May 24, 2003)

Too Many Lies, LIES, LIES (May 24, 2003)

Enjoy Your Belief System (May 23, 2003)

Re. Jeff Rense, Chembusters, & NESARA (May 23, 2003)

It's Just Around The Corner (May 23, 2003)

Casting Pearls (May 22, 2003)

Dear Crazy, misguided, disgruntled, pot-smoking freak (May 22, 2003)

Take me off please (May 22, 2003)

Anecdotal Research (May 22, 2003)

Letter From Janos Re. Zetas & Planet X (May 17, 2003)

What Is The Solution? (May 15, 2003)

Tone Generator Can be Used for Rife Therapy (May 7, 2003)

Is the 12th Planet Near? (May 7, 2003)

Worried About Planet X ? (May 7, 2003)

Ontario Justice Quackwatch Fan (April 19, 2003)

What About Bob? (April 19, 2003)

Trying to Help SRA Victims (April 6, 2003)

Pawns in The Game (April 4, 2003)

Give Me a War...(Mar. 23, 2003)

A Letter From 'Hannibal' Hanson (Jan. 31, 2003)

"God is with us, we will bury you!" (Jan. 25, 2003)

Sleepers Awakening (Bach Would Be Proud) (Jan. 16, 2003)

A Brief Chat with Mr. X X (Obviously) (Jan. 16, 2003)

No Response Necessary (Jan. 12, 2003)

Validation of Statement Please (Jan. 12, 2003)

'No War' E-mail Petitions (Jan. 12, 2003)

Making Money Off Pre-Knowledge (Jan. 11, 2003)

Divide and Conquer (Jan. 4, 2003)

Suspicious of Ted Gunderson #2 (Jan. 1, 2003)

2002 Letters

The Primary Concern (Dec. 30, 2002)

Polycythemia Vera (Dec. 30, 2002)

Good Job (Dec. 30, 2002)

Suspicious of Ted Gunderson (Dec. 12, 2002)

Inside Information on The Report To The Club of Rome 1972 (Dec. 1, 2004)

The View From Holland by Paul Oetelaer (Nov. 19, 2002)

Book Worm Gripes (Nov. 19, 2002)

Confused As To What To Do Next (Nov. 13, 2002)

Facts, Not Rhetoric (Nov. 5, 2002)

You're LOST, and on Your Way to a Real and Hot HELL! (Oct. 30, 2002)

A Letter From Rosie on The Reptilians (Oct. 29, 2002)

More on the 'End Times Terminal Madness' Guy (Oct, 29, 2002)

Another Question (Oct. 22, 2002)

Channeler Seeks Opinion on Chemtrails (Oct. 15, 2002)

Your Apparent Lack of Professionalism (Oct. 14, 2002)

East Coast Sniper, Part 1 (Oct 12, 2002)

Organizing in Vancouver, B.C. (Oct. 12, 2002)

Waterfuel Project (Oct. 12, 2002)

Your Credentials? (Oct 11, 2002)

Close Encounters of the Reptilian Kind (Oct. 12, 2002)

My letter to Oprah by Annie Basile (Oct. 9, 2002)

Blue Senator ? Part 1 (Oct. 9. 2002)

Blue Senator ? Part 2 (Oct. 9. 2002)

I Just Want the Truth (About Colloidal Silver) (Oct. 8, 2002)

Asthma Relief Using Natural Therapies (Oct. 6, 2002)

German Doctor Appeals for On Line Petition to Stop Iraq War (Oct. 4, 2002)

Confusing Conflicts of the Religious Type (Oct. 3, 2002)

Why I No Longer File a Federal Income Tax Return (Sept. 30, 2002)

From Skeptic to Student: Conversations with Jaka (Sept. 14, 2002)

Clairvoyant Vision of Middle East Nuclear Nightmare in 2005 (Sept. 5, 2002)

A Letter From Anja Concerning the E-Y Chat Forum (Sept. 4, 2002)

The Best Things in Life Are Usually Simple and Inexpensive (Sept. 2, 2002)

Another Skeptic (August 16, 2002)

Wrestling Fan are U? (August 13, 2002)

Anonymous Debunker of Al Bielek Launches Gas Attack (August 10, 2002)

Golden Ratio Holy Handgrenade (HHg) Construction (August 5, 2002)

Breakdown Techniques (August 3, 2002)

Tara's Theme (Aug 1, 2002)

Questions for the Answer Man

Hiel Satan! (July 29, 2002)

New Zealand Letter (July 25, 2002)

Stop Worrying. It's a Play (July 24, 2002)

A Few Comments on the 'End Times Terminal Madness' Guy (July 23, 2002)

Saving Florida Earthworms (July 21, 2002)

So Why Hasn't This Been on 60 Minutes? (July 21, 2002)

Chemtrail 'Conspiracy' Solved! (July 18, 2002)

A Question From Sweet Aazzz (July 18, 2002)

Ken Izdepski (July 15, 2002)

Killing Spiritual Connections (July 15, 2002)

My Husband Thinks I'm Crazy (July 11, 2002)

The Tyranny of Ron Garon (July 6, 2002)

Research, Research, Research (July 3, 2002)

I Thought That Was What I Paid For? (June 28, 2002)

Who are you and why did you send me this? (June 16, 2002)

Israel and the 9-11 Cover-Up (June 12, 2002)

The Visual Ray & Ed or The Skeptic Who Came in Halfway from the Cold (June 12, 2002)

How Can I Help Awaken/Educate More People? [RE: Chemtrails] (May 25, 2002)

What Religion Would You Say You Believe In? (May 25, 2002)

A Few 'Corrections' from Wes Thomas (May 12, 2002)

Medical Insurance (May 11, 2002)

Hard to Believe (May 11, 2002)

Another Joe Cell Skeptic (May 10, 2002)

Where Is Your Referencing? (May 5, 2002)

Dear Brother, (April 26, 2002)

Nancy Leider of ZetaTalk (April 12, 2002)

US Government Emulating Nazi Germany (April 3, 2002)

MS Patient Only Worsened After 10 Years of Orthodoxy (Mar. 24, 2002)

Worried About Planet X (Mar. 7, 2002)

How Accurate are Nancy's Predictions on Planet X? (Mar. 7, 2002)

Post Office to Charge 5 cents for E Mails? (Feb. 24, 2002)

Any Update on Nibiru (12th Planet or Planet "X" ? (Feb. 21, 2002)

How will I know? (Feb. 19, 2002)

Should Citizens Disarm Themselves? (Feb.18, 2002)

From the Desk of: DR. RAYMOND UZOR (Feb. 9, 2002)

Thoughts on Healing Emphysema (Feb. 6, 2002)

Why aren't Timestream warning us of the NWO? (Feb. 2, 2002)

Are you Really an Insane Idiot? (Feb. 5, 2002)

Looking for Sources of "Claims" for NWO (Jan. 22, 2002)

Are You a Zeta? (Jan. 20, 2002)

A Question from "Stormrider" Jan 13, 2002

2001 Letters

And Now, A Few Choice Words From Jonathan David Boyne, MA Asian Psychology, MLIS Library and Information Science, MA Asian Religion (Nov. 26, 2001)

A Skeptical Note (Nov. 25, 2001)

Worried About Vaccine Preservatives (Oct. 23, 2001)

Looking for Trust in All the Wrong Places (Oct. 6, 2001)

UK Father Worries for his Family's Safety (Oct. 4, 2001)

A Matter of Survival (Oct. 4, 2001)

So What's Wrong with Walking for The American Cancer Society? (Oct. 4, 2001)

A Tale of Mail, The Dorian Gray Portrait of Eugene P. Tang (Sept. 30, 2001)

American NWO Needs More Enslavement Tools (Sept. 28, 2001)

A Message From Paul Pelon, Sept. 17, 2001

An Emotionally Charged, Coarse Rant (August 19, 2001)

Re: Coming Attractions (August 19, 2001)

Does the Joe Cell Really Work? (August 13, 2001)

Why Haven't You Told President Bush About Free Energy? (July 23, 2001)

Root Canal & Prostate Cancer Questions (June 14, 2001)

19 Year old Woman with Spreading Cancer (May 11, 2001)

And Now... Will the Real Marilena Salpetrin Stand Up Please! (Mar 28, 2001)

Registered Nurse Fighting Sarcoma Cancer Tells Her Story (Mar 19, 2001)

The Mysterious "FE" Device (Mar 12, 2001)

Why Bother? (Mar 10, 2001)

Preparing in Canada (Mar 10, 2001)

[Does Colloidal Silver Live up to Its Claim? \(Feb 27, 2001\)](#)

[NWO Skeptic Requires Emperical Proof \(Feb 12, 2001\)](#)

[2000 Letters](#)

[A Letter From Karen \(Dec 3, 2000\)](#)

[Herb Seller Dislikes Unsigned E Mails Too. \(Nov 25, 2000\)](#)

[The Joe Cell in So. Africa: "If you so Smart, Why Ain't you Rich?" \(Nov 20, 2000\)](#)

[The Joe Energy Cell: Where's the Beef? \(Nov 20, 2000\)](#)

[Former War Vet Knows the Score \(Nov 19, 2000\)](#)

[Lost and Found \(Nov 19, 2000\)](#)

[Of Reich, Bions, and Carrots \(Nov 18, 2000\)](#)

[Three Minute Techniques \(Nov 18, 2000\)](#)

[Becoming Aware, Holding the Focus](#)

© Copyright 2000-2008 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

[Free Newsletter](#)

[Email Address:](#)

[Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum](#)

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) |

Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

```
.font36 { font-size: 36px; } .red { color: #C00; } .red36 { color: #900; } .red24 { font-size:  
24px; color: #900; } .red36 .red24 { color: #900; } .style10 {font-size: 24px} .font14 { font-  
size: 18px; } .font18 { font-size: 18px; } .font24 { font-size: 24px; } .fint36 { font-size: 36px;  
} -->
```

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.

John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Sodom ~ Russian Film Exposes the Lies of Organized LGBT 'Acceptance'

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagSerbia flag 23hSerbia flag
23hCroatia Flag 23hIndia Flag 23hGreece FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland
FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey FlagHungary FlagBulgaria
FlagThailand flab23h35wVietnam flag 23h32wPeople's Republic of China flag 23h

[Special Note for readers who are reading this page from an electronic translation in
your native language. Since you are already reading this page within the electronic
translator, when you click on any of the articles linked below, the article will go to a
translated page, allowing you to read the article in your native language. Ken Adachi]

Notes from Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sodomdocumentary17oct14.shtml#top>

October 17, 2014 Forward from Gift Economy

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove
any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<http://tinyurl.com/jfannd6>

The Impact of LGBT Parenting on Children's Well Being

Dawn Stefanowicz's First Hand Observations on the Disastrous Reality of Homosexual
Parenting (Jan. 3, 2016)

Redeeming the Rainbow (2009) pdf-236 pages by Dr. Scott Lively

Video~Greg Felton; America is now fully controlled by Zionists says Canadian

researcher

This damning documentary was made by a Russian production company, but thankfully, the audio is in English. The promotion of homosexuality, bi-sexuality, and transgenderism is part of the Zionist agenda to destroy America and worldwide traditional societal values. The strategies for undermining the traditional Christian values of heterosexual marriage, family, home, rearing of children, Godliness, spiritual influences and morality are clearly spelled out in the Zionist world conquest manual, The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, brought to light more than a 120 years ago.

(The societal-undermining cancers of multi-culturalism, 'undocumented' immigration, regional balkanization, dual citizenship for government legislators, and LGBT 'gay marriage' promotion & legalization, only applies, however, to the lowly gentile Goyim in those countries which the Chosen Ones of Zion are determined to undermine and subvert, but does not apply to racist Israel itself where apartheid is the official government policy when it comes to marriage between Arab and Jews, where a loyalty oath is required of anyone who serves in the Knesset; and where 'gay marriage' is absolutely forbidden by Israeli law.)

When the interviewer asked one overweight dyke decked out in biker leather at the San Francisco Gay parade with her lesbian "wife," what percentage of the American public is homosexual (0:22:36 mark), she replies: "They say it's 10 percent, but probably many, many more." Poor grammar aside, the reality is far less optimistic. Using U.S. government statistics, The Washington Post reported in an article dated July 15, 2014, that:

"... 1.8 percent of men self-identify as gay and 0.4 percent as bisexual, and 1.5 percent of women self-identify as lesbian and 0.9 percent as bisexual."

That's 1.8 percent homosexuals, and 0.9 percent bisexuals of the U.S. population of 316 million (2010 census) which works out to a total of 5.7 million homosexuals and 2.8 million bisexuals; a far cry from 31 million (British data also corroborates these percentages). However, the constant repetition of a distortion or a fabrication, as explained in The Protocols, has the net effect of brain washing most people into accepting the lie as true, which is probably why a 2012 Gallup poll had US adults estimating that 25% of the country is gay or lesbian!

Dr. Henry Makow, and others opposed to the immorality of sexual perversion and degenerate behavior, have posted many insightful articles detailing the destructive effect that Zionist-funded LGBT promotion and the political/economic pressures brought to bear against critics, particularly by the Left and the government, has had upon the 98% majority who do not favor the promotion of homosexuality, but are cowed into remaining silent for fear of retribution from the well funded LGBT promoters. However, seeing the perversity of the LGBT 'lifestyle' inserted into public view with such brazen abandon, affronting the minds and sensibilities of the very young, is shocking indeed and should

be a wake up call to all concerned parents that ignoring this agenda will only lead to further devolution of the human family into the cesspool of morality-free 'humanism' that the Zionist planners wish to lead us.

As a precaution, I would download this video as its hard hitting rebuke of sodomites and their agenda will not be welcomed by Illuminated media controllers.

Sodom

Audio ~Sodom Documentary as downloadable MP3 Audio file

Video <https://www.bitchute.com/video/0OVZa0c4wEdA/>

(if for some reason the video will not play here, then copy and paste the above url into a new tab, and the video will play OK ..Ken Adachi)

Brother Nathanael ~ Why Jews Push Gay Marriage

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/dnFYJKcdo191/>

Published on Apr 1, 2013

Published on Apr 1, 2013

Related

The Federal Equality Act: Institutionalizing Perversion and Criminalizing Dissent(March 1, 2016)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Federal-Equality-Act-Institutionalizing-Perversion-and-Criminalizing-Dissent23aug15.shtml#top>

The Grotesque Persecution of Scott Lively by The LGBT Perversion Promoters (Feb. 29, 2016)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Grotesque-Persecution-of-Scott-Lively21aug15.shtml#top>

Perversion Defender 'Superstarion' Sets Editor 'Straight' on Homosexuality, LGBT, and Sodom (Feb. 26, 2016)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Perversion-Defender-Superstarion-Sets-Editor-'Straight'-on-Homosexuality-LGBT-and-Sodom26feb16.shtml#top>

I Don't Hate Gays (Oct.5, 2015)

<http://henrymakow.com/2015/10/I-don-hate-gays.html>

Joeseeph Sobran, The Sober Truth About Homosexuality and Its Perverse Promotion

(July 4, 2015)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Sober-Truth-About-Homosexuality-and-Its-Promotion04jul15.shtml#top>

Ontario's Radical and Perverse 2015 Sex Ed Curriculum Examined (Jan. 27, 2015)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Ontario's-Radical-and-Perverse-2015-Sex-Ed-Curriculum-Examined27jan15.shtml#top>

HRC 'Exposé' Backfire Reveals Massively Funded LGBT Propaganda Machine (Sept. 26, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Exposé-Backfire-Reveals-Massively-Funded-LGBT-Propaganda-Machine26sep14.shtml#top>

The LGBT Mafia

<http://www.nowtheendbegins.com/blog/?cat=4941>

The Inanition Award is Given Yearly to Those Most Deverving of the Promotion of Homosexual Degeneracy and Sexual Perversion (March 2014)

<http://welweb.org/inanity/inanity.htm>

America: Running Toward Sodom Written by Rick David on February 10, 2014

<http://clashdaily.com/2014/02/america-running-toward-sodom/>

The Negative Effects of Same-sex Marriages (Updated 7/9/2013)

<http://christocentric.com/main/?p=992>

Why Jews Push Gay Marriage by Brother Nathanael (April 1, 2013)

<http://www.realjewnews.com/?p=808>

Excuse Me, Gay is Not Good by Charles Socarides M.D. (March 11, 2013)

<http://henrymakow.com/2013/03/Excuse-Me-Gay-is-Not-Good%20%20.html>

6 Ways Homosexuality is Hurting America (February 7, 2013)

<http://z3news.com/w/bible-homosexuality/>

Scott Lively outlines pederastic roots of celebrated LGBT history (Sep. 27, 2012)

<https://www.facebook.com/notes/paul-kidd/does-anyone-remember-what-god-did-to-sodom-and-gomorrahwell-he-never-changes/498906120122451>

The Rampant Promotion of Homosexuality in Movies and Television (Nov. 26, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/promotinghomosexuality26nov11.shtml>

Selling Sodomy, The World's Most Successful Brainwashing (Nov. 26, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sellingsodomy26nov11.shtml>

Gay Promotion Proves Illuminati Are Real by Henry Makow Ph.D. (Dec. 31, 2010)
<http://www.henrymakow.com/gaypromotionproves.html>

The Immorality Explosion! Part 2 By Bradford G. Schleifer
<http://realtruth.org/articles/122-tie.html>

Even Gays Say: Their Behavior is Sick by Henry Makow Ph.D. (June 19, 2008)
<http://www.savethemales.ca/201101.html>

Banker Sponsored Activists Plan to Roll Out Gay Marriage Nationwide in US (June 17, 2008 - 6 years ago)
<http://www.bpnews.net/28314>

The Pink Swastika: Oklahoma House Rep. Threatened by Radical Sodomites (May 27, 2008)
<http://nextaxpro.wordpress.com/2008/05/27/the-pink-swastika-kinsey-rep-threatened-by-devil-possessed-sodomites/>

Comments

Excerpted from video comments:
RealRickyRoss
1 day ago

The Communist Takeover Of America - 45 Declared Goals
Communist Goals - Congressional Record - Appendix, pp. A34-A35 January 10, 1963
(as read before Congress in 1963)
Goal #26) Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy." "I» ¿

Excerpted from: <http://www.dailypaul.com/328043/sodom-new-film-exposes-the-lies-of-organized-lgbt-acceptance-english-w-russian-subtitles>

LBGT are the least tolerant people on the planet
Submitted by halfaus on Sun, 10/19/2014 - 03:58. Permalink

Don't believe me? Try disagreeing with them, and in a public way. They will do everything they can to destroy you, just like they are doing to the Washington state flower lady. Just like Brendan Eich, former CEO of Mozilla (Firefox), who stepped down b/c he donated a \$1000 of his own money to a traditional marriage cause (Proposition 8). Really...if your private donations don't fit the LBGT agenda...you're gone, even/especially if you are CEO. Can you imagine the hell that would be raised if someone was fired b/c they donated to LBGT causes?

Make no mistake people, this is a war, openly declared by LBGT against those with

traditional (what used to be normal) views. And LGBT is winning b/c the silent majority remains scared and silent. And as usual those who scream the loudest are the biggest hypocrites. The LGBT community screams the loudest for "tolerance", but are themselves the least tolerant of any dissent

**

Kudos to the Russians

Submitted by GoodSamaritan on Sat, 10/18/2014 - 14:28. [Permalink](#)

I watched the entire documentary. It was very well done.

Just as the U.S. is experiencing blowback from its meddling in the Middle East, I predict that Sodomites won't stop pushing the boundaries of their agenda until the morally upright push back with a vengeance.

It appears that the Russians aren't waiting until it's too late.—

**

Russians have more experience...

Submitted by William Quincy Saer on Sat, 10/18/2014 - 14:40. [Permalink](#)

...in dealing directly with subversive social Marxism.

Their memory is still fresh, having only recently wrested control of their nation from the grip of international finance backed promotion of minority degeneracy.

Western nations are only now beginning to wake up and realize that they are being duped, by their political leadership and mass media, into accepting Minority Rule, under color of Political Correctness, (i.e., Cultural Marxism).

© Copyright 2014 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer

of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News

CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

21 Goals of the Illuminati and The Committee of 300

By Dr. John Coleman.(Written ca. 1993)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/johncolemangoalsoflluminati.shtml#top>

21 Goals of the Illuminati and The Committee of 300 by Dr. John Coleman (ca. 1993)

From: Conspirators' Hierachy: The Story of The Committee of 300

1. To establish a One World Government/New World Order with a unified church and monetary system under their direction. The One World Government began to set up its church in the 1920:s and 30:s, for they realized the need for a religious belief inherent in mankind must have an outlet and, therefore, set up a "church" body to channel that belief in the direction they desired.
2. To bring about the utter destruction of all national identity and national pride, which was a primary consideration if the concept of a One World Government was to work.
3. To engineer and bring about the destruction of religion, and more especially, the Christian Religion, with the one exception, their own creation, as mentioned above.
4. To establish the ability to control of each and every person through means of mind control and what Zbignew Brzezinski called techonotronics, which would create human-like robots and a system of terror which would make Felix Dzerzhinski's Red Terror look like children at play.
5. To bring about the end to all industrialization and to end the production of nuclear generated electric power in what they call "the post-industrial zero-growth society".

Excepted are the computer- and service industries. US industries that remain will be exported to countries such as Mexico where abundant slave labor is available. As we saw in 1993, this has become a fact through the passage of the North American Free Trade Agreement, known as NAFTA. Unemployables in the US, in the wake of industrial destruction, will either become opium-heroin and/or cocaine addicts, or become statistics in the elimination of the "excess population" process we know of today as Global 2000.

6. To encourage, and eventually legalize the use of drugs and make pornography an "art-form", which will be widely accepted and, eventually, become quite commonplace.

7. To bring about depopulation of large cities according to the trial run carried out by the Pol Pot regime in Cambodia. It is interesting to note that Pol Pot's genocidal plans were drawn up in the US by one of the Club of Rome's research foundations, and overseen by Thomas Enders, a high-ranking State Department official. It is also interesting that the committee is currently seeking to reinstate the Pol Pot butchers in Cambodia.

8. To suppress all scientific development except for those deemed beneficial by the Illuminati. Especially targeted is nuclear energy for peaceful purposes. Particularly hated are the fusion experiments currently being scorned and ridiculed by the Illuminati and its jackals of the press. Development of the fusion torch would blow the Illuminati's conception of "limited natural resources" right out of the window. A fusion torch, properly used, could create unlimited and as yet untapped natural resources, even from the most ordinary substances. Fusion torch uses are legion, and would benefit mankind in a manner which, as yet, is not even remotely comprehended by the public.

9. To cause, by means of A) limited wars in the advanced countries, B) by means of starvation and diseases in the Third World countries, the death of three billion people by the year 2050, people they call "useless eaters". The Committee of 300 (Illuminati) commissioned Cyrus Vance to write a paper on this subject of how to bring about such genocide. The paper was produced under the title "Global 2000 Report" and was accepted and approved for action by former President James Earl Carter, and Edwin Muskie, then Secretary of States, for and on behalf of the US Government. Under the terms of the Global 2000 Report, the population of the US is to be reduced by 100 million by the year of 2050.

10. To weaken the moral fiber of the nation and to demoralize workers in the labor class by creating mass unemployment. As jobs dwindle due to the post industrial zero growth policies introduced by the Club of Rome, the report envisages demoralized and discouraged workers resorting to alcohol and drugs. The youth of the land will be encouraged by means of rock music and drugs to rebel against the status quo, thus undermining and eventually destroying the family unit. In this regard, the Committee commissioned Tavistock Institute to prepare a blueprint as to how this could be achieved. Tavistock directed Stanford Research to undertake the work under the direction of Professor Willis Harmon. This work later became known as the "Aquarian

Conspiracy".

11. To keep people everywhere from deciding their own destinies by means of one created crisis after another and then "managing" such crises. This will confuse and demoralize the population to the extent where faced with too many choices, apathy on a massive scale will result. In the case of the US, an agency for Crisis Management is already in place. It is called the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), whose existence I first enclosed in 1980.

12. To introduce new cults and continue to boost those already functioning which include rock music gangsters such as the Rolling Stones (a gangster group much favored by European Black Nobility), and all of the Tavistock-created rock groups which began with the Beatles.

13. To continue to build up the cult of Christian Fundamentalism begun by the British East India Company's servant Darby, which will be misused to strengthen the Zionist State of Israel by identifying with the Jews through the myth of "God's chosen people", and by donating very substantial amounts of money to what they mistakenly believe is a religious cause in the furtherance of Christianity.

14. To press for the spread of religious cults such as the Moslem Brotherhood, Moslem Fundamentalism, the Sikhs, and to carry out mind control experiments of the Jim Jones and "Son of Sam" type. It is worth noting that the late Khomeini was a creation of British Military Intelligence Div. 6, MI6. This detailed work spelled out the step-by-step process which the US Government implemented to put Khomeini in power.

15. To export "religious liberation" ideas around the world so as to undermine all existing religions, but more especially the Christian religion. This began with the "Jesuit Liberation Theology", that brought an end to the Somoza Family rule in Nicaragua, and which today is destroying El Salvador, now 25 years into a "civil war". Costa Rica and Honduras are also embroiled in revolutionary activities, instigated by the Jesuits. One very active entity engaged in the so-called liberation theology, is the Communist-oriented Mary Knoll Mission. This accounts for the extensive media attention to the murder of four of Mary Knoll's so-called nuns in El Salvador a few years ago. The four nuns were Communist subversive agents and their activities were widely documented by the Government of El Salvador. The US press and the new media refused to give any space or coverage to the mass of documentation possessed by the Salvadorian Government, which proved what the Mary Knoll Mission nuns were doing in the country. Mary Knoll is in service in many countries, and placed a leading role in bringing Communism to Rhodesia, Moçambique, Angola and South Africa.

16. To cause a total collapse of the world's economies and engender total political chaos.

17. To take control of all foreign and domestic policies of the US.

18. To give the fullest support to supranational institutions such as the United Nations, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), the Bank of International Settlements, the World Court and, as far as possible, make local institutions less effective, by gradually phasing them out or bringing them under the mantle of the UN.

19. To penetrate and subvert all governments, and work from within them to destroy the sovereign integrity of the nations represented by them.

20. To organize a world-wide terrorist apparatus [Al-queda, ISIS, ISIL, etc.] and to negotiate with terrorists whenever terrorist activities take place. It will be recalled that it was Bettino Craxi, who persuaded the Italian and US Governments to negotiate with the Red Brigades kidnapers of Prime Minister Moro and General Dozier. As an aside, Dozier was placed under strict orders not to talk what happened to him. Should he ever break that silence, he will no doubt be made "a horrible example of", in the manner in which Henry Kissinger dealt with Aldo Moro, Ali Bhutto and General Zia ul Haq.

21. To take control of education in America with the intent and purpose of utterly and completely destroying it. By 1993, the full force effect of this policy is becoming apparent, and will be even more destructive as primary and secondary schools begin to teach "Outcome Based Education" (OBE).

Related

Conspirators' Hierarchy - The Story of The Committee of 300 by Dr. John Coleman
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/johncolemancommof300order14mar05.shtml>

The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations by Dr. John Coleman (Oct. 3, 2006
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tavistockarticlesindex04jun04.shtml>

Dr. John Coleman - 21 Goals of the Illuminati and The Committee of 300 -
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZsbZ3AdFxSM>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux

Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Strawman Illusion Explained

Notes from Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/strawmanillusion02apr10.shtml>

April 2, 2010

The Strawman Illusion Explained by Thomas Anderson (April 2, 2010)

Someone sent me an e-mail today and asked me if I ever visited a web site called The Crow House (<http://thecrowhouse.com/home.html>) I took a look and was pleasantly surprised to see a well-stocked Australian anti-NWO site that covers many of the subjects which I touch upon here.

I came upon this excellent one hour and 34 minute audio presentation by Thomas Anderson, an Australian who also uses the name Agent J or "J. Anderson" on his videos. He has a clear and melodious voice which he puts to good use in explaining the fiction of commerce which we are all subjected to called the Strawman and our assumption of representation of that fictitious entity whenever we sign our name or give our name to the court. I spent a lot of time listening to talks given in Long Beach, California in the mid 1990s which explained the basic tenets of the Freeman movement (referred to as the Redemption movement)..This man successfully distills those hours and hours of lectures down to a succinct and crisp single lecture. Well done.

Thomas Anderson has published four books which can be obtained through his official web sites:

<http://theclassifiedfiles.com> and <http://myspace.com/theclassifiedfiles>

The Strawman Illusion (1 of 10)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CphbPm8r9jY>

Audio: Live Interview With Thomas Anderson About The Strawman
Interviewed By Adam Davis TruthMovementAustralia.com.au
28th January 2009

I also found Mary Croft's book: How I Clobbered Every Bureaucratic Cash-Confiscatory Agency Known to Man, available as a free pdf download. (<http://thecrowhouse.com/Documents/mary-book.pdf>) . The book ably covers most of the key principles involved in understanding the Strawman and other aspects of the Redemption movement. I knew of the book's existence a few years ago, but didn't actually read it until now. I was greatly impressed.

Beyond the money/debt stuff, I find her perspective about the Wasteland called 'higher education' to be in sync with my own views. While I love the idea of education, self-education is the only thing that adds any meaning or value to our lives. Formal schooling, both public and private, could be an expansive and gratifying growth experience, but most of the time, it isn't. The quality of education in America has been intentionally DUMBED DOWN thanks to the hidden hand of the (British) Fabian Society, which gradually infiltrated their Illuminated agents into the American educational system, starting at the turn of the 20th century. The end result is that today, we have kids being driven to exhaustion trying to pile on ever more truckloads of useless DATA, while stifling the creative expression normal to kids, and doing everything possible to keep kids from THINKING FOR THEMSELVES. Paul Verge, producer of the DVD Hijacking Humanity, recently produced some excellent video and audio interviews on this very topic. I'll be posting them soon to this web site.

Ken Adachi

© Copyright 2010 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) |

Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Daily Blog

Notes from Ken Adachi, Editor
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/blogindex.shtml#top>

Daily Blog of Ken Adachi, Editor of educate-yourself.org

December 21, 2014

Today is the shortest day of the year. The sun has been obscured by chemtrails by mid-afternoon for the past week or so. It's a let down since I've been hoping to sun gaze for an hour each day. I'll be writing a short article soon on my impressions of sun gazing (which you can learn a lot more about by doing a search at Youtube). I haven't seen many chemtrail overcast skies in my area since maybe 2002. Typically, the sylphs would come in very fast and gobble them up quickly before an overcast could form, but I don't see that level of vigorous sylph activity lately. However, I expect it will only be a temporary lull.

I originally started a page a few years ago titled "Daily Blog." I wanted to have a place to

express random thoughts and observations that would pop into my head daily without taking the time to write a formal article about any single topic. I decided to reactivate the idea and try to post a few thoughts on a daily, or near daily basis.

The Radio

I hear statements on my little portable radio everyday that makes me shake my head because the propaganda and factual distortions are just so blatant. I'll jump back and forth from AM to FM talk shows to try to find something that's at least interesting. Here and there, I'll hear an interview that's satisfying and it renews my enthusiasm, but most of the time it's propaganda or one sort or another. AM radio talk shows hosts are the worst of the worst. ABC at 790 AM is just ridiculous and I can't keep listening for more than a few minutes. I won't even try to find CBS anymore, a total waste of time. I usually listen to the John Kobel & Ken Shampo show on KFI, 640AM. They're OK for exposing local political corruption or police killings of innocent people, but for national hoaxes like Ebola, or pro-pharmaceutical issues like "get your vaccination" BS, they're government party line all the way.

There aren't many FM talk stations. For me, it's only NPR at 89.3FM and KPFK at 90.7FM. NPR is the pits of course, illuminated propaganda from dawn to dusk, so it's just a matter of how long can I stand it before I'm forced to go back to listening to John & Ken or classical music. Most FM stations are music and more than half of them are in Spanish. The only remaining classical music station in southern California is 91.5FM, KUSC. Thank God we have at least one refuge for civilized humanity. I become so calm by listening to 91.5 that I tell myself I should just stay with it all day long, but my curiosity to hear talk radio often wins out.

WiFi Dangers

I posted an article yesterday that emphasized the dangers of using a Smartphone.

The Health Risks of WiFi Devices Such as Smart Phones Are Being Willfully Ignored by Millions. Are You Among the Damned? (Dec. 20, 2014)

I thought it would get a lot of traffic, but when I checked my web site statistics this morning, I got a very low hit rate. Same thing when I posted it to Before Its News. Usually, I'll get 5,000 or more hits on the first day if it's an important subject, but I only got about 100 hits on the smartphone article.

The low interest in learning about something that's going to affect the health, fertility, and longevity of millions of people in the not-too-distant future, is only matched by the skyrocketing interest in obtaining one of the fascinating microwave poisoning gizmos for yourself!

I just read an article that reported 56% of all adults in the United States are now using a smartphone, up from 35% just two years ago. And in the 18-34 age range, 80% of American youth use a smartphone over the lowly "dumbphone," previously identified as

a cell phone. World wide, 281 million smartphones were sold this year, up from 218 million last year. The article said that 95 million Americans don't have a smartphone yet, but they expect that number to dwindle by 20-25 million next year. Yes sir! We are we going to have a clambake of Biblical proportions. I thought the cell phone poisoning toll would take 20 or more years to show up in large numbers, but I can now see that the much greater amount of microwave radiation exposure absorbed from smartphones will cut that gestation period down to 10 years or less, depending on how vulnerable you are healthwise.

I don't know how many people will be reading these words, so I may only be talking to a handful, but consider it a Christmas gift from me to you: If you are using a smartphone, you need to realize that you are being silently poisoned with high energy, electromagnetic radio frequency fields of very short wavelength (microwaves) that are causing damage to your cell walls, your nervous system, your DNA, and to your reproductive organs. The amount of microwave energy that is being transmitted and received by a smartphone is equivalent to the amount of microwaves coming off a cell tower. Don't believe me? Get a German high frequency readout meter and see for yourself. The first symptom may be super sensitivity to any sort of RF field which means you can't sit at a computer without your nervous system going into overload, or even stand under fluorescent lights. Or your first symptom might be a brain tumor or diabetes or cataracts. The cardiovascular system is depositing calcium and cholesterol all over the place to try to block the damage to the cell walls. Much more information can be gleaned if you read the above article and the associated documents and graphs. Do yourself a favor and listen to the audio recordings and become informed.

Christmas

Christmas is just 4 days away. I hope amid the last minute scurry to buy gifts, you remember that Christmas is the celebration of Christ's birth. The birth of Christ marked a huge leap forward in humanity's soul journey towards union with God. Christ was a wonderful teacher who helped people realize that love, forgiveness, and kindness towards others are the most important things in this world and that all other concerns will work themselves out and be in ample abundance to provide for all your needs, if you but keep that flame of faith, hope, and charity burning in your heart.

By the way, the only correct salutation during the Christmas season, is Merry Christmas and Happy New Year. All others are strictly of Marxist/aetheist origin and are intended to separate you from your connection to Spirit and God.

Forgot to mention: Happy Birthday Joe, my lifeong buddy.

Ken

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Index of Articles on Hydrogen Peroxide

Germany Spain Netherlands France FussiaFedFlag23h35w Estonia Flag
CzechRepublicFlag23h35w Poland Flag Greece Flag Portugal Flag Italy Flag Japan
Flag Finland Flag Sweden Flag Romania Flag Norway Flag Turkey Flag Hungary Flag
Bulgaria Flag

[Special Note for readers who are reading this page from an electronic translation in your native language. Since you are already reading this page within the electronic translator, when you click on any of the articles linked below, the article will go to a translated page, allowing you to read the article in your native language. Ken Adachi]

[Editor's Note: Update, March 14, 2013. This index page on hydrogen peroxide is one of the most frequently read pages on this web site, month after month. I'm glad that so many people from around the world can find out more information about the wonderful

germ fighting capabilities of hydrogen peroxide, which is inexpensive and easy to obtain. However, since posting these articles over a decade ago, new information has come forth about an equally inexpensive and easy-to-obtain oxidative therapy that works better than hydrogen peroxide and is easier for the body to handle. It's called "CDS water" and is made by first combining Sodium Chlorite with Citric Acid (called "MMS" or Master Mineral Solution) and then infusing the Chlorine Dioxide gas produced into a bottle of distilled water using a simple process explained in this article:

How to Make CDS Water, the World's Most Powerful Germ Killer & Disease Eradicator, at Home ~ For Next to Nothing (March 15, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mms/cdsproductionexplained15mar13.shtml#top>

You can still read about and use hydrogen peroxide as suggested in the articles posted here, but look into the basic science of MMS as your primary at-home oxidative therapy because it's gaining a reputation for resolving just about every disease condition in the book, from cancer to AIDS, to diabetes, to malaria, etc. I urge you to read this basic tutorial explaining what MMS is and how to make it:

The Basic Science of MMS (Chlorine Dioxide) Sep. 4, 2012

<http://educate-yourself.org/mms/chlorinedioxidebasics004sep12.shtml#top>

You can obtain the MMS ingredients from internet vendors mentioned in the article (or send me an email if you want further information on making MMS yourself at home...Ken Adachi]

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/hp/index.shtml#top>

September 2006

Index of Articles on Hydrogen Peroxide

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<http://tinyurl.com/jtbhpbpr>

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages

<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

Articles on Hydrogen Peroxide

I decided to organize the various articles and notes I've posted on hydrogen peroxide into a single location to make it easier to find them. The first article by Walter Grotz, a retired Postmaster and late 20th century promoter of hydrogen peroxide, is as good an introduction as any to the subject of hydrogen peroxide.

Hydrogen peroxide is a simple chemical compound. It's water with an extra atom of oxygen attached to it, H_2O_2 . Hydrogen peroxide is valuable as an oxidizing agent (like ozone, or bleach for example) because it can release that single oxygen atom in the presence of another reactive substance. This reaction is called oxidation or bleaching. It's important to remember that the gas we call "oxygen" is really TWO atoms of oxygen, O_2 , tightly bound together.

Human beings and animals are oxygen and carbon based. We utilize oxygen (O_2) for respiration and expel carbon dioxide, CO_2 . Most of the microbes that cause infections (and are associated with cancerous tumors) don't like an oxygen rich environment. Some types of bacteria (anaerobic) can't survive at all if oxygen is present, while other bacteria can tolerate it in low concentrations. That single atom of oxygen, though, is really bad news for microbes because the outer electron shell of an oxygen atom needs two more electrons to feel happy and "complete". The reason that water is so stable is because the two atoms of hydrogen (in water) provide one electron each to the outer orbital shell of one atom of oxygen, making it (the oxygen atom) chemically more stable.

As a teenager, I was encouraged by a doctor to use a mixture of 1/2 water and 1/2 hydrogen peroxide for two or three days to help get rid of a mouth infection. He told me the peroxide would help get rid of the infection, but not to overdue it, just rinse -once a day- for two or three days and that's it! He led me to believe that it's a powerful germicidal, but that it was also dangerous, for some unexplained reason, and that you might get too much of it if you overdid it! I held that belief for many years until the mid 1990's when I started attending health expos here in southern California, I was exposed to new information about 3.5% hydrogen peroxide (available from drug stores) that led me to realize that it's not dangerous, that it can be used full strength (3%) as a mouthwash, and that it can be used quite often, rather than sparingly (now for you nurses and health professionals out there, before you start jumping up and down about using up the body's store of catalase, please read the articles first and realize that the notion of depleting catalase has been exaggerated in school texts and training manuals).

Besides using it topically or as a mouthwash, hydrogen peroxide can be taken into the body as drops, or intravenously, or by injection, or even inhaled! Read Bill Munro's articles below to see how he used a nasal sprayer, obtained from the drug store, to create a fine mist of hydrogen peroxide and inhaled the mist You'll discover why when you read his articles.

It's a good idea to get a few books on hydrogen peroxide. I like the one by Dr. William Campbell Douglass called "Hydrogen Peroxide, Medical Miracle" You can find it at amazon.com

I've been asked by many people where to get food grade hydrogen peroxide. Today, there are many outlets over the Internet. Just do a Google search for "35% food grade

hydrogen peroxide" and many vendors will come up. Don't attempt to use 35% Hydrogen Peroxide until you've carefully studied its usage and properties. The book by Dr William C. Douglass is a good tutorial.

Update Sep 25, 2008 ~ Special note for brain-cell-challenged individuals: 35% hydrogen peroxide is a powerful OXIDIZING agent. At 35% and higher concentrations, peroxide will OXIDIZE skin tissue immediately on contact, and you will therefore sense this as a BURNING sensation. Do NOT allow your skin to come in contact with 35% hydrogen peroxide. Wear RUBBER GLOVES when handling 35% hydrogen peroxide. The only time I handle a bottle of 35% hydrogen peroxide is when I'm in the process of diluting it down to 3.5% peroxide and I ALWAYS wear rubber gloves while handling the bottle and associated equipment. This caution is ONLY applicable to 35% peroxide, and NOT drug store grade peroxide which is always 3.5% (three (point) five percent)

To obtain 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide in Great Britain and other European countries, I've listed a UK company below.

The outfit is called Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide, H₂O₂ (<http://www.food-grade-hydrogen-peroxide.co.uk/>)

They offer free shipping within the U.K. I assume that they will ship to other countries in Europe and perhaps other continents as well. They offer a link to a tutorial on taking drops of H₂O₂ which you can read here:

Notes on Internal Use of Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide (May 12, 2012)

The protocol they reference is the one recommended by Dr David G. Williams. His protocol uses 35% food grade drops of H₂O₂ mixed with water and gradually increases the dosage to 25 drops, three times per day by the 16th day. That amounts to 75 drops of 35% peroxide in a single day. That's a LOT of peroxide. To play it more conservatively and see how you can handle it, you could always follow the same dosage (drops per day) protocol recommended by Dr. Williams, but start with 3.5% food grade (1/10 the strength), instead of 35%, for the first three week trial. Then go to 17% (1/2 the strength) for the next three week trial, and finally go for 35% (full strength) for the third three week trial. That gives your body six weeks to gradually ramp up to the full recommended dosage from Dr. Williams (you could also increase the strength more slowly yet and spread it out over 15 weeks for instance by going from 1/10 to 3/10 to 5/10 to 8/10 to 10/10 strength on the 15th week. See dilution info further below). If 75 drops per day of 35% food grade is causing your stomach to ache or if you experience too much die-off or other discomfort, BACK DOWN to a lower dosage until your body acclimates and can handle the full load. You are taking these drops on an empty stomach and IT'S NOT EASY to handle even 10 or 11 drops of 35% food grade peroxide on an empty stomach (although some people have no problem at all).

Dr. William Campbell Douglas is more conservative on dosage than Dr Williams, and

puts a cap of 10 drops per session of 35% H₂O₂ per day as the upper limit. There are studies with mice that show the induction of stomach cancers with RELATIVELY low concentration of H₂O₂. That's not to say that mice studies automatically correlate to human effects, they don't, but you shouldn't ignore the data nonetheless. For any sort of lung or bronchial condition, many people find inhaling a mist of 3.5% food grade (three point five percent) as discussed in the articles and videos from Bill Munro is very effective in clearing lung and breathing problems. You can also add 3.5% food grade peroxide + distilled water to a room vaporizer.

(This commentary is my OPINION on the effectiveness of using food grade hydrogen peroxide as a therapeutic aid. It is not medical advice nor a recommendation. Make up your own mind and arrive at your own decisions on what to do in taking care of your health - because no one cares about your health more than you.)

I urge every reader to study "Hydrogen Peroxide, Medical Miracle" by Dr William Campbell Douglas II before embarking on oral ingestion of drops of hydrogen peroxide. You need to study this subject carefully and become informed before jumping in.

Another good source of information about Hydrogen Peroxide is the book 'The Truth about Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide' by James Paul Roguski.

How to Dilute 35% Hydrogen Peroxide to Various Strengths

1. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 3.5% (1/10 strength):

To make 3.5%, you take one part of 35% peroxide and add 9 parts of distilled water.

Eg. 1 oz of 35 % hydrogen peroxide + 9 ozs of distilled water = 10 ozs of 3.5 % peroxide
(or 2 ozs of 35% + 18 ozs of water = 20 ozs of 3.5% peroxide. etc.)

2. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 7%:

Add 2 ozs of 35% hydrogen peroxide + 8 ozs distilled water = 10 ozs of 7% peroxide.

3. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 10.5%:

Add 3 ozs of 35% peroxide + 7 ozs of distilled water = 10 ozs of 10.5% peroxide

4. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 14%:

Add 4 ozs of 35% peroxide + 6 ozs of distilled water = 10 ozs of 14% peroxide

5. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 17.5%:

Add 5 ozs of 35% peroxide + 5 ozs of distilled water = 10 ozs of 17.5% peroxide.

6. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 21%:

Add 6 ozs of 35% peroxide + 4 ozs distilled water = 10 ozs of 21% peroxide

7. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 24.5%:

Add 7ozs of 35% peroxide + 3 ozs of distilled water = 10 ozs of 24.5% peroxide

8. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 28%:

Add 8 ozs of 35% peroxide + 2 ozs of distilled water = 10 ozs of 28% peroxide

9. Diluting 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide down to 31.5%:

Add 9 ozs of 35% peroxide + 1 oz of distilled water = 10 ozs of 31.5% peroxide.

Intravenous Hydrogen Peroxide Infusions:

(Update, Jan. 6, 2011. There is currently a smear campaign in place (orchestrated by the pharmaceuticals of course) to create doubt and worry about using hydrogen peroxide as intravenous infusions. Some doctors who use to offer the infusions now have backed out due to intimidation and threats from the Big Boys of organized medicine. This always happens here in the Land of the Free whenever a cheap and effective alternative therapy starts gaining ground and becomes an economic threat to the drug pushers. Let me know if you find people on the 2002 list who no longer offer the infusions, or conversely, if you find a doctor who offer peroxide infusions and is not listed..Ken)

The link below provides a 2002 list of American and international physicians from the International Oxidative Medicine Association (IOMA) who offer intravenous hydrogen peroxide infusions, bioluminescence therapy, and other therapeutic oxidative modalities. .

<http://educate-yourself.org/hp/hydrogenperoxidephysiciansIOMAlist2002.shtml>

Articles on Hydrogen Peroxide (& Other Oxidative Therapies)

Hydrogen Peroxide by Walter Grotz

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hydrogenperoxidewaltergrotz20nov04.shtml>

The Many Benefits of Hydrogen Peroxide by Dr. David G. Williams

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/benefitsofhydrogenperoxide17jul03.shtml>

Alternatives in Cancer Therapy - Hydrogen Peroxide

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hydrogenperoxidecancertherapybookexcerpt.shtml>

Hydrogen Peroxide v. Prostate Cancer by Bill Munro (Oct. 14, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hydrogenperoxideandprostatecancer14oct05.shtml>

Hydrogen Peroxide Nasal Sprayer & Garden Applications by Bill Munro (Feb. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hydrogenperoxide07feb05.shtml>

The Therapeutical Applications of Hydrozone and Glycozone by Charles Marchand (1904)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hydrogenperoxidecharlesmarchand1904.shtml>

Vinegar and Hydrogen Peroxide as Disinfectants
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vinegarandperoxide21oct06.shtml>

Letters from Readers

Chronic Pneumonia and Inhaling Hydrogen Peroxide (Jan. 3, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chronicpneumoniaandperoxide03jan11.shtml>

Lung Cancer & Hydrogen Peroxide (Nov. 4, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lungcancer04nov10.shtml>

Collodial Silver and Nebulizer (Aug. 18, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/csandnebulizer18aug09.shtml>

Hydrogen Peroxide and COPD (Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease) July 12, 2009
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/copdandhydrogenperoxide12jul09.shtml>

Hydrogen Peroxide and Room Temperature IQ, A Deadly Mix (Sep. 25, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/peroxideuse25sep08.shtml>

Taking Drops of Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide & Water (Sep 20, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/peroxidedrops19sep08.shtml>

Chlorine Dioxide (MMS), A Powerful and Inexpensive Germ Killer (June 26, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chlorinedioxide26jun08.shtml>

Gains Benefits from Taking Hydrogen Peroxide Drops Daily (Sep. 23, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/benefitsfromH2O2takendaily23sep07.shtml>

Relief from Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease & Emphysema Using Hydrogen Peroxide (April 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hydrogenperoxideandpulmonarydisease14apr07.shtml>

Hydrogen Peroxide Handles Stomach Bug & Ideas for Germ Fighters (Feb. 12, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hydrogenperoxidehelpsJo12feb07.shtml>

© Copyright 2006-2011 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |

Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wCzechRepublicFlag23h35w
Poland FlagGreece FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagJapan FlagFinland FlagSweden
FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/protocolsofsion.shtml#top>
First posted at E-Y in October 2004

The Protocols were first published at this web site in October 2004
<https://archive.is/tC8sF>

[Print version](#)

[Download pdf of this article](#)

[Audiobook of first American Publication \(1920\)](#)

[Note from Ken Adachi, Update, Sept. 17, 2014. A small booklet published in 1938 titled The Jewish World Conspiracy affirmed the authenticity of the Protocols and said:

"In the matter of the authorship, the American writer *F. Fry, following upon investigations carried out in Russia by Henry Ford, states that the Protocols are the work of the Jewish writer and leader Achad Haam (Ascher Ginsberg), and that they originated in Odessa. Certain circumstances go to show that the Protocols – perhaps following upon the lines of a concept by Achad Haam – formed the subject of a lecture in French Masonic Lodges. The bases for this supposition are the following, namely: that Freemason policy follows the lines of the Protocols, and that S.A. Nilus tells us that the copy which came into his hands in 1901 bore the following inscription: 'Signed by the Representatives of Zion of the 33rd Degree.'"

* I believe there is a typo in the name "F. Fry". I'm reasonably certain that the author meant "L. Fry", which would refer to Mrs. Leslie Fry, pen name for Paquita Louise de Shishmareff, who published an important book in 1931 titled *Waters Flowing Eastward* ~ Part 1, Part 2, Part 3, Supplements). She introduced the Protocols to Henry Ford in 1920.

It is now known that Ginsburg (Achad Haam) was not the author of the Protocols as stated in the above 1938 booklet, but rather was a zealous promoter and disseminator of its teachings among his early radicalized group called the Sons of Moses. Evidence is presented in the Introduction, seen further below, that the strategies of subversion and undermining touted in the Protocols were employed by the Elders of Zion in earlier epochs, including the time of Cromwell and the French Revolution of 1788.

The Protocols include the text of a document divided into 24 subheadings (protocols) that formed the subject of a lecture presented among the inner circle of Zion in French Masonic Lodges in the latter decades of the 19th century. Quoting from the booklet:

"The bases for this supposition are the following, namely: that Freemason policy follows the lines of the Protocols, and that S.A. Nilus tells us that the copy which came into his hands in 1901 bore the following inscription: "Signed by the Representatives of Zion of the 33rd Degree."

While the term "protocols" technically refers to the minutes of the proceedings of the Learned Elders of Zion, the document implies a blueprint or strategy to follow in order to achieve the desired goals stated within. The Protocols were a subject of discussion at the First Zionist Congress held in Basel, Switzerland (spelled Basle at the time) from August 29-31 in 1897 (the Protocols were not conceived or created at the First Zionist Congress as some have erroneously asserted). In 1884, the daughter of a Russian general living in Paris, Mademoiselle Justine Glinka, paid her assistant, Joseph Schoerst (alias Shapiro), a member of the Jewish Mizraim Masonic Lodge, the sum of 2,500 francs for a "document [which] contained extraordinary dictated writings from assorted speeches which would later be included in the final compilation of the Protocols of Zion." (Schoerst was murdered in Egypt within two months of selling his copy of the Protocols to Mademoiselle Glinka). She sent the French original, along with a Russian translation to the Tsar in St. Petersburg, but he never received it. Courtiers, obliged to Jewish interests, intercepted it and kept it from the Tsar. Undeterred, Glinka sent a copy to Alexis Sukhotin, who showed it to Philip Stepanov and Professor Sergyei A. Nilus. While Stepanov circulated private copies in 1897, Prof. Nilus published the Protocols for the first time in Russia in 1901, in a book entitled *The Great Within the Small*, and then in 1905 published it (in Russian) as *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. G. Butmi, a friend of Nilus, brought a copy to England where it was marked received by the British Museum on August 10, 1906.

The first Zionist Congress of 1897 was headed up by Theodor Herzl. Subsequent Zionist congresses were held on an almost yearly basis up to 1913 (World War I intervened from 1914-1918), and then resumed again in 1921.

The ideas and beliefs expressed in these protocols are so hideous and repugnant to the sensibilities of any normal person of good will, that the English translator, Victor E. Marsden, could only work on translating Nilus' 1905 Russian version of the Protocols (at the British Museum) for one hour per day due to his revulsion with the concepts being promoted. The demented individuals who embrace these concepts consider themselves a superior and separate category of humanity who were chosen by "God" to rule over all other men on this planet and establish a simple two tier feudal society: one with Zionist elites at the top and worker (non Jewish, "goyim") serfs below them.

Harold Wallace Rosenthal ca. mid-1970s[Note: Some Zionists have admitted that they worship Lucifer. Michael A. Hoffman presents convincing evidence in his massive tome, *Judaism Discovered* ("From Its Own Text~ A Study of the Anti-Biblical Religion of Racism, Self-Worship, Superstition and Deceit" Pub. 2008, 1103 pages), that Judaism is a self worshipping, racist, supremacist, belief construct.

A brash, 29 year old Zionist egotist, Harold W. Rosenthal (right), then administrative assistance to Jewish Senator Jacob Javits of New York, revealed in a remarkably candid 1976 paid interview with Walter White Jr (who was viciously beaten on March 13, 1978 as a consequence of publishing his explosive interview with Rosenthal) affirmed that Judaism is a Luciferian (Satanic) cult:

"Most Jews do not like to admit it, but our god is Lucifer -- so I wasn't lying -- and we are his chosen people. Lucifer is very much alive."

quoted verbatun from his interview recording in The Hidden Tyranny.

You can also download an Audiobook reading of the entire July 1976 interview with Rosenthal:

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Harold-Wallace-Rosenthal-1976-Interview-audiobook.mp3>

Rosenthal was murdered within a month of his startling admissions to Walter White Jr. in a (Mossad-staged) hyjacking attempt at the El Al terminal inside the Istanbul, Turkey airport on August 11, 1976]

Zionists and Talmudists consider non-Jews (disparagingly referred to as "Goy" or "Goyim") to be the equivalent of animals, or cattle and therefore should be afforded no more concern for the "rights" of the subhuman Goyim than one would grant to a herd of steer or sheep.

You will notice that the strategies of dominance and control expostulated here in the Protocols, secretly taught among an elite, Jewish inner circle in French Masonic lodges in the latter decades of the 19th century - such as the use of fiat paper from Zionist owned banks to replace currency backed by gold - along with the destruction of the nuclear family unit, control of the school curriculum, the destruction of Christianity (currently focused on demonizing the Catholic Church, Catholic priests, the Vatican, the Pope, and the Jesuits), and a belief in God, the end of individual freedoms of any stripe, the creation of "terrorism" to frighten the Goyim into clamoring for safety over the safeguarding of constitutional rights, etc., etc., etc. is today being followed and employed exactly as laid out by Zionist planners in the 19th century.

While Zionists and their agents are dispersed world wide, the embodiment of the snake of Zionism (the symbol used by Zionists themselves to represent their world conquest mission) resides with those who control the state of Israel. I bear no ill will toward Israelis who do not embrace Zionism, but I am mindful that the Zionists in control of that tiny nation have wielded enormous influence upon American politicians (especially the many dual citizen Israeli fifth columnists in congress), who in turn, have burdened the American taxpayer with the cost of funding the strife, oppression, and terrorism which Zionist Israel has inflicted upon so many defenseless and vulnerable people around the world. For the twisted minds who embrace these precepts, there is no lower limit to the degree of deceit, dishonesty, abuse, trickery, cruelty, or killing that the Talmud tells them that they are allowed to employ in order to achieve their goals of a One World feudal society in which merely staying alive in order to serve the Zionist masters and enjoy even one more day of life, will be the ONLY concern of the Goyim 'workers'..Ken Adachi]

Greg Felton; America is now fully controlled by Zionists says Canadian researcher

Published on Feb 24, 2014

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/protocolsofsion.shtml#top>

First posted at E-Y in October 2004

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (October 28, 2004)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/ya7d4da8>

Print version

Download pdf of this article

Translated into English by Victor E. Marsden (in 1920)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface

Introduction

Who are the Elders?

Protocol I The Basic Doctrine

Protocol II Economic Wars

Protocol III Methods of Conquest

Protocol IV Materialism Replace Religion

Protocol V Despotism and Modern Progress

Protocol VI Take-Over Technique

Protocol VII World-Wide Wars

Protocol VIII Provisional Government

Protocol IX Re-education

Protocol X Preparing for Power

Protocol XI The Totalitarian State

Protocol XII Control of the Press

Protocol XIII Distractions

Protocol XIV Assault on Religion

Protocol XV Ruthless Suppression

Protocol XVI Brainwashing

Protocol XVII Abuse of Authority

Protocol XVIII Arrest of Opponents

Protocol XIX Rulers and People
Protocol XX Financial Programme
Protocol XXI Loans and Credit
Protocol XXII Power of Gold
Protocol XXIII Instilling Obedience
Protocol XXIV Qualities of the Ruler

Preface

[source: <http://www.biblebelievers.org.au/przion1.htm>]

The author of this translation [Victor E. Marsden] of the famous Protocols was himself a victim of the [1917 Russian] Revolution. He had lived for many years in Russia and was married to a Russian lady. Among his other activities in Russia he had been for a number of years a Russian Correspondent of the MORNING POST [British press], a position which he occupied when the Revolution broke out, and his vivid descriptions of events in Russia will still be in the recollection of many of the readers of that Journal. Naturally he was singled out for the anger of the Soviet.

On the day [Aug. 31, 1918] that Captain [Francis] Cromie was murdered by Jews, Victor Marsden was arrested and thrown into the Peter-Paul Prison, expecting every day to have his name called out for execution. This, however, he escaped, and eventually he was allowed to return to England very much of a wreck in bodily health. However, he recovered under treatment and the devoted care of his wife and friends. One of the first things he undertook, as soon as he was able, was this translation of the Protocols.

Mr. Marsden was eminently well qualified for the work. His intimate acquaintance with Russia, Russian life and the Russian language on the one hand, and his mastery of a terse literary English style on the other, placed him in a position of advantage which few others could claim. The consequence is that we have in his version an eminently readable work, and though the subject-matter is somewhat formless, Mr. Marsden's literary touch reveals the thread running through the twenty-four Protocols. It may be said with truth that this work was carried out at the cost of Mr. Marsden's own life's blood.

He told the writer of this Preface that he could not stand more than an hour at a time of his work on it in the British Museum, as the diabolical spirit of the matter which he was obliged to turn into English made him positively ill.

Mr. Marsden's connection with the MORNING POST was not severed by his return to England, and he was well enough to accept the post of special correspondent of that journal in the suite of H.R.H., the Prince of Wales on his Empire tour. From this he returned with the Prince, apparently in much better health, but within a few days of his landing he was taken suddenly ill, and died after a very brief illness [on October 28, 1920].

May this work be his crowning monument! In it he has performed an immense service to

the English-speaking world, and there can be little doubt that it will take its place in the first rank of the English versions of "THE PROTOCOLS of the Meetings of the LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION."

Introduction

Of the Protocols themselves little need be said in the way of introduction. The book in which they are embodied was first published in the year 1897 by Philip Stepanov for private circulation among his intimate friends. The first time Sergyei Nilus published them was in 1901 in a book called *The Great Within the Small* and reprinted in 1905. A copy of this is in the British Museum bearing the date of its reception, August 10, 1906. All copies that were known to exist in Russia were destroyed in the Kerensky regime, and under his successors the possession of a copy by anyone in Soviet land was a crime sufficient to ensure the owner's of being shot on sight. The fact is in itself sufficient proof of the genuineness of the Protocols. The Jewish journals, of course, say that they are a forgery, leaving it to be understood that Professor Nilus, who embodied them in a work of his own, had concocted them for his own purposes.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the *New York WORLD*, February 17th, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus:

"The only statement I care to make about the PROTOCOLS is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. They fit it now."

Indeed they do!

The word "Protocol" signifies a precis gummed on to the front of a document, a draft of a document, minutes of proceedings. In this instance, "Protocol" means minutes of the proceedings of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion. These Protocols give the substance of addresses delivered to the innermost circle of the Rulers of Zion. They reveal the converted plan of action of the Jewish Nation developed through the ages and edited by the Elders themselves up to date. Parts and summaries of the plan have been published from time to time during the centuries as the secrets of the Elders have leaked out.

The claim of the Jews that the Protocols are forgeries is in itself an admission of their genuineness, for they NEVER ATTEMPT TO ANSWER THE FACTS corresponding to the THREATS which the Protocols contain, and, indeed, the correspondence between prophecy and fulfillment is too glaring to be set aside or obscured. This the Jews well know and therefore evade.

The presumption is strong that the Protocols were issued, or reissued, at the First Zionist Congress held at Basle in 1897 under the presidency of the Father of Modern Zionism, the late Theodore Herzl. There has been recently published a volume of Herzl's "Diaries," a translation of some passages which appeared in the JEWISH

CHRONICLE of July 14, 1922.

Herzl gives an account of his first visit to England in 1895, and his conversation with Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew brought up as a Christian, an officer in the English Army, and at heart a Jew Nationalist all the time. Goldsmid suggested to Herzl that the best way of expropriating the English aristocracy, and so destroying their power to protect the people of England against Jew domination, was to put excessive taxes on the land. Herzl thought this an excellent idea, and it is now to be found definitely embodied in Protocol VI!

The above extract from Herzl's DIARY is an extremely significant bit of evidence bearing on the existence of the Jew World Plot and authenticity of the Protocols, but any reader of intelligence will be able from his own knowledge of recent history and from his own experience to confirm the genuineness of every line of them, and it is in the light of this LIVING comment that all readers are invited to study Mr. Marsden's translation of this terribly inhuman document. And here is another very significant circumstance.

The present successor of Herzl, as leader of the Zionist movement, Dr. Chaim Weizmann, quoted one of these sayings at the send-off banquet given to Chief Rabbi Hertz on October 6, 1920. The Chief Rabbi was on the point of leaving for HIS Empire tour of H.R.H., the Prince of Wales. And this is the "saying" of the Sages which Dr. Weizmann quoted: "A beneficent protection which God has instituted in the life of the Jew is that He has dispersed him all over the world." (JEWISH GUARDIAN, Oct. 8, 1920.) Now compare this with the last clause of but one of Protocol XI. "God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and from this, which appears to all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world."

The remarkable correspondence between these passages proves several things. It proves that the Learned Elders exist. It proves that Dr. Weizmann knows all about them. It proves that the desire for a "National Home" in Palestine is only camouflage and an infinitesimal part of the Jew's real object. It proves that the Jews of the world have no intention of settling in Palestine or any separate country, and that their annual prayer that they may all meet "Next Year in Jerusalem" is merely a piece of their characteristic make-believe. It also demonstrates that the Jews are now a world menace, and that the Aryan races will have to domicile them permanently out of Europe..

Who Are the Elders?

This is a secret which has not been revealed. They are the Hidden hand. They are not the "Board of Deputies" (the Jewish Parliament in England) or the "Universal Israelite Alliance" which sits in Paris. But the late Walter Rathenau of the Allgemeiner Electricitaets Gesellschaft has thrown a little light on the subject and doubtless he was in possession of their names, being, in all likelihood, one of the chief leaders himself. Writing in the WIENER FREIE PRESSE, December 24, 1912, he said: "Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and

they elect their successors from their entourage."

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution of 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, and who was a "damped," or baptized Jew, published his novel, CONINGSBY, in which occurs this ominous passage: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." And he went on to show that these personages were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret Protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments. This revelation entails on all white peoples the grave responsibility of examining and revising AU FOND [fundamentally] their attitude towards the Race and Nation which boasts of its survival over all Empires.

Notes I. - "Agentur" and "The Political." There are two words in this translation which are unusual, the word "AGENTUR" and "political" used as a substantive, AGENTUR appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the Elders, whether members of the tribe or their Gentile tools. By "the Political" Mr. Marsden means, not exactly the "body politic" but the entire machinery of politics.

Zionist Snake Encircles Earth from 1915 Jewish New Year card
Notes II - The Symbolic Snake of Judaism. Protocol III opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the Protocols, Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol: "According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people - the administration was always kept secret, EVEN FROM THE JEWISH NATION ITSELF. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. By Alain Roth, 1915
Jewish New Year Postcard

Leviathan, from Jewish New Year Postcard

Leviathan Orobos Revealed in Isaiah 27
It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe and has encircled it - and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavor to

subdue the other countries by an ECONOMICAL CONQUEST.

Zionist Orobos Snake and Illuminati Lamp The return of the head of the Snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereign of Europe has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralization and a moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc.. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations.

Fox-TV Ad for Millenium seires

Fox TV ad for MilleniumA map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows:
- Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where, about the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C.. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V, in A.D. 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881. [This "Snake" is now being drawn through the Americas and in the United States of America, it is been partially identified as the "Council on Foreign Relations" (C.F.R.) and the "Tri-Lateral Commission"].

All these States which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken, Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions, England and Germany are spared, but only till the conquest of Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present [i.e., 1905] all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieft and Odessa. It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centuries of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake's course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the "Young Turk" - i.e., Jewish - Revolution in Turkey). den.

Notes III. - The term "Goyim," meaning Gentile or non-Jews, is used throughout the Protocols and is retained by Mr. Marsden.

Top of Protocols

PROTOCOLS OF THE MEETINGS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

Protocol I

1.Putting aside fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.

2. What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the GOYIM [i.e., non- Jews].

3. It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorisation, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.

4. What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?

5. In the beginnings of the structure of society, they were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words - to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

6. Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier if the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, SO-CALLED LIBERALISM, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

GOLD

7. In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realization because no one knows how to use it with moderation. It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.

8. Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes - in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost: IT IS IN OUR POWER. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not - it goes to the bottom.

9. Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral, I

would put the following questions: If every State has two foes and if in regard to the external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and art of conflict, as for example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans of attack and defense, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonweal, be called immoral and not permissible?

10. Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favor with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masses, being guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, traditions and sentimental theorems, fall a prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument. Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, puts forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

11. The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by the moral is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the GOYIM, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

MIGHT IS RIGHT

12. Our right lies in force. The word "right" is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than: Give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.

13. Where does right begin? Where does it end?

14. In any State in which there is a bad organization of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of liberalism, I find a new right - to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their liberalism.

15. Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.

16. Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to naught by liberalism. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.

17. Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labor of many centuries brought to naught.

18. In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.

19. Only one trained from childhood for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.

20. A people left to itself, i.e., to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honors and the disorders arising therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgment, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interest? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable; for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.

WE ARE DESPOTS

21. It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole properly among the several parts of the machinery of the State: from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whosoever that person may be. The mob is savage, and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

22. Behold the alcoholic animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The peoples of the GOYIM are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents - by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and

others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the GOYIM. In the number of these last I count also the so-called "society ladies," voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.

23. Our countersign is - Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.

24. Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength in the State: not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep to the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are too merciless for all disobedience to cease.

WE SHALL END LIBERTY

25. Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses of the people the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," words many times repeated since these days by stupid poll-parrots who, from all sides around, flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. The would-be wise men of the GOYIM, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractedness; did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom: that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established subordination to her laws: never stopped to think that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, though he be a fool, can yet rule, whereas the non-adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the political - to all those things the GOYIM paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested: the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none could betray it to the governed. As time went on, the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause.

26. In all corners of the earth the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all the time these words were canker-worms at work boring into the well-being of the GOYIM, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the GOYA States. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph: it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card - the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence of the aristocracy of the GOYIM, that class which was the only defense peoples and countries had against us. On the ruins of the eternal and genealogical aristocracy of the GOYIM we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

27. Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men, whom we wanted, we have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and each one of these human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

28. The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

29. It is this possibility of replacing the representatives of the people which has placed at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

Top of Protocols

Protocol II

1. It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains: war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international AGENTUR; which possesses millions of eyes ever on the watch and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves.

2. The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early

childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes. The GOYIM are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them - let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories of all they have enjoyed. For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the GOYIM will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our AGENTUR specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

DESTRUCTIVE EDUCATION

3. Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the GOYIM.

4. It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

5. In the hands of the States of to-day there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing our requirements supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and to create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation. But the GOYIM States have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have got the GOLD in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of the oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God a thousand GOYIM.

Top of Protocols

Protocol III

1. To-day I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small

space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring closes, all the States of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice.

2. The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The GOYIM are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots - the kings on their thrones - are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. This power they owe to the terror which has been breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

3. In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every ambition. Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a lot of confused issues contend A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal

4. Babblers, inexhaustible, have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials. Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.

POVERTY OUR WEAPON

5. All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever. They were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves. These could be settled with, but from want they will never get away. We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. All these so-called "Peoples Rights" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realized in practical life. What is it to the proletariat laborer, bowed double over his heavy toil, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favor of what we dictate, in favor of the men we place in power, the servants of our AGENTUR ... Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day gives him no present use of them, but the other hand robs him of all

guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.

WE SUPPORT COMMUNISM

6. The people, under our guidance, have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defense and foster- mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.

7. We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces - Socialists, Anarchists, Communists - to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our SOCIAL MASONRY. The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labor of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy, and strong. We are interested in just the opposite - in the diminution, the KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.

8. By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

9. WHEN THE HOUR STRIKES FOR OUR SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD TO BE CROWNED IT IS THESE SAME HANDS WHICH WILL SWEEP AWAY EVERYTHING THAT MIGHT BE A HINDRANCE THERETO.

10. The GOYIM have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this, that IT IS ESSENTIAL TO TEACH IN NATIONAL SCHOOLS ONE SIMPLE, TRUE PIECE OF KNOWLEDGE, THE BASIS OF ALL KNOWLEDGE - THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE STRUCTURE OF HUMAN LIFE, OF SOCIAL EXISTENCE, WHICH REQUIRES DIVISION OF LABOR, AND, CONSEQUENTLY, THE DIVISION OF MEN INTO CLASSES AND CONDITIONS. It is essential for all to know that OWING TO DIFFERENCE IN THE OBJECTS OF HUMAN ACTIVITY THERE CANNOT BE ANY EQUALITY, that he, who by any act of his compromises a whole class, cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honor. The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the GOYIM, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this

knowledge, the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development of the people, blindly believing things in print - cherishes - thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance - a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

JEWS WILL BE SAFE

11. THIS HATRED WILL BE STILL FURTHER MAGNIFIED BY THE EFFECTS of an ECONOMIC CRISES, which will stop dealing on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, A UNIVERSAL ECONOMIC CRISES WHEREBY WE SHALL THROW UPON THE STREETS WHOLE MOBS OF WORKERS SIMULTANEOUSLY IN ALL THE COUNTRIES OF EUROPE. These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.

12. "OURS" THEY WILL NOT TOUCH, BECAUSE THE MOMENT OF ATTACK WILL BE KNOWN TO US AND WE SHALL TAKE MEASURES TO PROTECT OUR OWN.

13. We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the GOYIM to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will know how, by wise severities, to pacificate all unrest, to cauterize liberalism out of all institutions.

14. When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it, in the same name of freedom it has imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but, naturally like every other blind man, it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks. IT HAS RUSHED TO FIND A GUIDE, IT HAS NEVER HAD THE SENSE TO RETURN TO THE FORMER STATE and it has laid down its plenipotentiary powers at OUR feet. Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of "Great": the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.

15 Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favor of that KING-DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION, WHOM WE ARE PREPARING FOR THE WORLD.

16. At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the GOYIM peoples, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism - it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier- dictators of the present day, the GOYIM peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least

of them they would have beheaded twenty kings.

17. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?

18. It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose - to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.

19. And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things, the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.

20. The word "freedom" brings out the communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority even against God and the laws of nature. For this reason we, when we come into our kingdom, shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.

21. These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such time can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue to struggle

Top of Protocols

Protocol IV

1. Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left: the second is demagoguery from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism - not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organization or other, whose acts are the more unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not injuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expanding its resources on the rewarding of long services.

2. Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. GENTILE masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.

WE SHALL DESTROY GOD

3. But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason why IT IS INDISPENSABLE FOR US TO UNDERMINE ALL FAITH, TO TEAR OUT OF THE MIND OF THE "GOYIM" THE VERY PRINCIPLE OF GOD-HEAD AND THE SPIRIT, AND TO PUT IN ITS PLACE ARITHMETICAL CALCULATIONS AND MATERIAL NEEDS.

4. In order to give the GOYIM no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the race for it will not take note of their common foe. But again, in order that freedom may once for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the GOYIM, we must put industry on a speculative basis: the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by industry will slip through the hands and pass into speculation, that is, to our classes.

5. The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanted, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the GOYIM will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the GOYIM.

Top of Protocols

Protocol V

1. What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns: where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles: where the feelings towards faith and country are obligated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been

permitted by the GOYIM, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any GOYIM who oppose us by deed or word.

2. We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.

3. In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings: but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.

MASSES LED BY LIES

4. Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbitage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all which the GOYIM understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

5. FOR A TIME PERHAPS WE MIGHT BE SUCCESSFULLY DEALT WITH BY A COALITION OF THE "GOYIM" OF ALL THE WORLD: but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the GOYIM, religious and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We are too strong - there is no evading our power. THE NATIONS CANNOT COME TO EVEN AN INCONSIDERABLE PRIVATE AGREEMENT WITHOUT OUR SECRETLY HAVING A HAND IN IT.

6. PER ME REGES REGNANT. "It is through me that Kings reign." And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so, a newcomer is no match for the old-

established settler: the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never seen. Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too late. All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is - Gold. The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.

MONOPOLY CAPITAL

7. Capital, if it is to co-operate untrammelled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry and trade: this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war: more important to use for our advantage the passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire: more important to eradicate them. THE PRINCIPLE OBJECT OF OUR DIRECTORATE CONSISTS IN THIS: TO DEBILITATE THE PUBLIC MIND BY CRITICISM; TO LEAD IT AWAY FROM SERIOUS REFLECTIONS CALCULATED TO AROUSE RESISTANCE; TO DISTRACT THE FORCES OF THE MIND TOWARDS A SHAM FIGHT OF EMPTY ELOQUENCE.

8. In all ages the people of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted words for deeds, for THEY ARE CONTENT WITH A SHOW and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance. Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.

9. We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a VOICE IN ORATORS WHO WILL SPEAK SO MUCH THAT THEY WILL EXHAUST THE PATIENCE OF THEIR HEARERS AND PRODUCE AN ABHORRENCE OF ORATORY.

10. IN ORDER TO PUT PUBLIC OPINION INTO OUR HANDS WE MUST BRING IT INTO A STATE OF BEWILDERMENT BY GIVING EXPRESSION FROM ALL SIDES TO SO MANY CONTRADICTORY OPINIONS AND FOR SUCH LENGTH OF TIME AS WILL SUFFICE TO MAKE THE "GOYIM" LOSE THEIR HEADS IN THE LABYRINTH AND COME TO SEE THAT THE BEST THING IS TO HAVE NO OPINION OF ANY KIND IN MATTERS POLITICAL, which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.

11. The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. THERE IS NOTHING

MORE DANGEROUS THAN PERSONAL INITIATIVE: if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the GOYIM communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of actions saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another. From this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. BY ALL THESE MEANS WE SHALL SO WEAR DOWN THE "GOYIM" THAT THEY WILL BE COMPELLED TO OFFER US INTERNATIONAL POWER OF A NATURE THAT BY ITS POSITION WILL ENABLE US WITHOUT ANY VIOLENCE GRADUALLY TO ABSORB ALL THE STATE FORCES OF THE WORLD AND TO FORM A SUPER-GOVERNMENT.

In place of the rulers of to-day we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organization will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.

Top of Protocols

Protocol VI

1. We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even, large fortunes of the GOYIM will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash ...
2. You gentlemen here present who are economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination! ...
3. In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.
4. The aristocracy of the GOYIM as a political force, is dead - We need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading lands with debts. These measures will check land- holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission.
5. The aristocrats of the GOYIM, being hereditarily incapable of contenting themselves with little, will rapidly burn up and fizzle out.

WE SHALL ENSLAVE GENTILES

6. At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry, but, first and

foremost, speculation, the part played by which is to provide a counterpoise to industry: the absence of speculative industry will multiply capital in private hands and will serve to restore agriculture by freeing the land from indebtedness to the land banks. What we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world, and thereby throw all the GOYIM into the ranks of the proletariat. Then the GOYIM will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist.

7. To complete the ruin of the industry of the GOYIM we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among the GOYIM, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything. WE SHALL RAISE THE RATE OF WAGES WHICH, HOWEVER, WILL NOT BRING ANY ADVANTAGE TO THE WORKERS, FOR, AT THE SAME TIME, WE SHALL PRODUCE A RISE IN PRICES OF THE FIRST NECESSARIES OF LIFE, ALLEGING THAT IT ARISES FROM THE DECLINE OF AGRICULTURE AND CATTLE-BREEDING: WE SHALL FURTHER UNDERMINE ARTFULLY AND DEEPLY SOURCES OF PRODUCTION, BY ACCUSTOMING THE WORKERS TO ANARCHY AND TO DRUNKENNESS AND SIDE BY SIDE THEREWITH TAKING ALL MEASURE TO EXTIRPATE FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH ALL THE EDUCATED FORCES OF THE "GOYIM."

8. IN ORDER THAT THE TRUE MEANING OF THINGS MAY NOT STRIKE THE "GOYIM" BEFORE THE PROPER TIME WE SHALL MASK IT UNDER AN ALLEGED ARDENT DESIRE TO SERVE THE WORKING CLASSES AND THE GREAT PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY ABOUT WHICH OUR ECONOMIC THEORIES ARE CARRYING ON AN ENERGETIC PROPAGANDA

Top of Protocols

Protocol VII

1. The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces - are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.

2. Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place we keep in check all countries, for they will know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during negotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the "official language," we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and

complacency. In this way the peoples and governments of the GOYIM, whom we have taught to look only at the outside whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviours of the human race.

UNIVERSAL WAR

3. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.

4. The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings: the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.

5. We must compel the governments of the GOYIM to take action in the direction favored by our widely conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly promoted by us through the means of that so-called "Great Power" - THE PRESS, WHICH, WITH A FEW EXCEPTIONS THAT MAY BE DISREGARDED, IS ALREADY ENTIRELY IN OUR HANDS.

In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan.

Top of Protocols

Protocol VIII

1. We must arm ourselves with all the weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have to pronounce judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form. Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilization among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training IN OUR SPECIAL SCHOOLS. These persons will have consonance of all the secrets of the social structure, they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are the cast of mind of the GOYIM, their tendencies, short-comings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak,

will be taken not from among the GOYIM, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider what it is needed for. The administrators of the GOYIM sign papers without reading them, and they serve either for mercenary reasons or from ambition.

2. We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the Jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and - THE MAIN THING - MILLIONAIRES, BECAUSE IN SUBSTANCE EVERYTHING WILL BE SETTLED BY THE QUESTION OF FIGURES.

3. For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our State to our brother-Jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear - this in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp.

Top of Protocols

Protocol IX

1. In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been re-educated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us.

2. The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our masonic watchword, namely, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into "The right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood." That is how we shall put it, - and so we shall catch the bull by the horns ... DE FACTO we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although DE JURE there still remain a good many of them. Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only PRO FORMA at our discretion and by our direction, for THEIR ANTI-SEMITISM IS INDISPENSABLE TO US FOR THE MANAGEMENT OF OUR LESSER BRETHREN. I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.

JEWISH SUPER-STATE

3. For us there are not checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word - Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear

conscience that at the proper time we, the law-givers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader. We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. AND THE WEAPONS IN OUR HANDS ARE LIMITLESS AMBITIONS, BURNING GREEDINESS, MERCILESS VENGEANCE, HATREDS AND MALICE.

4. IT IS FROM US THAT THE ALL-ENGULFING TERROR PROCEEDS. WE HAVE IN OUR SERVICE PERSONS OF ALL OPINIONS, OF ALL DOCTRINES, RESTORING MONARCHISTS, DEMAGOGUES, SOCIALISTS, COMMUNISTS, AND UTOPIAN DREAMERS OF EVERY KIND. We have harnessed them all to the task: EACH ONE OF THEM ON HIS OWN ACCOUNT IS BORING AWAY AT THE LAST REMNANTS OF AUTHORITY, IS STRIVING TO OVERTHROW ALL ESTABLISHED FORM OF ORDER. By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace: BUT WE WILL NOT GIVE THEM PEACE UNTIL THEY OPENLY ACKNOWLEDGE OUR INTERNATIONAL SUPER-GOVERNMENT, AND WITH SUBMISSIVENESS.

5. The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of Socialism by way of an international agreement. DIVISION INTO FRACTIONAL PARTIES HAS GIVEN THEM INTO OUR HANDS, FOR, IN ORDER TO CARRY ON A CONTESTED STRUGGLE ONE MUST HAVE MONEY, AND THE MONEY IS ALL IN OUR HANDS.

6. We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "clear-sighted" force of the GOY kings on their thrones and the "blind" force of the GOY mobs, but we have taken all the needful measure against any such possibility: between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.

7. In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people personally on the market, places, and we shall instruct them on questings of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.

8. Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.

9. In order to annihilate the institutions of the GOYIM before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanism. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order; we have replaced

them by the chaotic license of liberalism. We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into liberty of the person, BUT PRINCIPALLY INTO EDUCATION AND TRAINING AS BEING THE CORNERSTONES OF A FREE EXISTENCE.

CHRISTIAN YOUTH DESTROYED

10. WE HAVE FOOLED, BEMUSED AND CORRUPTED THE YOUTH OF THE "GOYIM" BY REARING THEM IN PRINCIPLES AND THEORIES WHICH ARE KNOWN TO US TO BE FALSE ALTHOUGH IT IS THAT THEY HAVE BEEN INCULCATED.

11. Above the existing laws without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictions of interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression in the fact that the INTERPRETATIONS MASKED THE LAW: afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments owing to the impossibility of making anything out of the tangled web of legislation.

12. This is the origin of the theory of course of arbitration.

13. You may say that the GOYIM will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes; but in the West we have against this a maneuver of such appalling terror that the very stoutest hearts quail - the undergrounds, metropolitans, those subterranean corridors which, before the time comes, will be driven under all the capitals and from whence those capitals will be blown into the air with all their organizations and archives.

Top of Protocols

Protocol X

1. To-day I begin with a repetition of what I said before, and I BEG YOU TO BEAR IN MIND THAT GOVERNMENTS AND PEOPLE ARE CONTENT IN THE POLITICAL WITH OUTSIDE APPEARANCES. And how, indeed, are the GOYIM to perceive the underlying meaning of things when their representatives give the best of their energies to enjoying themselves? For our policy it is of the greatest importance to take cognizance of this detail; it will be of assistance to us when we come to consider the division of authority of property, of the dwelling, of taxation (the idea of concealed taxes), of the reflex force of the laws. All these questions are such as ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. In cases where it is indispensable to touch upon them they must not be categorically named, it must merely be declared without detailed exposition that the principles of contemporary law are acknowledged by us. The reason of keeping silence in this respect is that by not naming a principle we leave ourselves freedom of action, to drop this or that out of it without attracting notice; if they were all categorically named they would all appear to have been already given.

2. The mob cherishes a special affection and respect for the geniuses of political power and accepts all their deeds of violence with the admiring response: "rascally, well, yes, it is rascally, but it's clever! ... a trick, if you like, but how craftily played, how magnificently done, what impudent audacity!" ...

OUR GOAL - WORLD POWER

3. We count upon attracting all nations to the task of erecting the new fundamental structure, the project for which has been drawn up by us. This is why, before everything, it is indispensable for us to arm ourselves and to store up in ourselves that absolutely reckless audacity and irresistible might of the spirit which in the person of our active workers will break down all hindrances on our way.

4. WHEN WE HAVE ACCOMPLISHED OUR COUP D'ETAT WE SHALL SAY THEN TO THE VARIOUS PEOPLES: "EVERYTHING HAS GONE TERRIBLY BADLY, ALL HAVE BEEN WORN OUT WITH SUFFERING. WE ARE DESTROYING THE CAUSES OF YOUR TORMENT - NATIONALITIES, FRONTIERS, DIFFERENCES OF COINAGES. YOU ARE AT LIBERTY, OF COURSE, TO PRONOUNCE SENTENCE UPON US, BUT CAN IT POSSIBLY BE A JUST ONE IF IT IS CONFIRMED BY YOU BEFORE YOU MAKE ANY TRIAL OF WHAT WE ARE OFFERING YOU." ... THEN WILL THE MOB EXALT US AND BEAR US UP IN THEIR HANDS IN A UNANIMOUS TRIUMPH OF HOPES AND EXPECTATIONS. VOTING, WHICH WE HAVE MADE THE INSTRUMENT WHICH WILL SET US ON THE THRONE OF THE WORLD BY TEACHING EVEN THE VERY SMALLEST UNITS OF MEMBERS OF THE HUMAN RACE TO VOTE BY MEANS OF MEETINGS AND AGREEMENTS BY GROUPS, WILL THEN HAVE SERVED ITS PURPOSES AND WILL PLAY ITS PART THEN FOR THE LAST TIME BY A UNANIMITY OF DESIRE TO MAKE CLOSE ACQUAINTANCE WITH US BEFORE CONDEMNING US.

5. TO SECURE THIS WE MUST HAVE EVERYBODY VOTE WITHOUT DISTINCTION OF CLASSES AND QUALIFICATIONS, in order to establish an absolute majority, which cannot be got from the educated propertied classes. In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the GOYIM the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off, for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing; it is accustomed to listen to us only who pay it for obedience and attention. In this way we shall create a blind, mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of our agents set at its head by us as leaders of the mob. The people will submit to this regime because it will know that upon these leaders will depend its earnings, gratifications and the receipt of all kinds of benefits.

6. A scheme of government should come ready made from one brain, because it will never be clinched firmly if it is allowed to be split into fractional parts in the minds of many. It is allowable, therefore, for us to have cognizance of the scheme of action but not to discuss it lest we disturb its artfulness, the interdependence of its component

parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of each clause. To discuss and make alterations in a labor of this kind by means of numerous votings is to impress upon it the stamp of all ratiocinations and misunderstandings which have failed to penetrate the depth and nexus of its plotting. We want our schemes to be forcible and suitably concocted. Therefore WE OUGHT NOT TO FLING THE WORK OF GENIUS OF OUR GUIDE to the fangs of the mob or even of a select company.

7. These schemes will not turn existing institutions upside down just yet. They will only effect changes in their economy and consequently in the whole combined movement of their progress, which will thus be directed along the paths laid down in our schemes.

POISON OF LIBERALISM

8. Under various names there exists in all countries approximately one and the same thing. Representation, Ministry, Senate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Corps. I need not explain to you the mechanism of the relation of these institutions to one another, because you are aware of all that; only take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions corresponds to some important function of the State, and I would beg you to remark that the word "important" I apply not to the institution but to the function, consequently it is not the institutions which are important but their functions. These institutions have divided up among themselves all the functions of government - administrative, legislative, executive, wherefore they have come to operate as do the organs in the human body. If we injure one part in the machinery of State, the State falls sick, like a human body, and ... will die.

9. When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness - blood poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death agony.

10. Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the GOYIM, namely, Despotism; and A CONSTITUTION, AS YOU WELL KNOW, IS NOTHING ELSE BUT A SCHOOL OF DISCORDS, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims - in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. THE TRIBUNE OF THE "TALKERICS" HAS, NO LESS EFFECTIVELY THAN THE PRESS, CONDEMNED THE RULERS TO INACTIVITY AND IMPOTENCE, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed they have been in many countries deposed. THEN IT WAS THAT THE ERA OF REPUBLICS BECAME POSSIBLE OF REALIZATION; AND THEN IT WAS THAT WE REPLACED THE RULER BY A CARICATURE OF A GOVERNMENT - BY A PRESIDENT, TAKEN FROM THE MOB, FROM THE MIDST OF OUR PUPPET CREATURES, OR SLAVES. This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the GOY people, I should rather say, under the GOY peoples.

WE NAME PRESIDENTS

11. In the near future we shall establish the responsibility of presidents.

12. By that time we shall be in a position to disregard forms in carrying through matters for which our impersonal puppet will be responsible. What do we care if the ranks of those striving for power should be thinned, if there should arise a deadlock from the impossibility of finding presidents, a deadlock which will finally disorganize the country? ...

13. In order that our scheme may produce this result we shall arrange elections in favor of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered stain, some "Panama" or other - then they will be trustworthy agents for the accomplishment of our plans out of fear of revelations and from the natural desire of everyone who has attained power, namely, the retention of the privileges, advantages and honor connected with the office of president. The chamber of deputies will provide cover for, will protect, will elect presidents, but we shall take from it the right to propose new, or make changes in existing laws, for this right will be given by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands. Naturally, the authority of the presidents will then become a target for every possible form of attack, but we shall provide him with a means of self-defense in the right of an appeal to the people, for the decision of the people over the heads of their representatives, that is to say, an appeal to that some blind slave of ours - the majority of the mob. Independently of this we shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war. We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal, in case of need for the defense of the new republican constitution, the right to defend which will belong to him as the responsible representative of this constitution.

14. It is easy to understand them in these conditions the key of the shrine will lie in our hands, and no one outside ourselves will any longer direct the force of legislation.

15. Besides this we shall, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, take from the Chamber the right of interpolation on government measures, on the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and, further, we shall by the new constitution reduce the number of representatives to a minimum, thereby proportionately reducing political passions and the passion for politics. If, however, they should, which is hardly to be expected, burst into flame, even in this minimum, we shall nullify them by a stirring appeal and a reference to the majority of the whole people ... Upon the president will depend the appointment of presidents and vice-presidents of the Chamber and the Senate. Instead of constant sessions of Parliaments we shall reduce their sittings to a few months. Moreover, the president, as chief of the executive power, will have the right to summon and dissolve Parliament, and, in the latter case, to prolong the time for the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these acts which in substance are illegal, should not, prematurely for our plans, upon the responsibility established by use of the president, WE SHALL INSTIGATE MINISTERS AND OTHER OFFICIALS OF THE HIGHER ADMINISTRATION ABOUT THE

PRESIDENT TO EVADE HIS DISPOSITIONS BY TAKING MEASURES OF THEIR OWN, for doing which they will be made the scapegoats in his place ... This part we especially recommend to be given to be played by the Senate, the Council of State, or the Council of Ministers, but not to an individual official.

16. The president will, at our discretion, interpret the sense of such of the existing laws as admit of various interpretation; he will further annul them when we indicate to him the necessity to do so, besides this, he will have the right to propose temporary laws, and even new departures in the government constitutional working, the pretext both for the one and the other being the requirements for the supreme welfare of the State.

WE SHALL DESTROY

17. By such measure we shall obtain the power of destroying little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition to an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is come to turn every form of government into OUR DESPOTISM.

18. The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence - a matter which we shall arrange for - of their rulers, will clamor: "Away with them and give us one king over all the earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of disorders - frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts - who will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives."

19. But you yourselves perfectly well know that TO PRODUCE THE POSSIBILITY OF THE EXPRESSION OF SUCH WISHES BY ALL THE NATIONS IT IS INDISPENSABLE TO TROUBLE IN ALL COUNTRIES THE PEOPLE'S RELATIONS WITH THEIR GOVERNMENTS SO AS TO UTTERLY EXHAUST HUMANITY WITH DISSENSION, HATRED, STRUGGLE, ENVY AND EVEN BY THE USE OF TORTURE, BY STARVATION, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES, BY WANT, SO THAT THE "GOYIM" SEE NO OTHER ISSUE THAN TO TAKE REFUGE IN OUR COMPLETE SOVEREIGNTY IN MONEY AND IN ALL ELSE.

20. But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.

Top of Protocols

Protocol XI

1. The State Council has been, as it were, the emphatic expression of the authority of the ruler: it will be, as the "show" part of the Legislative Corps, what may be called the

editorial committee of the laws and decrees of the ruler.

2. This, then, is the program of the new constitution. We shall make Law, Right and Justice (1) in the guise of proposals to the Legislative Corps, (2) by decrees of the president under the guise of general regulations, of orders of the Senate and of resolutions of the State Council in the guise of ministerial orders, (3) and in case a suitable occasion should arise - in the form of a revolution in the State.

3. Having established approximately the MODUS AGENDI we will occupy ourselves with details of those combinations by which we have still to complete the revolution in the course of the machinery of State in the direction already indicated. By these combinations I mean the freedom of the Press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many another that must disappear for ever from the memory of man, or undergo a radical alteration the day after the promulgation of the new constitution. It is only at the moment that we shall be able at once to announce all our orders, for, afterwards, every noticeable alteration will be dangerous, for the following reasons: if this alteration be brought in with harsh severity and in a sense of severity and limitations, it may lead to a feeling of despair caused by fear of new alterations in the same direction; if, on the other hand, it be brought in a sense of further indulgences it will be said that we have recognized our own wrong-doing and this will destroy the prestige of the infallibility of our authority, or else it will be said that we have become alarmed and are compelled to show a yielding disposition, for which we shall get no thanks because it will be supposed to be compulsory ... Both the one and the other are injurious to the prestige of the new constitution. What we want is that from the first moment of its promulgation, while the peoples of the world are still stunned by the accomplished fact of the revolution, still in a condition of terror and uncertainty, they should recognize once for all that we are so strong, so inexpugnable, so super-abundantly filled with power, that in no case shall we take any account of them, and so far from paying any attention to their opinions or wishes, we are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expression or manifestation thereof at every moment and in every place, that we have seized at once everything we wanted and shall in no case divide our power with them ... Then in fear and trembling they will close their eyes to everything, and be content to await what will be the end of it all.

WE ARE WOLVES

4. The GOYIM are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock?

5. There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties

6. It is not worth to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties

7. For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the GOY without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of SECRET MASONRY WHICH IS NOT KNOWN TO, AND AIMS WHICH ARE NOT EVEN SO MUCH AS SUSPECTED BY, THESE "GOY" CATTLE, ATTRACTED BY US INTO THE "SHOW" ARMY OF MASONIC LODGES IN ORDER TO THROW DUST IN THE EYES OF THEIR FELLOWS.

8. God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.

9. There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.

Top of Protocols

Protocol XII

1. The word "freedom," which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows -

2. Freedom is the right to do what which the law allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid program.

3. We shall deal with the press in the following way: what is the part played by the press to-day? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books? The produce of publicity, which nowadays is a source of heavy expense owing to the necessity of censoring it, will be turned by us into a very lucrative source of income to our State: we shall law on it a special stamp tax and require deposits of caution-money before permitting the establishment of any organ of the press or of printing offices; these will then have to guarantee our government against any kind of attack on the part of the press. For any attempt to attack us, if such still be possible, we shall inflict fines without mercy. Such measures as stamp tax, deposit of caution-money and fines secured by these deposits, will bring in a huge income to the government. It is true that party organs might not spare money for the sake of publicity, but these we shall shut up at the second attack

upon us. No one shall with impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. I BEG YOU TO NOTE THAT AMONG THOSE MAKING ATTACKS UPON US WILL ALSO BE ORGANS ESTABLISHED BY US, BUT THEY WILL ATTACK EXCLUSIVELY POINTS THAT WE HAVE PRE-DETERMINED TO ALTER.

WE CONTROL THE PRESS

4. NOT A SINGLE ANNOUNCEMENT WILL REACH THE PUBLIC WITHOUT OUR CONTROL. Even now this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.

5. If already now we have contrived to possess ourselves of the minds of the GOY communities to such an extent the they all come near looking upon the events of the world through the colored glasses of those spectacles we are setting astride their noses; if already now there is not a single State where there exist for us any barriers to admittance into what GOY stupidity calls State secrets: what will our positions be then, when we shall be acknowledged supreme lords of the world in the person of our king of all the world

6. Let us turn again to the FUTURE OF THE PRINTING PRESS. Every one desirous of being a publisher, librarian, or printer, will be obliged to provide himself with the diploma instituted therefore, which, in case of any fault, will be immediately impounded. With such measures THE INSTRUMENT OF THOUGHT WILL BECOME AN EDUCATIVE MEANS ON THE HANDS OF OUR GOVERNMENT, WHICH WILL NO LONGER ALLOW THE MASS OF THE NATION TO BE LED ASTRAY IN BY-WAYS AND FANTASIES ABOUT THE BLESSINGS OF PROGRESS. Is there any one of us who does not know that these phantom blessings are the direct roads to foolish imaginings which give birth to anarchical relations of men among themselves and towards authority, because progress, or rather the idea of progress, has introduced the conception of every kind of emancipation, but has failed to establish its limits All the so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in fact, at any rate in thought. Every one of them in hunting after phantoms of freedom, and falling exclusively into license, that is, into the anarchy of protest for the sake of protest

FREE PRESS DESTROYED

7. We turn to the periodical press. We shall impose on it, as on all printed matter, stamp taxes per sheet and deposits of caution- money, and books of less than 30 sheets will pay double. We shall reckon them as pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst form of printed poison, and, on the other, in order that this measure may force writers into such lengthy productions that they will be

little read, especially as they will be costly. At the same time what we shall publish ourselves to influence mental development in the direction laid down for our profit will be cheap and will be read voraciously. The tax will bring vapid literary ambitions within bounds and the liability to penalties will make literary men dependent upon us. And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions in print the publisher or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission to do so. Thus we shall know beforehand of all tricks preparing against us and shall nullify them by getting ahead with explanations on the subject treated of.

8. Literature and journalism are two of the most important educative forces, and therefore our government will become proprietor of the majority of the journals. This will neutralize the injurious influence of the privately-owned press and will put us in possession of a tremendous influence upon the public mind If we give permits for ten journals, we shall ourselves found thirty, and so on in the same proportion. This, however, must in no wise be suspected by the public. For which reason all journals published by us will be of the most opposite, in appearance, tendencies and opinions, thereby creating confidence in us and bringing over to us quite unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be rendered harmless.

9. In the front rank will stand organs of an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.

10. In the second rank will be the semi-official organs, whose part it will be to attack the tepid and indifferent.

11. In the third rank we shall set up our own, to all appearance, off position, which, in at least one of its organs, will present what looks like the very antipodes to us. Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.

12. All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions - aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical - for so long, of course, as the constitution exists Like the Indian idol "Vishnu" they will have a hundred hands, and every one of them will have a finger on any one of the public opinions as required. When a pulse quickens these hands will lead opinion in the direction of our aims, for an excited patient loses all power of judgment and easily yields to suggestion. Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following the organ of their party they will, in fact, follow the flag which we hang out for them.

13. In order to direct our newspaper militia in this sense we must take special and minute care in organizing this matter. Under the title of central department of the press we shall institute literary gatherings at which our agents will without attracting attention issue the orders and watchwords of the day. By discussing and controverting, but always

superficially, without touching the essence of the matter, our organs will carry on a sham fight fusillade with the official newspapers solely for the purpose of giving occasion for us to express ourselves more fully than could well be done from the outset in official announcements, whenever, of course, that is to our advantage.

14. THESE ATTACKS UPON US WILL ALSO SERVE ANOTHER PURPOSE, NAMELY, THAT OUR SUBJECTS WILL BE CONVINCED TO THE EXISTENCE OF FULL FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND SO GIVE OUR AGENTS AN OCCASION TO AFFIRM THAT ALL ORGANS WHICH OPPOSE US ARE EMPTY BABBLERS, since they are incapable of finding any substantial objections to our orders.

ONLY LIES PRINTED

15. Methods of organization like these, imperceptible to the public eye but absolutely sure, are the best calculated to succeed in bringing the attention and the confidence of the public to the side of our government. Thanks to such methods we shall be in a position as from time to time may be required, to excite or to tranquilize the public mind on political questions, to persuade or to confuse, printing now truth, now lies, facts or their contradictions, according as they may be well or ill received, always very cautiously feeling our ground before stepping upon it WE SHALL HAVE A SURE TRIUMPH OVER OUR OPPONENTS SINCE THEY WILL NOT HAVE AT THEIR DISPOSITION ORGANS OF THE PRESS IN WHICH THEY CAN GIVE FULL AND FINAL EXPRESSION TO THEIR VIEWS owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press. We shall not even need to refute them except very superficially.

16. Trial shots like these, fired by us in the third rank of our press, in case of need, will be energetically refuted by us in our semi-official organs.

17. Even nowadays, already, to take only the French press, there are forms which reveal masonic solidarity in acting on the watchword: all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the augurs of old, not one of their numbers will give away the secret of his sources of information unless it be resolved to make announcement of them. Not one journalist will venture to betray this secret, for not one of them is ever admitted to practice literature unless his whole past has some disgraceful sore or other These sores would be immediately revealed. So long as they remain the secret of a few the prestige of the journalist attacks the majority of the country - the mob follow after him with enthusiasm.

18. Our calculations are especially extended to the provinces. It is indispensable for us to inflame there those hopes and impulses with which we could at any moment fall upon the capital, and we shall represent to the capitals that these expressions are the independent hopes and impulses of the provinces. Naturally, the source of them will be always one and the same - ours. WHAT WE NEED IS THAT, UNTIL SUCH TIME AS WE ARE IN THE PLENITUDE POWER, THE CAPITALS SHOULD FIND THEMSELVES STIFLED BY THE PROVINCIAL OPINION OF THE NATIONS, I.E., OF A MAJORITY

ARRANGED BY OUR AGENTUR. What we need is that at the psychological moment the capitals should not be in a position to discuss an accomplished fact for the simple reason, if for no other, that it has been accepted by the public opinion of a majority in the provinces. 19. WHEN WE ARE IN THE PERIOD OF THE NEW REGIME TRANSITIONAL TO THAT OF OUR ASSUMPTION OF FULL SOVEREIGNTY WE MUST NOT ADMIT ANY REVELATION BY THE PRESS OF ANY FORM OF PUBLIC DISHONESTY; IT IS NECESSARY THAT THE NEW REGIME SHOULD BE THOUGHT TO HAVE SO PERFECTLY CONTENTED EVERYBODY THAT EVEN CRIMINALITY HAS DISAPPEARED ... Cases of the manifestation of criminality should remain known only to their victims and to chance witnesses - no more.

Top of Protocols

Protocol XIII

1. The need for daily forces the GOYIM to keep silence and be our humble servants. Agents taken on to our press from among the GOYIM will at our orders discuss anything which it is inconvenient for us to issue directly in official documents, and we meanwhile, quietly amid the din of the discussion so raised, shall simply take and carry through such measures as we wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. No one will dare to demand the abrogation of a matter once settled, all the more so as it will be represented as an improvement ... And immediately the press will distract the current of thought towards, new questions, (have we not trained people always to be seeking something new?). Into the discussions of these new questions will throw themselves those of the brainless dispensers of fortunes who are not able even now to understand that they have not the remotest conception about the matters which they undertake to discuss. Questions of the political are unattainable for any save those who have guided it already for many ages, the creators.

2. From all this you will see that in seeming the opinion of the mob we are only facilitating the working of our machinery, and you may remark that it is not for actions but for words issued by us on this or that question that we seem to seek approval. We are constantly making public declaration that we are guided in all our undertakings by the hope, joined to the conviction, that we are serving the common weal.

WE DECEIVE WORKERS

3. In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political we are now putting forward what we allege to be new questions of the political, namely, questions of industry. In this sphere let them discuss themselves silly! The masses are agreed to remain inactive, to take a rest from what they suppose to be political (which we trained them to in order to use them as a means of combating the GOY governments) only on condition of being found new employments, in which we are prescribing them something that looks like the same political object. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about WE FURTHER DISTRACT

THEM WITH AMUSEMENTS, GAMES, PASTIMES, PASSIONS, PEOPLE'S PALACES SOON WE SHALL BEGIN THROUGH THE PRESS TO PROPOSE COMPETITIONS IN ART, IN SPORT IN ALL KINDS: these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought ... of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us.

4. The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions of fantastic theories, new and apparently progressive: for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the GOYIM with progress, till there is not among the GOYIM one mind able to perceive that under this word lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, the Chosen of God, its guardians.

5. When, we come into our kingdom our orators will expound great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent rule.

6. Who will ever suspect then that ALL THESE PEOPLES WERE STAGE-MANAGED BY US ACCORDING TO A POLITICAL PLAN WHICH NO ONE HAS SO MUCH AS GUESSED AT IN THE COURSE OF MANY CENTURIES?

Top of Protocols

Protocol XIV

1. When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see to-day, it will not, being only a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages. The blessing of tranquility, though it be a tranquility forcibly brought about by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. The errors of the GOYIM governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquility in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the